Experimental Condensed Matter Physics
Principal Investigators’ Meeting–2021
Virtual Meeting, September 20–22, 2021
Program and Abstracts

Co-chairs: Jeanie Lau (OSU) and Ian Fisher (SLAC)
On the Cover

1 | 2 | 3
---|---|---
4 | 5 | 6

Figures are from selected highlight slides submitted to the ECMP PI Meeting.

2. Field-Induced Plasma of Magnetic Monopoles in Artificial Spin Ice. Peter Schiffer, Yale University.
6. Aharonov-Bohm Effect in Graphene-Based Fabry-Pérot Quantum Hall Interferometers. Philip Kim, Harvard University.
Foreword

This book contains abstracts for presentations made at the 2021 Experimental Condensed Matter Physics (ECMP) Principal Investigators’ Meeting sponsored by the Materials Sciences and Engineering Division of the US Department of Energy, Office of Basic Energy Sciences (DOE-BES). The meeting convenes scientists supported within ECMP by the DOE-BES to present the most exciting, new research accomplishments and proposed future research directions in their BES supported projects. The meeting also affords PIs in the program an opportunity to see the full range of research currently being supported. We hope the meeting fostered a collegial environment to 1) stimulate the discussion of new ideas and 2) provide unique opportunities to develop or strengthen collaborations among PIs. In addition, the meeting provides valuable feedback to DOE-BES in its assessment of the state of the program and in identifying future programmatic directions. The meeting was attended by approximately 100 ECMP supported scientists.

The Experimental Condensed Matter Physics program supports research that will advance our fundamental understanding of the relationships between intrinsic electronic structure and properties of complex materials. Research supported by the program focuses on systems whose behavior derives from strong electron correlation, competing or coherent quantum interactions, topology, and effects of interfaces, defects, spin-orbit coupling, and reduced dimensionality. Scientific themes include charge, spin, and orbit degrees of freedom that result in phenomena such as superconductivity, magnetism, and topological protection, and the interactions of these in bulk and reduced-dimensional systems. The program supports synthesis and characterization of new material systems required to explore the central scientific themes. This includes development of experimental techniques that enable such research. Growth areas include emergent quantum phenomena in topological materials, low-dimensional materials, van der Waals materials, and materials with targeted clean energy-relevant and next-generation quantum information and microelectronics functionality.

The meeting was held in a virtual format and organized into six oral and six poster sessions covering the range of activities supported by the program. This structure attempts to capture in a virtual setting a change instituted in 2019, featuring fewer oral and more poster sessions, with the intent to provide enhanced PI interaction. Co-chairs for the meeting were Jeanie Lau (Ohio State) and Ian Fisher (SLAC). To these two we express our sincere appreciation for their invaluable help in organizing the meeting. We also want to gratefully acknowledge the excellent support provided by Ms. Linda Severs and Ms. Tia Moua of the Oak Ridge Institute for Science and Education and by Ms. Teresa Crockett of BES, for their efforts in organizing the meeting.

Drs. Claudia Cantoni and Mick Pechan  
Program Managers, Condensed Matter and Materials Physics  
Division of Materials Sciences and Engineering  
Basic Energy Sciences
Experimental Condensed Matter Physics
Principal Investigators’ Meeting Agenda

Monday, September 20, 2021

Opening Session

11:00–11:15  Mick Pechan and Claudia Cantoni, Department of Energy  
Welcome and Introductory Remarks

11:15–11:30  Andy Schwartz, Department of Energy  
Remarks from BES

Oral Session 1  Chair: Mick Pechan

11:30–11:45  Danna Freedman, Northwestern University  
Creating and Interfacing Designer Chemical Qubits

11:45–12:00  Mike Manfra, Purdue University  
Direct Observation of Fractional Quantum Hall Quasiparticle Braiding Statistics via Interferometry

12:00–12:15  Ilias Perakis, University of Alabama–Birmingham  
Ultrafast Spectroscopy of Pnictides in High Magnetic Field: Strongly Nonequilibrium Physics in the 25 Tesla Split Florida-Helix Magnet

12:15–12:30  Tom Rosenbaum, California Institute of Technology  
Quantum Order and Disorder in Magnetic Materials

12:30–12:50  20-Minute Break

12:50–1:00  Poster Introductions

1:00–2:30  Poster Session 1

2:30–2:40  10-Minute Break

Oral Session 2  Chair: Claudia Cantoni

2:40–2:55  Andrea Young, UC-Santa Barbara  
Magnetothermal Imaging of Correlated Electrons in Moiré Heterostructures

2:55–3:10  Eva Andrei, Rutgers University  
An Experimental Study of Flat Bands and Correlated Phases in Twisted Carbon Layers
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time</th>
<th>Speaker</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3:10–3:25</td>
<td>Jim Hone, Columbia University</td>
<td>Quantum Transport in 2D Semiconductors</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:25–3:40</td>
<td>Kin Fai Mak, Cornell University</td>
<td>Exciton Condensation in Atomic Double Layers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3:40–4:00</td>
<td></td>
<td>20-Minute Break</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:00–4:10</td>
<td></td>
<td>Poster Introductions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4:10–5:40</td>
<td></td>
<td>Poster Session 2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Tuesday, September 21, 2021**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time</th>
<th>Event</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11:00–11:05</td>
<td>Welcome to Day Two</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Oral Session 3**  
Chair: Mick Pechan

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Time</th>
<th>Speaker</th>
<th>Topic</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>11:05–11:20</td>
<td>Charles Ahn, Yale University</td>
<td>Control of Antiferromagnetic Domain Dynamics in Oxide Heterostructures</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:20–11:35</td>
<td>Frances Hellman, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory</td>
<td>Non-equilibrium Magnetism: Materials and Phenomena</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:35–11:50</td>
<td>Haidong Zhou, University of Tennessee</td>
<td>Heterostructures of Quantum Spin Liquid and Quantum Electronic Liquid for Electrically Sensing Entangled Excitations</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11:50–12:05</td>
<td>Dan Dessau, University of Colorado</td>
<td>Dynamics of Electronic Interactions in Superconductors and Related Materials</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:05–12:20</td>
<td>Emilia Morosan, Rice University</td>
<td>Frustration as Tuning Parameter for Quantum Criticality</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:20–12:40</td>
<td></td>
<td>20-Minute Break</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:40–12:50</td>
<td></td>
<td>Poster Introductions</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12:50–2:20</td>
<td></td>
<td>Poster Session 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2:20–2:30</td>
<td></td>
<td>10-Minute Break</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Oral Session 4  
Chair: Claudia Cantoni

2:30–2:45  
Monica Plisch, American Physical Society  
*APS CUWiP: Supporting the Success of All Undergraduate Women in Physics*

2:45–3:00  
Brad Ramshaw, Cornell University  
*Ultrasonic Determination of Electron Viscosity and Hydrodynamics in Metals*

3:00–3:15  
Johnpierre Paglione, University of Maryland  
*Topological Superconductivity in Strong Spin-Orbit Materials*

3:15–3:30  
Harold Hwang, SLAC National Accelerator Laboratory  
*Atomic Engineering Oxide Heterostructures: Materials by Design*

3:30–3:45  
Anand Bhattacharya, Argonne National Laboratory  
*Digital Synthesis – A Pathway to Create and Control Novel States of Condensed Matter*

3:45–4:05  
20-Minute Break

4:05–4:15  
Poster Introductions

4:15–5:45  
Poster Session 4

**Wednesday, September 22, 2021**

11:00–11:05  
Welcome to Day Three

Oral Session 5  
Chair: Mick Pechan

11:05–11:20  
Rob McQueeney, Ames Laboratory  
*Magnetic Interactions and Excitations in Quantum Materials*

11:20–11:35  
Mike McGuire, Oak Ridge National Laboratory  
*Correlated and Complex Materials*

11:35–11:50  
Dan Phelan, Argonne National Laboratory  
*Emerging Materials*

11:50–12:05  
Ming Yi, Rice University  
*Deciphering and Manipulating Low Dimensional Magnetism*

12:05–12:20  
TeYu Chien, University of Wyoming  
*Investigation of Topologically Trivial and Non-trivial Spin Textures and Their Relationships with the Topological Hall Effect*

12:20–12:40  
20-Minute Break
12:40–12:50  Poster Introductions
12:50–2:20  Poster Session 5
2:20–2:30  10-Minute Break

**Oral Session 6**  Chair: Claudia Cantoni

2:30–2:45  Dave Hsieh, California Institute of Technology  
*Search for 3D Topological Superconductors Using Laser-Based Spectroscopy*

2:45–3:00  Qiang Li, Brookhaven National Laboratory  
*Chiral Materials and Unconventional Superconductivity*

3:00–3:15  Lu Li, University of Michigan  
*Magnetometry Studies of Quantum Correlated Topological Materials in Intense Magnetic Fields*

3:15–3:30  Phuan Ong, Princeton University  
*Charge and Thermal Transport Experiments on Topological Quantum Materials*

3:30–3:45  Alex Zettl, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory  
*Novel sp2-Bonded Materials and Related Nanostructures*

3:45–4:05  20-Minute Break

4:05–4:15  Poster Introductions

4:15–5:35  Poster Session 6

**Closing Session**

5:35–5:50  Mick Pechan and Claudia Cantoni, Department of Energy  
*Concluding Remarks*

5:50  Meeting Adjourns
# Table of Contents

Foreword ........................................................................................................................................i

Agenda .........................................................................................................................................iii

Session 1

Creating and Interfacing Designer Chemical Qubits  
*Danna Freedman, David Awschalom, Mark Hersam, Jeffrey Long, James Rondinelli,*  
*and Michael Wasielewski* ........................................................................................................ 3

Direct Observation of Fractional Quantum Hall Quasiparticle Braiding  
Statistics via Interferometry  
*Michael Manfra* ................................................................................................................... 10

Ultrafast Spectroscopy of Pnictides in High Magnetic Field: Strongly  
Nonequilibrium Physics in the 25 Tesla Split Florida-Helix Magnet  
*Ilias E. Perakis and David J. Hilton* ........................................................................................... 13

Dynamics and Driven States in Quantum Magnets  
*Thomas F. Rosenbaum* ......................................................................................................... 19

Session 2

Magnetothermal Imaging of Correlated Electrons in Moiré Heterostructures  
*Andrea Young* .......................................................................................................................... 25

An Experimental Study of Flat Bands and Correlated Phases in Twisted Carbon  
Layers  
*Eva Y. Andrei* .......................................................................................................................... 29

Quantum Transport in 2D Semiconductors  
*James Hone and Cory Dean* .................................................................................................... 34

Strongly Correlated Excitonic Insulator in Coulomb-Coupled Bilayers  
*Kin Fai Mak* ............................................................................................................................. 38

Session 3

Control of Antiferromagnetic Domain Dynamics in Oxide Heterostructures  
*Charles H. Ahn and Fred J. Walker* .......................................................................................... 43
Non-equilibrium Magnetism: Materials and Phenomena
Frances Hellman, Jeff Bokor, Peter Fischer, Steve Kevan, Sujoy Roy, Sayeef Salahuddin, and Lin-Wang Wang ................................................................. 48

Heterostructures of Quantum Spin Liquid and Quantum Electronic Liquid for Electrically Sensing Entangled Excitations
Haidong Zhou and Jian Liu .................................................................................................................. 55

Massive Electron Correlations in Planar Trilayer Nickelate Pr₄Ni₃Os
Dan Dessau ........................................................................................................................................... 61

Topological Non-collinear Spin Texture in the Square-Net Centrosymmetric EuGa₂Al₂
Emilia Morosan ....................................................................................................................................... 63

Session 4

APS CUWiP: Supporting the Success of All Undergraduate Women in Physics
Monica Plisch ......................................................................................................................................... 69

Ultrasonic Determination of Electron Viscosity and Hydrodynamics in Metals
Brad Ramshaw ........................................................................................................................................ 70

Topological Superconductivity in Strong Spin-Orbit Materials
Johnpierre Paglione ............................................................................................................................. 73

Atomic Engineering Oxide Heterostructures: Materials by Design
Harold Y. Hwang and S. Raghu ........................................................................................................... 78

Digital Synthesis: A Pathway to Create and Control Novel States of Condensed Matter
Anand Bhattacharya, Dillon D. Fong, and Sam Jiang ........................................................................... 82

Session 5

Magnetic Interactions and Excitations in Quantum Materials
David C. Johnston, Liqin Ke, Robert McQueeney, Peter P. Orth, Ben G. Ueland, and David Vaknin ............................................................................... 91

Correlated Quantum Materials
Michael A. McGuire, Brian C. Sales, Jiaqiang Yan, Andrew F. May, and David Mandrus ........................................................................................................... 98

Emerging Materials
John F. Mitchell, Daniel Phelan, and Nirmal Ghimire ........................................................................... 104
Local and Itinerant Magnetism in 2D van der Waals Materials
Ming Yi ............................................................................................................................ 108

Investigation of Topologically Trivial and Nontrivial Spin Textures and Their Relationships with the Topological Hall Effect
TeYu Chien, Yuri Dahnovsky, Jinke Tang, and Jifa Tian................................................... 111

Session 6

Search for 3D Topological Superconductors using Laser-Based Spectroscopy
David Hsieh .................................................................................................................... 119

Chiral Materials and Unconventional Superconductivity
Qiang Li, Mengkun Liu, Weiguo Yin, Genda Gu, and Tonica Valla ................................. 122

Magnetometry Studies of Quantum Correlated Topological Materials in Intense Magnetic Fields
Lu Li ............................................................................................................................... 128

Transport Experiments on Quantum Spin Liquids
N. Phuan Ong ............................................................................................................... 133

Novel sp^2-Bonded Materials and Related Nanostructures
Alex Zettl, Marvin Cohen, Michael Crommie, Alessandra Lanzara, Steven Louie, and Feng Wang ................................................................. 136

Poster Session Lists

Poster Session I ................................................................................................................. 143
Poster Session II .............................................................................................................. 144
Poster Session III .......................................................................................................... 145
Poster Session IV ......................................................................................................... 146
Poster Session V ........................................................................................................... 147
Poster Session VI ......................................................................................................... 148
Poster Abstracts

Quantum Materials
James Analytis, Robert Birgeneau, Alessandra Lanzara, Dunghai Lee, Joel Moore, Joseph Orenstein, and R. Ramesh ................................................................. 151

Novel Temperature Limited Spectroscopy of Quantum Hall Systems
Raymond Ashoori ............................................................................................................ 157

Creating and Probing Large Gap 2D Topological Insulators for Quantum Computing
Ray Ashoori, Joseph Checkelsky, Liang Fu, Nuh Gedik, and Pablo Jarillo-Herrero ....... 161

Transport through Fermi Arcs, Unveiling Electronic Topology and a Quest for Topological Superconductivity in Bulk and Layered Materials
Luis Balicas .................................................................................................................... 166

Electronic and Photonic Phenomena of Graphene-Based Heterostructures
Dimitri N. Basov .............................................................................................................. 173

Revealing Collective Spin Dynamics Under Device-Operating Conditions to Enhance Tomorrow’s Electronics
Valentina Bisogni ............................................................................................................ 177

Workshop on Energy Research Opportunities for Physics Graduate Students and Postdocs
Cortney Bougher .............................................................................................................. 182

Cold Exciton Gases in Semiconductor Heterostructures
Leonid Butov .................................................................................................................... 184

Complex States, Emergent Phenomena, and Superconductivity in Intermetallic and Metal-Like Compounds
Paul Canfield, Sergey Bud’ko, Yuji Furukawa, Adam Kaminski, Makariy Tanatar, Ruslan Prozorov, and Linlin Wang ............................................................................. 189

One-Dimensional Topological Nanomaterials and Superconductivity
Judy J. Cha ........................................................................................................................ 195

Weyl Electrons in New Frustrated Magnets
Jak Chakhalian ................................................................................................................. 200

Exploring Quantized Axion Electrodynamics in Magnetic Topological Insulator Multilayer Heterostructures
Moses H. W. Chan, Chao-Xing Liu, and Cui-Zu Chang .................................................... 204
New Interfaces in Intercalated Structures
Joseph Checkelsky

Microwave Spectroscopy of Correlated 2D Electron Systems in Semiconductors and Graphene
Lloyd W. Engel and Cory Dean

Novel Synthesis of Quantum Epitaxial Heterostructures by Design
Chang-Beom Eom

Symmetries, Interactions and Correlation Effects in Carbon Nanostructures
Gleb Finkelstein

Correlated Materials: Synthesis and Physical Properties

Definitive Majorana Zero Modes in Optimized Hybrid Nanowires
Sergey M. Frolov

Antiferromagnetism and Superconductivity
W. P. Halperin

Science of 100 Tesla
Neil Harrison, Mun Chan, John Singleton, Marcelo Jaime, Priscila Rosa, and Scott Crooker

Hybrid-Magnon Quantum Devices
Axel Hoffmann, Yi Li, Valentine Novosad, Wolfgang Pfaff, Andre Schleife, and Jian-Min Zuo

Symmetry Engineering of Topological Quantum States
Jin Hu

Proximity Effects and Topological Spin Currents in van der Waals Heterostructures
Benjamin Hunt

Electronic Growth of Metals on 2D Semiconductors
T. Kidd, A. Stollenwerk, P. Shand, L. Strauss, and P. Lukashev

Correlated Many-Body Quantum States in Graphene Heterostructure
Philip Kim

Spectroscopy of Degenerate One-Dimensional Electrons in Carbon Nanotubes
Junichiro Kono

xi
Superconductivity and Magnetism

Symmetry Breaking in Two-Dimensional Flat-Band Systems for Spin and Charge Transport
Chun Ning (Jeanie) Lau and Marc Bockrath .......................................................... 284

Oxide Quantum Heterostructures
Ho Nyung Lee, Matthew Brahlek, Gyula Eres, Hu Miao, and T. Zac Ward .................. 289

Investigating New Routes to Quantum Disordered States
Minhyea Lee ........................................................................................................ 295

Investigating New Routes to Quantum Disordered States
Qi Li .................................................................................................................. 298

Identifying the Signatures of Topological Superconductivity and Fractional Excitations in Bulk Crystals and Thin Films
Vidya Madhavan .............................................................................................. 302

Superconductivity and Magnetism in $d$- and $f$-Electron Quantum Materials
M. Brian Maple ................................................................................................. 303

Spectroscopic Investigations of Electronic and Magnetic Materials
Janice L. Musfeldt .............................................................................................. 310

Nanostructure Studies of Correlated Quantum Materials
Douglas Natelson .............................................................................................. 314

Probing the Interplay of Topology, Magnetism and Superconductivity in Intrinsic Magnetic and Superconducting Topologic Materials
Ni Ni ................................................................................................................ 318

Nonlinear Charge-Spin Conversion Phenomena in Topological Insulator/Ferromagnet Heterostructures
Branislav K. Nikolić, Matt F. Doty, Stephanie A. Law, and John Q. Xiao .................... 322

Probing novel Phenomena in Strongly Correlated Layered Materials through van der Waals Heterostructures
Claudia Ojeda-Aristizabal ............................................................................. 327

Understanding A Few Spin-Based Fundamental Interactions in Colloidal Organic-Inorganic Hybrid Perovskite Nanostructures by Ultrafast Optical Spectroscopy
Min Ouyang ................................................................................................. 331
Synthesis and Observation of Emergent Phenomena in Heusler Compound Heterostructures
Christopher J. Palmstrøm and Anderson Janotti .............................................................. 334

Broken Symmetries for Control of Spin Currents and Spin-Orbit Torques
Daniel C. Ralph ............................................................................................................ 339

Quantum Fluctuations in Narrow Band Systems
Filip Ronning, Eric Bauer, Michihiro Hirata, Roman Movshovich, Priscila Rosa, and Sean Thomas .......................................................... 344

Novel Topological Josephson Junctions Architectures for Fault-Tolerant Qubits and Advanced Sensing
Enrico Rossi, Javad Shabani, and Wei Pan ................................................................. 350

Exotic Frustration-Induced Phenomena in Artificial Spin Ice
Peter Schiffer ............................................................................................................. 354

Nanostructured Materials: From Superlattices to Quantum Dots
Ivan K. Schuller ......................................................................................................... 358

Planar Systems for Quantum Information
Jie Shan, Cory R. Dean, James Hone, Allan H. MacDonald, Kin Fai Mak, and Tony F. Heinz ............................................................. 363

Correlated States of Two-dimensional Electron Systems in AlAs Quantum Wells
Monsour Shayegan .................................................................................................... 367

Magneto-optical Study of Correlated Electron Materials in High Magnetic Fields
Dmitry Smirnov and Zhigang Jiang ........................................................................... 372

Spin-Polarized Scanning Tunneling Microscopy Studies of Magnetic, Electronic, and Spintronic Phenomena in Nitride Systems
Arthur R. Smith ......................................................................................................... 377

Exploring Nontrivial Topological Superconductivity in 2M WS$_2$ for Topological Quantum Computation
Jifa Tian, John Ackerman, TeYu Chien, Brian Leonard, and Jinke Tang ....................... 381

Magneto electronic Phenomena due to Quantum Magnetization Fluctuations
Sergei Urazhdin ......................................................................................................... 385
Van der Waals Heterostructures: Novel Materials and Emerging Phenomena
Feng Wang, Michael Crommie, Steven G. Louie, Zi Q. Qiu, Mike Zaletel, and Alex Zettl ................................................................. 390

Designing Metastability: Coercing Materials to Phase Boundaries
T. Zac Ward .............................................................................................. 397

Topological Surface and Bulk States in Dirac Semimetal \( \alpha \)-Sn Thin Films
Mingzhong Wu ............................................................................................. 402

Nonvolatile Active Control of Spin Transport using Interfaces with Molecular Ferroelectrics
Xiaoshan Xu ................................................................................................. 406

Sub-Nanosecond Switching of Antiferromagnets Driven by Interfacial Spin-Orbit Torque
Fengyuan Yang ............................................................................................. 411

Quantum Hall Systems In and Out of Equilibrium
Michael Zudov ............................................................................................. 417

Author Index ................................................................................................. 425

Participant List .............................................................................................. 429
Session I
Creating and Interfacing Designer Chemical Qubits

Principal Investigator: Danna Freedman | Northwestern University
Co-Investigators: David Awschalom | University of Chicago; Mark Hersam | Northwestern; Jeffrey Long | University of California Berkeley James Rondinelli | Northwestern; Michael Wasielewski | Northwestern

Program Scope

Chemical control enables the creation of systems for quantum information science featuring the unprecedented combination of atomic structural control and tunability. This atomistic control is especially powerful for the creation of designer systems, capable of functioning as sensors that can be programmed and tuned for specific environments or analytes. Our team will harness these design attributes of molecular-based materials to create the first generation of designer molecules for quantum sensing applications. Synthesis, measurement, and theory will cooperate to create a rapid measurement feedback cycle for evaluation of the coherence properties of molecules for quantum information science. We will synthesize molecular candidates (Freedman, Long, Wasielewski), probe their coherence properties (Awschalom, Freedman, Wasielewski), and evaluate whether they integrate with sensing targets (Hersam, Long) developed by our team.

We will then execute sensing measurements on the specific target systems. Through these studies and based on a tight integration with theory (Rondinelli), we will develop molecular sensors. The main objectives are to: (a) develop a new class of quantum sensors tuned for magnetic field sensing; (b) develop a new class of molecular quantum sensors tuned for electric field sensing; (c) modulate the structures for integration with specific targets; and (d) execute measurements of magnetic and electric fields in target quantum materials designed by our team.

Recent Progress

The goals of DE-SC0019356 were to create and interface chemically derived qubits. Through this multi-scale study, we developed key insights into the role of spin–spin and spin–phonon interactions on qubit coherence. For instance, within the single-qubit systems, we found that systematically depleting phonon modes through chemical synthesis extends measurable coherence times ($T_2$) to room temperature (Freedman, Rondinelli, Hersam).\textsuperscript{1} We complemented this work with a study on the fundamental impact of electronic spin–spin interactions on coherence properties in two-qubit systems at various distances. Scaling up to 3D, we created an array of...
qubits precisely spaced 18 Å apart (Freedman, Dichtel, Wasielewski). By attenuating relaxation-inducing spin–spin interactions through this expanded qubit distance, we were able to use a combination of computations and synthetic modulation of the phonon modes to attribute spin–lattice relaxation to chemical moieties within the extended array (Rondinelli). In a separate approach, we distilled the electronic structures of optically addressable defect-based qubit “color centers” down to their essential features and replicated these within a modular platform, producing the first molecular color centers (Freedman, Awschalom). We further showed that these design principles can be generalized to create a diverse range of molecular structures (Freedman, Awschalom, Wasielewski). This work led to 21 publications, with another four under review, including high impact publications in J. Am. Chem. Soc. and Science. During the project period, we trained over 22 students and postdocs, developing a future quantum workforce comprised of students with highly interdisciplinary backgrounds, spanning chemistry to materials science and physics.

Area of Talk: Molecular Color Centers

To design molecular analogues of optically addressable defect sites, we demonstrated several different molecular architectures and transition metal systems are capable of optical spin initialization and readout. Freedman designed an $S = 1$ V$^{3+}$ complex, (ArFtren)V(CN₃Bu) (H₃ArFtren = 2,2ʹ,2ʹʹ-tris((pentafluorophenyl)amino)triethylamine). The trivalent oxidation state and trigonal bipyramidal geometry give rise to the targeted $S = 1$ ground state as well as the requisite excited state structure for optical addressability. To understand the ground state spin dynamics, we turned to free-electron laser-powered high-field, high-frequency electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopy. We measured the coherent lifetime of the ground state spin, overcoming an inherent challenge for $S = 1$ transition metal systems that are often not measurable on conventional EPR spectrometers. Freedman, Wasielewski, and Awschalom then performed a series of time-resolved transient absorption and photoluminescence spectroscopies to characterize the excited state dynamics of this compound. The team identified emission arises from an intermediate $S = 0$ excited state with suitable dynamics for optical spin initialization and readout. The combination of excited state structure, the spin-triplet ground state and emission from an intermediate spin-singlet excited state prompted us to investigate the variable field photoluminescence spectra. With this experiment, we visualized the Zeeman splitting of the ground state via emission from the spin-singlet excited state to the spin-triplet ground state (Figure 2). The variable-field photoluminescence experiment indicated that, with direct excitation from the spin-triplet ground state into the spin-singlet excited state, we could optically readout variations.
in the magnetic field environment. In ongoing collaborative work between Freedman, Awschalom and Hersam, we are now pursuing investigation of low dimensional magnetic materials to probe their magnetic behavior with unprecedentedly high spatial resolution through well-controlled deposition of these materials guided by spatial dependencies predicted by Rondinelli. We are also expanding into other transition metals; for example, Freedman designed and synthesized a set of $S = 1$ Ni$^{2+}$ electronic spin qubits that meet the requirements for optical addressability.\(^7\)

In a separate collaboration between Freedman and Awschalom, we focused on highly symmetric, tetravalent chromium compounds.\(^3\) We outlined the requisite criteria for these systems to achieve optical spin initialization and readout, including an emissive spin-singlet excited state with narrow photoluminescence, a ground state spin-triplet, and a ground-state spin lifetime ($T_1$) that is longer than the excited-state lifetime. To achieve the desired excited-state structure, we synthesized a series of Cr\(^{4+}\) complexes with strongly donating aryl ligands, generating Cr(aryl)$_4$ compounds where aryl = o-tolyl, 2,3-dimethylphenyl, 2,4-dimethylphenyl (Figure 3). These systems all exhibit suitably narrow emission from an $S = 0$ excited state in the range of 1010–1025 nm at 4–5 K. The high symmetry and strong ligand field result in an inherently small ground state splitting, known as zero field splitting (ZFS), for each of these complexes. The combination of the emissive spin-singlet state and small ZFS allowed us to optically initialize, coherently manipulate and optically readout the ground state spin. The highly collaborative nature of this work allowed us to demonstrate optical initialization and readout of the ground state spin of three unique molecular systems for the first time. This work represents an important first step towards addressing individual molecular spin centers, a critical barrier that must be overcome to integrate molecular spins with existing and future quantum technologies.

**Future Plans**

This progress has laid the foundation for our team to now address grand challenges in quantum sensing. Sensing relies on separating analyte signal from background noise, necessitating the design of quantum sensors that respond specifically and selectively to targeted stimuli. Having demonstrated optical read-out of molecular qubits and creation of atomically precise qubit arrays, we propose to design and synthesize the first generation of designer molecular sensors targeted to probe quantum phenomena in correlated materials. Key applications include sensing the orientation of the magnetic field in 2D magnets with high spatial precision, sensing the electric field of ferroelectrics, and the high-risk target of combining magnetic and electric field sensors to search for quasiparticle such as spinons.
The initial focus of the proposal will be designing and modifying molecular quantum sensors for integration with material targets. Here we will modulate charge, surface compatibility, read-out, and sensitivity through chemical synthesis. We then will interrogate the coherence properties of these molecules. Molecules will be refined based on these outputs guided by computations. Candidate molecular sensors will be tested in several proof-of-concept applications with state-of-the-art quantum materials. Read-out of sensor information will be accomplished primarily with optically detected magnetic resonance. This project will be guided by electronic structure theory computations. Our scientific approach exploits a feedback cycle enabling the synthesis and measurement of quantum properties of materials.

References


Publications for 2 year period

Under review


In press


Published


Direct Observation of Fractional Quantum Hall Quasiparticle Braiding Statistics via Interferometry

Michael J. Manfra

Department of Physics and Astronomy
Purdue University, West Lafayette IN, 47907

Program Scope

Decoherence through sensitivity to local perturbations is a key impediment to many current generation quantum technologies. The topological properties of emergent non-local degrees of freedom in condensed matter systems are conjectured to protect quantum states from environmental noise. While numerous material systems are now under investigation to explore topological properties, perhaps the best controlled topological phase is the quantum Hall effect in AlGaAs/GaAs heterostructures. Here the notion of dissipationless edge modes and Abelian and non-Abelian braiding statistics, now central to many proposals for quantum information processing, were first theoretically developed and can be systematically studied in experiments.

Utilizing a breakthrough in AlGaAs/GaAs heterostructure design developed in our group that allows for operation of electronic Fabry-Perot interferometers with reduction of quantum dot-like charging effects while simultaneously generating sharper edge potential profiles, we have recently demonstrated Aharonov-Bohm (AB) interference of fractional quantum Hall effect edge modes. Clear demonstration of AB interference of fractional edge modes is a vital step towards demonstration Abelian and non-Abelian braiding statistics. Utilizing in-house capabilities in semiconductor growth, device fabrication, and low temperature transport, we propose a series of interferometry experiments aimed at answering the most important questions surrounding quantum coherence and braiding statistics in quantum Hall systems. Fine control of device parameters in this system facilitates systematic investigation of quantum coherence, edge state reconstruction, and braiding statistics. Our project tasks include:

- Measurement of the Abelian phase for the fractional quantum Hall state at $\nu=1/3$
- Exploration of the limit of interferometer size reduction while maintaining operation in Aharonov-Bohm regime
- Quantification of quantum coherency of fractional edge modes via measurement of the temperature dependence of AB oscillation amplitude and dependence on interferometer size
- Design of heterostructures and measurement of interferometers to probe non-Abelian braiding statistics at $\nu=5/2$
• Measurement of interferometers in which the edge potential profile is systematically modified through variation of screening well - quantum well separation to study impact on edge mode reconstruction.

Our work will inform investigations of other topological material systems where systematic control of epitaxial growth, device fabrication and operation are currently in more nascent stages. We hope our work may serve as a blueprint for interrogation of other topological phases needed to support next generation quantum systems.

Recent Progress

Anyons are quasiparticles that may exist in two-dimensional interacting systems that, unlike fermions and bosons, show fractional statistics when two of them are braided. Here we describe our experimental observation of anyonic braiding statistics for quasiparticles of the $v=1/3$ fractional quantum Hall state using an electronic Fabry-Perot interferometer. Utilizing a purpose-designed GaAs/AlGaAs heterostructure hosting a high mobility two-dimensional electron gas, we demonstrate strong Aharonov-Bohm interference of the $v=1/3$ edge mode [1] that is punctuated by discrete phase slips that indicate an anyonic phase $\theta_{\text{anyon}}=2\pi/3$ at filling factor $1/3$ [2]. Our results are consistent with theoretical predictions for anyonic phase at $v=1/3$ made nearly 40 years ago. Our results are also consistent with recent theoretical models that describes operation of a Fabry-Perot interferometer in a regime in which device charging energy is small compared to the energy of formation of charged quasiparticles, which further substantiates that we have observed anyonic braiding in our experiments. Newer experimental results [3] demonstrate fine control of interferometer couplings that facilitates quantitative analysis of the impact of anyonic statistics in several regimes of device operation.

![Fig. 1: Map of the conductance (color scale) versus magnetic field (B) and gate voltage in a 2D electronic interferometer. Each phase slip in conductance denotes a jump in the phase of the quantum-mechanical wave of the system, corresponding to a rotation by $-2\pi/3$. These phase jumps are the tell-tale sign of particles with fractional statistics – anyons. Data collected at T=10mK.](image)
Future Plans

New experiments are focused on exploration of interference at $v=2/3$ and $v=2/5$. We are also designing and testing heterostructures for experiments at $v=5/2$.

References


Publications

ULTRAFAST SPECTROSCOPY OF PNICTIDES IN HIGH MAGNETIC FIELD: STRONGLY NONEQUILIBRIUM PHYSICS IN THE 25 TESLA SPLIT FLORIDA-HELIX MAGNET

Ilias E. Perakis and David J. Hilton
Department of Physics, University of Alabama at Birmingham
Email: iperakis@uab.edu

Program Scope

This program develops theory and simulations that guide new Multi-dimensional Phase Coherent Nonlinear Terahertz Spectroscopy (MDC-THz) experiments in superconductors (SC). These experiments use two phase-locked, intense, THz laser pulses to enable dissipationless light-wave quantum electronics and super-resolution imaging of non-equilibrium quantum states. They introduce an extra control knob: the relative phase accumulation between two phase-locked THz laser fields. Our objectives are (1) coherently control Dissipationless Photocurrents and THz Dynamical Symmetry Breaking during oscillation cycles of THz light-waves to steer quantum materials into non-equilibrium phases prior to thermalization, and (2) super-resolution imaging of THz-time-periodic-driven states in iron-pnictide and BCS superconductors. In this way, we will make progress towards dynamical sensing and coherent control of light-induced higher correlation and quantum entanglement. A grand challenge facing implementation of such an approach is how to establish a reliable and systematic universal quantum control principle for manipulating emergent orders. By combining MDC-THz experiments with simulations of THz-time-periodic driven quantum states, this project lays the groundwork for a quantum tomography technique that can impact the entire field of emergent materials phase discovery, across superconductivity, correlated electron matter, topological matter, and quantum magnetism. We envision using light-wave acceleration of Cooper pairs and electrons forming robust collective states and both the amplitude and the phase of THz laser fields in order to steer non-equilibrium quantum materials phases at faster-than-terahertz clock rates with nearly zero-heat. Successful demonstration of (1) quantum control, during THz light-wave oscillation cycles, of long-lived (100’s ps to 10’s ns) non-thermal states, and (2) MDC-THz super-resolution imaging of iron-based and BCS superconductors and their collective modes, can open a new path for rational design and dynamical sensing of non-equilibrium materials properties for quantum science applications.

Recent Progress

We have developed a gauge invariant, non-perturbative, quantum kinetic theory of the ultrafast coherent nonlinear response of superconductors to THz electromagnetic fields. Our theory treats nonlinear quantum transport, condensate acceleration, spatial variations, and pseudospin nonperturbative nonlinearities directly in the time domain, thus modelling directly the experimental measurement of THz transients. We take into account both the amplitude and the phase of electromagnetic excitations to guide phase coherent nonlinear spectroscopy experiments. Our simulations calculate the dependence on multiple times (real time and phase coherence times) of a gauge-invariant density matrix [1] defined on a momentum grid. This density matrix characterizes the time-evolution of the quantum state in response to two (or more) phase-locked THz pulses. After two-dimensional Fourier transformation and after extracting the correlated part
of the signal [2], we calculate the MDC-THz spectra of superconductors and guide their experimental measurement. The calculated gauge-invariant signal vanishes in the case of single laser pulse excitation. It depends on quantum interference between two excitations created by time-overlapping pulses, in addition to standard pump-probe contributions. Super-resolution is achieved by separating, along the new axis corresponding to the coherence time, spectral contributions that cannot be distinguished in traditional one-dimensional spectroscopies, static or ultrafast pump-probe. So far, we have used two THz multi-cycle laser pulses to achieve non-perturbative THz-time-periodic driving of (1) one-band BCS, and (2) coupled-band iron pnictide SC states. By simulating nonlinear photocurrents, we develop a THz dynamical symmetry breaking principle for coherent manipulation of quantum materials phases. Parallel experiments at Ames Lab have tested the theoretical predictions, which allowed the development of a predictive computational tool. In this project, we focus on Inversion Symmetry (IS) breaking occuring during THz oscillation cycles, prior to the establishment of quasi-stationary states [1,3,4]. Pump-probe experiments provide higher resolution to observe IS symmetry-forbidden harmonics above critical field driving [3,4]. We have also demonstrated coherent steering of a SC state into long-lived (100’s ps to ~10ns) accelerated condensate current-carrying and pre-thermalized metastable quantum states, which are tuned by the THz multi-cycle driving pulse shape [3]. This year, our emphasis has been on how to achieve quantum sensing of collective modes [5] and how to measure light-driven entanglement by using the super-resolution offered by 2D frequency space. We have discovered a Hybrid-Higgs collective mode and described the signatures of light-induced interactions between SC excitations leading to transient quantum entanglement [2]. Importantly, we have identified smoking gun MDC-THz features displaying anomalous temperature and field dependencies [2].

In summary, our main results are:

1. **MDC-THz spectra of BCS and Fe-based SCs [1-9]:** We have simulated and analyzed MDC-THz multi-dimensional datasets to guide experiment for (1) super-resolution visualization of light-induced quantum entanglement in SC systems, (2) coherent control of symmetry-breaking, dissipation-less photocurrent flow and quantum interference of pump and probe excitations during THz oscillation cycles. By tuning the relative phase between pump and probe excitations, we have revealed a

![MDC-THz Coherent Spectroscopy (A-D): Correlated 2D signal as a function of sampling time t (real time) and pump–probe delay (coherence time) for low (40.0 kV/cm), intermediate (100.0 kV/cm), and high (160.0 kV/cm) pump driving field. (E-G): Calculated 2D Fourier transform of (A-C). Labels and circles indicate spectral positions of conventional coherent pump–probe (PP, black), four-wave–mixing (FWM, red), and third harmonic generation (3HG, yellow) peaks. New correlated wave–mixing (CPP, CFWM, C3HG, and CWM, green) peaks emerge above critical driving and signify light-induced entanglement. Vertical magenta (black) dashed lines indicate peaks splitting from conventional peaks along the new vertical axis corresponding to the coherence time. Our predicted signatures of light-induced correlation are consistent with the first experimental measurement of MDC-THz in iron pnictides. (D and H): results for the highest pump field of 160.0 kV/cm are calculated by ignoring order parameter pump-probe coherent modulation. They agree with the lineshapes of third–order responses and measurements in semiconductors. The new CWM peak in the right–bottom corner of 2D space (F and G) presents the most dramatic smoking-gun signature of light-driven pseudospin entanglement mediated by higher–correlation
photogenerated, time-dependent interaction between two elementary excitations, which leads to light-induced quantum entanglement of Anderson pseudospins far from equilibrium [2]. We have predicted smoking-gun experimental signatures of THz-time-periodically-driven SC states in both one-band and two-band superconductors [2]: new Correlated Wave-Mixing (CWM) and THz Inversion Symmetry breaking Wave Mixing (ISWM) forbidden peaks, separated along the vertical frequency axis associated with the relative phase accumulation (coherence time). Above critical driving of SCs, these new MDC-THz peaks split from the conventional pump-probe (PP), four-wave mixing (FWM), and high harmonic generation (3HG) peaks. We have identified their dependencies on inter-band Coulomb coupling, driving field, and temperature. We attribute them to higher order nonlinear responses (7th order or higher) and IS breaking by the strong driving field. In particular, coherent pump-probe modulation of the SC order parameter parametrically drives pseudospin Rabi oscillators to give experimentally-observable higher-order nonlinear signals with distinct temperature and field dependencies. To understand the new aspects, we note that, spectroscopically, correlations are typically measured experimentally through allowed single-quanta elementary excitations. In SCs, the properties of single excitations are measured by third-order nonlinear susceptibilities. For strong fields, however, these conventional paradigms can break down. Our theoretical results stem from coherent nonlinear dynamics of two SC excitations.

**THz Dynamical Symmetry Breaking:** By comparing our calculations with (A, C) or without (B, D) electromagnetic propagation effects, we demonstrate the emergence of new Inversion Symmetry Breaking Wave Mixing (ISWM) MDC-THz peaks at the Higgs mode frequency, with Higgs sidebands separated along the coherence time axis. THz experimental datasets in iron pnictide high temperature superconductors to identify the predicted peaks arising from the above effects. Our ultimate goal is to use MDC-THz to achieve quantum tomography of higher correlation and entanglement across quantum systems.

2. **Discovery of Hybrid-Higgs Mode [5-6]:** Our prediction of a new controllable Hybrid-Higgs collective mode in multi-band iron pnictide superconductors was confirmed by four-wave-mixing phase-coherent experiments performed by our Ames Lab partner. A conceptually distinct Higgs amplitude mode arises in the limit of strong inter-band Coulomb interaction. We have demonstrated nonlinear quantum control of the Hybrid-Higgs coherence: strong THz driving leads to non-monotonic, nonlinear spectral changes displaying unconventional temperature and electric field dependencies. Unlike for single-band SCs, a large reversible modulation of the Hybrid-Higgs resonance strength is observed despite a persisting mode frequency. We provide compelling evidence for light-controlled coherent coupling between electron and hole amplitude collective modes enabled by inter-band quantum entanglement.

3. **Light-wave control by using quantum femtosecond magnetism and time-periodic modulation of coherent transport [10]:** A strong oscillating MIR laser electric field can enable light-wave quantum electronics by accelerating electrons back and forth during
oscillation cycles. However, without a direct interaction between photons and spins, magnetic properties can only be affected indirectly during such sub-cycle non-thermal timescales. We demonstrate that quantum fluctuations of magnetic moments responding to light-driven quantum transport of electron-magnon quasi-particles can provide new non-thermal pathways to steer antiferromagnetic states towards non-equilibrium metallic states with transient magnetization. In this way, we can influence magnetic moments in sync with electronic motion. Such light-engineering of quantum states at the ultimate speed limit provides new perspectives into quantum attosecond/femtosecond magnetism, while breaking ground for controlling correlated magnetic phases. A metastable non-equilibrium phase is established within a couple of oscillation cycles, while a light-induced softening of the phonon and transient changes in the total energy landscape open a new non-thermal pathway to an insulator-to-metal phase transition that is distinct from previously studied Mott transitions.

4. **Dissipationless Chiral Photocurrent** [11-16]: Our Ames Lab, Brookhaven National Lab and UAB collaboration reported chiral anomaly and circular photogalvanic photocurrent in Dirac/Weyl semimetals. Nearly non-dissipative photocurrents are capable of transferring and modulating the chirality from an electromagnetic field with net helicity, and vice versa. We also reported THz-periodic driving of topological phase transitions in ZrTe$_5$. Our results propose a coherent light-induced phononic symmetry switch without application of static electric or magnetic fields. *First*, by selectively driving coherent Raman phonons, we demonstrated topological switching at THz speed during periodic lattice driving by a few-cycle THz pulse in ZrTe$_5$. Experimental results combined with first-principles modeling showed that the system transitions from a strong to a weak topological insulator state. A Dirac semimetal phase is realized in-between. *Second*, coherent pumping of symmetry-breaking infrared (IR) phonons dynamically generates Weyl points. Using circularly-polarized ultrafast excitation, we generated a chiral imbalance between right- and left-handed fermions in ZrTe$_5$ to obtain a giant anisotropic terahertz nonlinear current. The Berry curvature dominance marks a sharp suppression of impurity scattering due to chiral protection, which, together with a large Fermi velocity, leads to remarkably long ballistic mean free paths, ~10 μm, for the photocurrent.

**Future Plans**

This is the last year of this DOE grant. The theoretical results obtained so far in superconductors open new ways to address a non-equilibrium problem that spans across several fields, from light-induced superconductivity to parametric driving of metastable phases to quantum entanglement of supercurrent qubits to coherent control of dissipationless current flow. We have obtained coherently controlled and “symmetry-protected” superfluid and topological dissipationless photocurrents that can be immune to noise. These photocurrents enable switching by quantum coherent motion with minimal energy loss. Our analysis of MDC-THz multi-dimensional datasets can extract new information on chiral charge transport, fractionalized spin phases, quantum spin liquids, and Majorana fermions. Light-induced high temperature superconductivity might be characterized by MDC-THz peaks that reflect transient quantum entanglement. Our results point to a new phononic symmetry switch enabled by THz light control and twisting of the crystal lattice of a Dirac material. We broke ground for coherent manipulation of Weyl nodes and robust quantum transport without application of static electric or magnetic fields. The discovery of quantum chiral anomaly with a nearly dissipationless photocurrent opens new opportunities for developing *chiral qubits*, in analogy to superconducting qubits, that can be controlled all-optically.
Publications


10. Light-wave control of non-equilibrium correlated states using quantum femtosecond magnetism and timeperiodic modulation of coherent transport, P. C. Lingos, M. D. Kapetanakis, J. Wang, and I. E. Perakis, *Communications Physics* 4, 60 https://doi.org/10.1038/s42005-021-00561-z (2021)


15. Light control of surface–bulk coupling by terahertz vibrational coherence in a topological insulator, Xu Yang, ..., I. E Perakis, ...J. Wang, npj Quantum Materials 5, 13 https://doi.org/10.1038/s41535-020-0215-7 (2020)

Program Title: Dynamics and Driven States in Quantum Magnets

Principal Investigator: Thomas F. Rosenbaum, California Institute of Technology

Program Scope
The order-disorder transition at a quantum phase transition intertwines the static and dynamical response of the material changing state, introducing new universality classes, amplifying the effects of disorder, and etching in high relief the role of quantum fluctuations. There are ample questions remaining about the character of such transitions and the nature of the competing quantum states. There are also opportunities to drive quantum materials out of equilibrium, with the possibility of new types of correlated and coherent order, and new ways to access the dynamical evolution of ground and excited states. We seek here to probe the critical modes at a quantum phase transition in both pure and disordered ferromagnets, to quench the systems across their quantum critical points to reveal the means by which order grows, and to compare the fluctuation spectra after quantum and classical annealing protocols in both ferromagnets and spin glasses. Moreover, by tuning the disorder and the quantum tunneling probability, it should be possible to study the competition between quantum entanglement and random field effects. We hope to elucidate the fundamental quantum physics as well as addressing the question of how best to use complex systems, such as magnetic solids, to process quantum information.

Recent Progress
(A) Soft Mode Driving a Quantum Phase Transition. Quantum phase transitions have come to occupy a central place in thermodynamics and statistical mechanics. The quantum Ising model, the simplest example of a quantum phase transition, finds its clearest natural realization in the LiHoF$_4$ rare earth magnet, and experiments in this system (and in the associated diluted magnet LiHo$_x$Y$_{1-x}$F$_4$) over the years have probed quantum criticality in great detail. However, a key feature has been missing in experiments on this and other Ising systems. The low-energy excitation spectrum of the system must, if there is a quantum phase transition, contain a “soft mode” that drives the transition and whose energy goes to zero precisely at the critical point. Previous neutron scattering experiments have only seen gapped modes, leading to the speculation that the coupling of the electronic Ising spins to nuclear spins may have transformed the soft mode into this gapped mode. Such a scenario would imply a major change in our understanding of real-world quantum phase transitions, since spin bath modes—like nuclear spins, defects, or paramagnetic impurities—exist in any solid-state system. We directly measure the low-lying excitation modes using microwave spectroscopy at energies well below those achievable in neutron experiments and observe directly the soft mode at the quantum ferromagnetic critical point in LiHoF$_4$ (Publication 5).

Instead of the single low-energy excitation expected for a simple quantum Ising system, we find and characterize a remarkable array of modes arising from coupling of the spin-$1/2$ Ising electronic spins to a bath of spin-$7/2$ Ho nuclear spins. We plot in Fig. 1 the measured transmission of single-crystal LiHoF$_4$ in a loop-gap resonator tuned to two different frequencies at $T = 55$ mK. The loop-gap resonator permits focused magnetic fields at GigaHertz frequencies with high quality factors Q at physical dimensions compatible with mounting on the cold finger of a helium dilution refrigerator.
Strong coupling is observed between the cavity photons and various excitations in the LiHoF$_4$ sample due to the high Q and filling factors. By repeating this process in multiple resonant cavities, we are able to map out the behavior of the lowest-lying electronuclear mode and observe its softening from above and below as it approaches the critical transverse field that defines the quantum phase transition. We compare the experimental results to Random Phase Approximation (RPA) calculations in Fig. 2.

Finally, we suppress the soft mode with a longitudinal magnetic field (Fig. 3), a critical test of the theory. Characterizing and experimentally manipulating these collective modes in a variety of magnetic quantum Ising systems is important because our results show that, as one approaches the quantum critical point, adiabatic quantum computing no longer can be regarded as a simple two-level avoidance process. One must consider all of the collective modes for any material that is a candidate for solid-state qubit realizations.
Quantum Dynamics in the Strongly-Driven Spin Liquid. At small Ho concentrations of a few percent, the Li(Ho,Y)F$_4$ system enters a strongly frustrated, spin liquid state. In this regime, the magnetic moments experience small quantum corrections to the common Ising approximation, which lead to small, degeneracy breaking energy shifts between different eigenstates. We have shown (Publication 3) that destructive interference between two almost degenerate excitation pathways burns spectral holes in the magnetic susceptibility, microscopically described in terms of Fano resonances. These already can occur in setups of only two or three frustrated moments, for which the driven level scheme has the paradigmatic L shape. For larger clusters of magnetic moments, the corresponding level schemes separate into almost isolated many-body schemes, in the sense that either the transition matrix elements between them are negligibly small or the energy difference of the transitions is strongly off-resonant to the drive. This enables the observation of Fano resonances, caused by many-body quantum corrections to the common Ising approximation. We have measured the dependence of the resonances on the driving strength and frequency as well as the crucial role that is played by lattice dissipation (Publication 2).

Future Plans
1. We propose to investigate the effects of disorder on the quantum phase transition. The critical exponents and scaling of the critical transverse field in the quantum limit are different for LiHo$_x$Y$_{1-x}$F$_4$ in the presence of disorder due to the introduction of local random fields. We plan to employ microwave spectroscopy to reveal the nature of the soft mode at the quantum phase transition as well as the critical excitations with increasing amounts of disorder. We also propose to characterize the soft mode in the x-y quantum antiferromagnet, LiErF$_4$.

2. A wide range of systems, from hard magnets to soft matter, from fluids to power grids, exhibit avalanche behavior when driven out of equilibrium. The statistics and form of these avalanches can be used to reveal the nature of the underlying energy landscape and dynamics. Barkhausen noise, driven by avalanches of ferromagnetic domain motion, is perhaps the best studied realization of this general phenomenon. In conventional metallic ferromagnets, drag effects arising from eddy-current back action dominate the dynamics, but realizing either a drag-free response or alternative drag mechanisms remains an important avenue for investigation. We have measured Barkhausen noise in an insulating Ising ferromagnet, LiHo$_{0.44}$Y$_{0.56}$F$_4$. An insulator cannot support eddy currents, and, indeed, we find that the ensemble average over long-duration avalanche events just below the Curie temperature approaches a symmetric lineshape, as

Fig. 3: Response of the real (left) and imaginary/dissipative (right) parts of the susceptibility to a longitudinal magnetic field in a 1.9 GHz resonant cavity. The field suppresses the dissipation, indicating that the soft mode no longer plunges to zero at the critical transverse field for the quantum phase transition.
expected for a drag-free response (Publication 1). This limit has not been observed previously in metallic ferromagnets. At lower temperatures and for short duration events, we do observe clear drag effects, which cannot arise from eddy currents. By studying the temperature dependence in different time regimes and comparing to the well-understood microscopic Hamiltonian of this model Ising magnet, we are able to propose the presence of two coexisting drag mechanisms: one arising from quantum-fluctuation-induced domain wall broadening and the other from random-field-induced domain wall pinning.

It is not possible yet to definitively ascribe a quantum origin to the lowest temperature noise features, but we should be able to distinguish classical and quantum effects through the application of a transverse magnetic field. At small magnitudes, a transverse magnetic field primarily creates a site-random magnetic field that pins the domain walls, creating barriers to motion that increase with random field amplitude. The rising barrier height decreases the probability of reversal at a given applied field, and the pinning potential effectively can be increased or decreased on demand and, importantly, in a temperature-independent manner. As the magnitude of the transverse field is increased, one crosses into a quantum speedup regime, where the primary effect of the transverse field is to increase the tunneling probability of the domain walls by creating an admixture of “up” and “down” Ising spins. This effect is most pronounced at the lowest temperatures.

Systems near criticality exhibit scaling relations and power-law behavior between various quantities in each system, and the exponents corresponding to these scaling relations help elucidate the underlying mechanisms and universality class for a particular system. We will examine histograms of the duration vs. event probability, area vs. event probability, energy vs. event probability, and, finally, the voltage power-spectral-density. Classically, we would expect a Gaussian distribution of event sizes, while quantum mechanically we might expect to see quantization of event sizes or, at a minimum, non-Gaussian distributions.

Publications
Session II
Magnetothermal imaging of correlated electrons in moire heterostructures

Andrea Young, University of California, Santa Barbara

Program Scope

Our program seeks to understand the interplay between magnetism and superconductivity in correlated two dimensional materials using scanned probe microscopy based on nanoscale superconducting quantum interference devices. Our sensors are nanoscale SQUIDs fabricated at the apex of a quartz tube, and can be made as small as 30nm in diameter; moreover, they boast flux sensitivities near the quantum limit enabling, in principle, single spin detection. We have built up one working instrument, and are working on several more, to bring this technique to bear on a wide range of heterostructures over a large range of temperatures and magnetic fields. In the first year of this program, we applied this technique to directly image orbital magnetism in twisted bilayer graphene (see Fig. 1), resulting in one publication [1].

Recent Progress

Originally conceived of as targeting moire materials, where flat bands may be engineered through interlayer lattice mismatch, we have recently changed this focus based on our accidental discovery of magnetism[2] and, under this award, superconductivity[3] in simpler pure graphene devices. Specifically, we have found that in rhombohedral trilayer graphene superconductivity appears at a variety of gate voltages, which tune both the carrier density and the band structure through the applied electric field. Importantly, ABC trilayer is structurally metastable, allowing highly uniform low-disorder systems to be experimentally created. Our findings point towards a broad class of previously unknown graphene superconductors based on gate-induced van Hove singularities in ultra-low disorder systems.

Accessing superconductivity via the electric field-effect in a clean, two-dimensional device is a central goal of nanoelectronics. While superconductivity has been realized in graphene moiré
heterostructures many of these structures are not mechanically stable, and experiments show signatures of strong disorder. Here we report the observation of superconductivity—manifesting as low- or vanishing resistivity at sub-kelvin temperatures—in crystalline rhombohedral trilayer graphene, a structurally metastable carbon allotrope. We observed superconductivity in two distinct gate-tuned regions (SC1 and SC2). Importantly, we find superconductivity to be deep in the clean limit defined by the ratio of mean free path and superconducting coherence length. The exceptionally high quality of the samples allows high resolution mapping of the normal state Fermi surfaces by quantum oscillations. These measurements, shown in Figure 3, reveal that both superconductors emerge from an annular Fermi sea, and are proximal carrier density to an isospin symmetry-breaking transition where the Fermi surface degeneracy changes. Whereas SC1 emerges from a paramagnetic normal state, SC2 emerges from a spin-polarized, valley-unpolarized half-metal and violates the Pauli limit for in-plane magnetic fields by at least one order of magnitude.!

While the phenomenology of the superconductivity is clear, theoretically it is uncertain what the underlying mechanism is. In particular, our results may be understood in light of several proposals including both conventional phonon-mediated pairing and pairing due to intrinsic fluctuations of the Fermi sea. Most obviously, the appearance of superconductivity near symmetry breaking phase transitions suggests that fluctuations of the proximal ordered state may play a role in pairing. The plausibility of this picture hinges on the nature of the transition. Experimentally, the sudden jump in quantum oscillation spectra observed near the superconductors is suggestive of a first order transition. In this case, fluctuations might be suppressed. However, the resistivity of the normal state changes only gradually across the transition, contrasting with other isospin transitions studied in the same sample that are strongly first order. Measurements of the thermodynamic compressibility similarly do not show strong negative compressibility where superconductivity is observed, allowing for the possibility of a continuous transition.

Figure 3: (a) Quantum oscillations in ABC trilayer graphene in the vicinity of the superconducting state. (b) Fourier transform of the quantum oscillation data, normalized to the total Luttinger volume. In these units, \( f^2 \) denotes the total fraction of the fermi surface enclosed by a given phase coherent orbit. (c) Base temperature resistivity, showing the regime of superconductivity and the adjacent partially isospin polarized state (PIP). Superconductivity arises within the annular Fermi sea with unbroken spin- and valley degeneracy.
Future Plans

The exceptionally uniformity of ABC trilayer graphene allows a new generation of experiments on ultra-clean and gate tunable superconducting and magnetic states. In the immediate term, we plan to apply magnetic- and thermal imaging to rhombohedral trilayers. These experiments will allow us to directly determine the magnetic moment of the magnetic and superconducting states. In particular, the presence of both spin- and valley- degrees of freedom allow for a wide variety of magnetic states, whose nature has significant implications for the nature of the observed superconductivity. In particular, the rapidly evolving theoretical picture for superconducting mechanisms in this system [4-12] features at least some suggestions that valley-coherent order may play a key role in all-electronic superconducting mechanisms. Direct measurements of the magnetic moment will go a long way towards constraining the symmetry breaking in different realized phases. In addition, some theoretical treatments have raised the possibility that topological superconductivity might be natural in this system [7-8]. Direct magnetic and thermal imaging may distinguish such states from more conventional symmetries, which have also been proposed to emerge from both conventional electron phonon as well as all-electronic mechanisms [4-6]. Devices for this measurement have already been fabricated, and are awaiting measurement as we write this report.

In an alternative direction, the discovery of superconductivity where it was not expected always begs the question of where else superconductivity may appear. We speculate that ABC trilayer graphene is not unique; rather, all graphite allotropes likely host similar phase diagrams near van Hove singularities. In this picture, twisted bilayer and other moire systems are simply one route to generate this van Hove singularity, while ABC is another but the phenomena themselves may be ubiquitous. A major goal is thus to identify clean superconductivity in allotropes that are absolutely stable, in constrast to twisted systems which are mechanically unstable and the ABC trilayer which is only metastable. Bernal stacked bi- and mutlilayers are the first candidates we plan to explore in this regard.

References


Publications


An experimental study of flat bands and correlated phases in twisted Carbon layers.

Eva Y. Andrei, Department of Physics, Rutgers University, 136 Frelinghuysen Rd, Piscataway, NJ 08904

Program Scope

The discovery of atomic layers and their stacking into van-der Waals heterostructures has led to the emergence of new material properties that could not have been achieved by standard chemical synthesis. In particular, superstructures created by stacking atomic layers with a twist between their crystallographic orientations introduces a periodically modulated moiré potential which can dramatically alter the electronic properties of a material, as first demonstrated by the STM/STS studies in my group.[1] In this work we discovered that the moiré potential in twisted bilayer graphene (TBG) produced two van Hove singularities where the density-of-states (DOS) is dramatically enhanced, at the same time slowing down the electron velocity. At a twist angle of \( \sim 1.1^\circ \), later dubbed “magic angle”, these van-Hove-singularities merged producing an almost flat-band, where a gap that emerged at partial filling of the band indicated the emergence of a correlated-electron phase.[1] With the recent discovery of superconductivity, uncommon insulating states and magnetism, magic angle TBG has joined the realm of strongly correlated materials. Remarkably, the phenomenology of magic angle TBG is similar to that of high–Tc superconductors, a central mystery in condensed matter physics, but their behavior is richer. Transport measurements have shown that, similar to high–Tc superconductors, superconductivity in TBG emerges near the insulting phases observed at integer fillings of the moiré unit cell and exhibits a dome-like doping dependence of Tc. Further similarities include the linear in temperature resistivity, and the large ratio of Tc to the Fermi energy. Because TBLG is cleaner and its properties easily tuned by gating, as opposed to chemical doping in the case of the high–Tc superconductors, it could provide crucial insights into the underlying physics. To make further progress, detailed experimental studies that constrain the theoretical models are needed.

Recent Progress

Our recent work addressed questions concerning correlated phases in van der Waals heterostructures using techniques developed or refined in our group, including Hall density measurements, scanning tunneling microscopy and spectroscopy, Landau level spectroscopy, scanning charge spectroscopy, Kelvin force microscopy and atomic force microscopy. In addition to TBLG we have also studied the electronic properties of the layered transition metal dichalcogenide TaS\(_2\) which exhibits a successive array of temperature-driven phase transitions into three types of charge density wave (CDW) states. Below is a brief summary of results pertaining to flat band in MA-TBG. 

- **Flat bands through strain induced superstructures.**[2] Interactions between stacked atomic crystals can radically change their properties, leading to essentially new materials in terms of the electronic structure. A striking example is the emergence of flat-bands in magic angle TBG where the quenched kinetic-energy promotes electron-electron interactions and facilitates the appearance of strongly-correlated phases. Flat-bands however are rarely found in nature. In the case of magic angle TBG, their appearance requires exquisite fine-tuning of the interlayer twist-angle, posing challenges to fabrication and scalability. We have discovered an alternative route to creating flat-bands that does not involve fine tuning, by taking advantage of the fact that monolayers placed on an atomically-flat substrate can be forced to undergo a buckling-transition which results in periodically strained superlattices. Examples of graphene membranes that have undergone a
buckling transition are seen in the scanning tunneling topography images shown in Fig. 1. The buckling transitions were observed upon cooling the device from 200°C to 4K and were attributed to the difference in thermal expansion coefficients of the two materials. An STM height profile of a 2D triangular buckling lattice observed in graphene on NbSe2 is shown in Fig. 2.

It is known from both theory and experiment that non-uniform strain in graphene produces a pseudo-magnetic field (PMF) with opposite signs in the K and K’ valley, thus not breaking time reversal symmetry. This reconstructs the band into a sequence of flat pseudo-Landau levels (PLL), whose spacing is determined by the value of the PMF. Furthermore, owing to the peculiar valley-sublattice locking of Dirac fermions in both a real magnetic field and PMF, the K and K’ electronic wave functions are constrained to reside on opposite sublattices. In other words, electrons in states corresponding to the K valley reside on one sublattice, say A, while K’ valley electrons reside on the B sublattice. This provides a direct method to verify the presence of PMF through atomic resolution STM.

STS measurements on such a periodically buckled graphene layer revealed a PLL sequence corresponding to large periodically modulated pseudo-magnetic fields which reached 120T on the crests of the buckled structure (Fig. 3 left) and changed sign in the troughs where the PMF reached ~80T. Atomic resolution topography (Fig. 3 center top and bottom insets) reveals triangular
structures, with opposite orientations in the crests and trough regions, confirming the valley-sublattice locking expected in the presence of a PMF. This locking is similarly observed in the simulations, (Fig.3 right panels) where we plot the PMF dependence of the DOS in the K valley for the A and B sublattices (top and bottom respectively). We note that while the A sublattice hosts a low energy state, none is present on the B sublattice. This polarization is reversed in the troughs (not shown). In Fig. 4a we show the calculated band structure for the buckled G/NbSe2 sample discussed above. Panels b & c show the experimental and theoretical DOS maps in each of the flat bands.

In the presence of a periodic strain field with period of order 10 nm, theory predicts the emergence of very flat bands. Bringing the Fermi energy into such a flat band, and adding a small attractive interaction between the electrons, is expected to produce a superconducting state with a periodic gap whose amplitude is comparable to room temperature. Importantly, these parameters are achievable in buckled graphene membranes.

Because of the finite conductance of the NbSe2 substrate it is not possible in the buckled G/NbSe2 samples to bring the Fermi level within one of the flat-bands. Therefore, in order to access correlation effects, we used G/hBN samples. In this case, applying a gate voltage across the insulating hBN layer allowed us to bring the Fermi level within the flat-band. Utilizing the same sample preparation process as for G/NbSe2, we again obtain buckling superlattices as illustrated in Fig. 1. Tuning the gate-voltage allowed us to gradually move the charge neutrality point from the hole-doped to the electron-doped sector. In Fig. 4d we show the evolution of the dI/dV spectra in the crest regions. The spectrum features a prominent peak that we identify with the strain-induced N=0 PLL. Doping the sample to partially fill the N=0 PLL band, the peak splits indicating the appearance of a correlation induced pseudo-gap at the Fermi level.

These results demonstrate that buckling-induced periodic strain patterns offer a new experimental strategy for the creation of flat-bands and for inducing correlated states with exceptional flexibility. The shape, period and symmetry of the buckled structures can be controlled by experimentally adjustable parameters, such as boundary geometry and strain distribution, enabling the realization of flat-bands with prescribed geometry.

- Chern Insulators, van Hove singularities and Topological Flat-bands in Magic-angle Twisted Bilayer Graphene.[3] In this work (Fig. 5) we reported on the discovery of surprising band-structure pliability in MA-TBG, providing direct access to the Fermi surface topology. Using Hall density measurements we found that in response to partial band-filling by electrostatic doping, the band structure transforms its topology, resulting in the emergence of van Hove singularities.
(VHS) and correlation-induced gaps. The gaps generate mini-bands, which host new VHSs, leading to new correlation induced gaps, and so on. This produces a cascade of correlated phases, resulting in the first observation in this system of Chern insulating states characterized by precisely quantized Hall plateaus. Surprisingly, for magnetic fields exceeding 5T we observe a VHS at a filling of 3.5, suggesting the possibility of a fractional Chern insulator. This VHS is accompanied by a crossover from low-temperature metallic, to high-temperature insulating behavior, which suggests an entropically driven Pomeranchuk-like transitions. This work not only reveals the existence of Chern insulators in this system, but also offers a new platform for inducing and understanding correlated states in MA-TBG. Furthermore, it introduces a new experimental tool for probing the Fermi surface topology in MA-TBG.

Future Plans

Future research will be guided by two experimental thrusts. (i) Elucidate the nature of the superconducting, insulating and magnetic states in TBLG. Using ultra-low temperature tunneling and transport measurements we will study the band structure reconstruction in the correlated electron states and their evolution with temperature, magnetic field, strain and carrier density. We will study the pseudogap phase in magic-angle TBLG and its relation to charge order and to the emergence of the superconducting phase, aiming to understand the pairing mechanism, the symmetry of the wave function and the low energy excitations. (ii) Devise new methods for creating flat bands and for inducing robust correlated electron states. This thrust will aim to create flat bands with non-twist induced superstructures such as strain-induced periodic pseudo-magnetic fields through thermal cycling of superposed layers with different expansion coefficients or by suspending atomic layers on nanometer-scale periodic structures.

References

Recent Publications acknowledging DOE support


Quantum Transport in 2D Semiconductors

James Hone, Cory Dean, Columbia University

Program Scope

The goal of this project is to perform pioneering studies of quantum transport in two-dimensional transition metal dichalcogenides (TMDs) and their related heterostructures. This work builds on advances in materials synthesis, development of new contact techniques, and implementation of new techniques for electrical transport and compressibility measurements. The specific goals include: understanding transport properties at high magnetic fields; detailed mapping of the Landau Level spectrum in TMDs with different bandstructure (e.g. bandgap) and spin-orbit coupling; studies of exciton condensate phases; and detailed studies of many body quantum states that appear in the fractional quantum Hall regime.

Recent Progress

1. Interlayer exciton condensate in bilayer transition metal dichalcogenides (TMD)

![Fig 1](image)

Fig 1: (a) Penetration capacitance as a function of the total filling factor $\nu_{\text{tot}}$ and displacement field $D$ in bilayer WSe$_2$ at $B = 15$ T. Insets shows the band structure of bilayer WSe$_2$ with 4 relevant flavors as marked. (b) Schematic LL diagram. As $D$ is varied, LLs from the two layers cross. The crossings for LLs of the same orbital number are marked by circles, with solid (dashed) circles for gapped (ungapped) cases. The gap formation at interlayer LL crossing represents easy-plane pseudospin ferromagnets, also known as exciton condensates. The top panel of (c) (d) (e) are zoom-in's of (a), focusing on the blue solid, dotted circles and dashed rectangular, respectively. The bottom panel are linecut along the red dashed line in the top panel. A gap is observed in (c) when $\nu_B + \nu_T = 1$ (total filling is integer) but not in (d) (e).
We have identified 2H-stacked bilayer WSe$_2$ as a natural platform for interlayer exciton condensates (EC) in the strong coupling limit. The intrinsic spin-valley structure in bilayer WSe$_2$ suppresses interlayer tunneling even when the separation is reduced to the atomic limit, providing access to a previously unattainable regime of strong interlayer coupling. Using capacitance spectroscopy, we investigate magneto-EC, formed when partially filled Landau levels (LL) couple between the layers. We identify that EC only forms when the relevant LLs have the same orbital number, while the spin and valley plays a minor role (see Fig.1). Remarkably, we observe for the first time EC in LLs with orbital number other than $n = 0$ (up to orbital number $n = 6$). Surprisingly, we find that in the strong coupling regime the EC can be more robust in higher LLs than in the lowest one (see Fig.2b). Comparison with theoretical calculations (Fig.2c) suggests that this is due to the crossover between two types of charge excitations – one involves layer pseudospin texture (known as meron-antimero pairs) while the other one does not. In addition, we have observed that, for the two types of excitations, the charge gap has a different dependence on interlayer charge imbalance (Fig.2d).

Fig. 2 (a) Numerically calculated upper limit $d/l_B$ for EC formation ($d$ is the interlayer spacing and $l_B$ is the magnetic length). Experimentally accessible ranges of $d/l_B$ for different systems are marked on the right. (b) Measured excitation gap when the layers are balanced ($D = 0$ and $\nu_B = \nu_T = 1/2$), at $B = 15$ T which corresponds to $d/l_B = 0.1$. (c) Numerically calculated charge gap values for layer balanced condition, for two types of excitations, at $d/l_B = 0.1$. The excitation energy of layer-pseudospin texture increases with $n$, while those for particle-hole excitations decreases with $n$. The filled markers stand for the lowest-energy excitations, which changes from one type to the other as $n$ varies. (d) Penetration capacitance as a function of $D$, at constant total filling factor $\nu_{tot} = 1$, 3, 5, 7, as marked, while the topmost LLs has orbital numbers $n = 0, 1, 2, 3$, respectively. The shades highlight the D-range where the both layers are partially filled and charge is being transferred interlayer, while in the unshaded regions both layers are at integer fillings as marked and the system exhibits an integer quantum Hall gap. Apparently, in the partially filled regime, the gap increases with $D$ for $n = 1$ while decreases with $D$ for $n = 2$ and 3.

2. Isospin-dependent transport in TMD
We have studied transport in WSe$_2$ in the quantum Hall regime and have identified that transport behavior is extremely sensitive to the spin and isospin flavor. In Fig. 3 (a) we plot the longitudinal and Hall resistance as a function of $B$, showing wide quantum Hall plateaus at high magnetic fields.
A density sweep at constant $B$ is shown in Fig. 3 (b). The resistance remains zero while the Fermi level stays in the first LL of spin down ($5 < \nu < 6$). This in sharp contrast to the transport behavior when the Fermi level is in spin up LLs. At the same time, the Hall resistance shows a wide plateau. Further, LLs of different spin also host opposite temperature dependence in conductance (Fig. 3c&d): the conductance decreases with decreasing temperature when the Fermi level is in a spin down LL. All the above observations suggest that the electrons are localized in the bulk when the Fermi level is in a spin down LL.

Fig. 3 (a) Longitudinal and Hall resistance in regime with only one layer populated as a function of $B$. (b) Longitudinal and Hall resistance as a function of filling factor at $B = 28$ T. The orbital and spin indices are marked. (c) Conductance as a function of filling factor and temperature at $B = 14.9$ T. (d) Two representative T-dependence curves at $B = 14.9$ T and $\nu = 7.5$ and $8.5$, as marked.

We further identify that the spin-sensitivity in transport results from the distinction of majority versus minority population of the isospin flavors. Indeed, even when the fermi level always stays in spin up LLs, the transport varies sensitively as we vary the layer/valley index of the topmost LL. This is demonstrated in Fig. 4(a) where we plot the resistance as a function of the total filling factor, and displacement field, which shifts the Fermi level between different layers (valleys). For example, the resistance at $\nu = 5.5$ as a function of the displacement field oscillates between high and low values (Fig. 4b): when the Fermi level is in the layer whose population is the majority (minority), the resistance is high (low). Our observations demonstrate isospin-dependent transport behavior that cannot be explained by present theoretical models and calls for further studies.

Fig. 4 (a) Resistance as a function of the total filling factor $\nu$ and displacement field $D$ in bilayer WS$_2$ at $B = 15$ T. The checkerboard region is the regime where both layers are populated. (b) Resistance as a function of $D$ at $\nu = 5.5$. The filling factors are marked on the top as $(\nu_B, \nu_T)$.
Future Plans

1. Fractional quantum Hall interferometry in TMD monolayers

The excitations of fractional quantum Hall states (FQHS) are theoretically fractionally charged quasiparticles that obey anionic statistics. Electron beam interferometers exploiting 1D edge states has been the most promising protocol to probe the nature of the quasiparticles. A particularly exciting species is non-Abelian anyons hosted in even-denominator FQHS, which can the foundation for quantum computing. 2D TMD semiconductors have several advantages in engineering mesoscopic structures such as interferometers. On one hand, compared to classical semiconductors such as GaAs, the small thickness between the 2D channel and gate could reduce the fringe field effect and edge reconstruction. On the other hand, TMD semiconductors have a robust band gap which makes it easier to realize gate-tunable transmission of an electrostatically defined quantum point contacts. This is a critical technical requirement necessary to fine tune the response of an edge-state interferometer, and represents a big advantage over for example graphene, which is a semimetal with no band gap. The successful observation of FQHS including even-denominator ones and fabrication of quantum point contact suggests TMD monolayers are promising platforms for FQHS interferometry.

2. Wigner Crystals in the low density regime

Wigner crystals are predicted to form spontaneously in low density 2D electron systems, when the Coulomb interaction between the electrons overwhelms the kinetic energy. Atomically-thin TMD host high effective mass and weak screening and thus are natural platforms to pursuit Wigner crystals. Recently, signatures of Wigner crystals have been reported from optical measurements on TMD monolayers and bilayers. On the other hand, the further advancement of TMD crystal quality allows the low density regime to be accessible by capacitance and transport measurements. We plan to perform systematical studies in the low density regime, in search of Wigner crystals.

Publications


Strongly correlated excitonic insulator in Coulomb-coupled bilayers

Kin Fai Mak
Cornell University

Program Scope

An exciton condensate is a state of matter with macroscopic quantum coherence. The concept of exciton condensation is of fundamental importance in condensed matter physics. The phenomenon may also have implications in condensate-based optoelectronics applications and exciton-mediated high-temperature superconductivity. The emergence of two-dimensional (2D) layered semiconductors with large exciton binding energy and flexibility in forming van der Waals heterostructures opens an exciting opportunity to explore high-temperature exciton condensation and other emergent quantum many-body ground states.

In this project, we will combine advanced device fabrication and tunneling, capacitance, and optical spectroscopy and imaging measurements to investigate interlayer exciton condensation in transition metal dichalcogenide (TMD) atomic double layers. Building on recent breakthrough of the PI’s group on interlayer exciton condensation in MoSe$_2$-WSe$_2$ double layers, the research aims to address two open questions. The first is to understand and achieve high condensation temperature in the atomic double layer systems. The second concerns experimental signatures of exciton superfluidity and long-range spatial phase coherence. The specific objectives are:

- Determine the interlayer exciton binding energy and its dependence on interlayer separation, dielectric screening and relative orientations of the TMD materials;
- Quantify the exciton-exciton interactions, both the Hartree and the exchange correlations, and their effects on exciton condensation;
- Probe exciton superfluidity by tunneling measurements and long-range spatial phase coherence by correlation measurements of the interlayer exciton emission.

The proposed research is of fundamental importance since high-temperature exciton condensation presents one of the grand scientific challenges in condensed matter physics. The research also has the potential to impact technology including a new type of high-temperature superconductors and condensate-based superradiant light sources. Both are well aligned with the DOE missions.
Recent Progress

Excitonic insulators (EIs) arise from the formation of bound electron-hole pairs (excitons) in semiconductors and provide a solid-state platform for quantum many-boson physics. Strong exciton-exciton repulsion is expected to stabilize condensed superfluid and crystalline phases by suppressing both density and phase fluctuations. Although spectroscopic signatures of EIs have been reported, conclusive evidence for strongly correlated EI states has remained elusive. Recently, we have realized strongly correlated EIs in Coulomb-coupled bilayers of 2D semiconductors by direct thermodynamic measurements. We have also mapped the exciton phase diagram that reveals both the Mott transition and interaction-enhanced quasi-condensation.

Future Plans

The next step is to fabricate multi-exciton-terminal devices based on Coulomb-coupled bilayer systems and search for experimental signatures of exciton superfluidity.

References


Publications


Session III
Control of antiferromagnetic domain dynamics in oxide heterostructures

Charles Ahn (PI) and Fred Walker, Yale University

Program Scope

Transition-metal oxides (TMOs), such as nickelates and titanates, form an attractive platform that display a wide range of physical properties arising from strong electron correlations, including colossal magnetoresistance, metal-insulator transitions, multiferroicity, high-Tc superconductivity, and ferromagnetism. Often accompanying this behavior is an interplay between lattice, spin, charge, and orbital degrees of freedom. Understanding how the internal structural and electronic degrees of freedom are coupled in TMOs is crucial not only from the viewpoint of fundamental condensed matter physics, but also how they directly impact novel electronic phenomena relevant to basic energy sciences. Recently, intense research efforts are being focused on manipulating spin transport properties and ground state magnetism in the search for novel spintronic phenomena. Especially, exploiting antiferromagnetic (AF) materials as active constituents lays the groundwork for faster and more energy-efficient magnetic processes. Research for this project involves the synthesis and microscopic characterization of deliberately designed AF TMO-based heterostructures. The energetics and dynamics of collective magnetic excitations are tuned by changing composition and structure at interfaces and using effects due to dimensional confinement. A key ingredient for this project is the ability to grow crystalline thin film heterostructures with atomic precision using molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) comprised of alternating AF and tunable non-magnetic (NM) layers. Long-range electronic and magnetic ordering in strongly correlated oxides is intimately tied to short-range spin exchange patterns. Collective excitations in transition metal oxides can be effectively controlled by dimensional confinement via adjusting the local exchange interactions. These adjustments can realize substantial modifications to the energetics and dynamics of the collective excitations and long-range orders, opening a pathway to achieve unique behaviors that can advance quantum information and storage technologies based on collective electronic excitations.

Recent Progress

Our recent results show how we can assess the collective magnetic dynamics using x-ray photon correlation spectroscopy and control the dynamics in antiferromagnetic (NdNiO$_3$)$_n$/NdAlO$_3$$_n$ superlattices. We observe a dramatic change in the fluctuations of antiferromagnetic (AF) domain boundaries as we change the thickness of the NdNiO$_3$ (NNO) and NdAlO$_3$ (NAO) layers, the latter of which functions as a non-magnetic (NM) spacer (Panels a and b of Fig. 1). Reducing the NdNiO$_3$ layer thickness to approach the 2D limit inherently reduces the dimension of the AF domains, lowering the energy cost to create collective states, which is reflected as an enhancement of fluctuations at the AF domain boundaries. The collective dynamics can be further tuned by strengthening the inter-layer coupling (shown in panels c and d of Fig. 1) between separate NdNiO$_3$ blocks, as we reduce the NdAlO$_3$ layer thickness to a single unit cell. The analysis of the

43
temperature dependent dynamics allows us to extract the energetics of the collective domain motion, which could be understood in terms of local exchange interactions.[1] The results demonstrate a path to control the fluctuations of antiferromagnetic domain walls in oxide heterostructures by fully exploiting the motifs of dimensional confinement and interfacial coupling. This approach is applicable to a broad class of materials to achieve unique behaviors and to advance quantum information and storage technologies based on collective electronic excitations.

NNO thin films and heterostructures are grown on LaAlO$_3$ (001) substrates using molecular beam epitaxy. SLs with varying NNO, NAO layer thicknesses are fabricated. X-ray diffraction and scanning transmission electron microscopy (STEM) show high crystallinity and atomically abrupt interfaces in both macroscopic and microscopic regimes (Figure 1). We perform resonant coherent soft x-ray scattering at $q_{AF} = \left(\frac{1}{4} \frac{1}{4} \frac{1}{4}\right)_{pc}$ to measure the AF ground state.

The AF domain texture in NNO arises from boundaries between domains with dissimilar ordering wavevectors: $q_1 = (1/4 1/4 1/4)_{pc}$, $q_2 = (-1/4 1/4 1/4)_{pc}$, $q_3 = (1/4 -1/4 1/4)_{pc}$, $q_4 = (1/4 1/4 -1/4)_{pc}$, as well as anti-phase boundaries within a single wavevector domain. We are only sensitive to one of the four domains allowed by the fourfold surface symmetry. Coherent x-ray scattering from spatial disorder or microstructures, such as the above-described magnetic domains, results in a complicated interference pattern, known as a “speckle” pattern.

The dynamics of the speckle pattern can be quantified using an autocorrelation function, $g_2(t)$, which correlates pixel intensities $I$ at particular regions at time separations, $t$. The dynamics of the AF domain wall motion can be deduced by exploring the time evolution of the speckle pattern, as the speckles are sensitive to the microscopic domain configuration. To quantify the observed dynamics, the square of the ISF is fitted with a stretched exponential:
\[ |F(t)|^2 = e^{-2(t/\tau)\beta}, \quad (1) \]

where \( \tau \) is the decay constant, and \( \beta \) is the stretching exponent. The fit to the exponential function is shown as solid lines in Fig. 2(a). The extracted decay constants and stretching exponents at different temperatures are plotted in Fig. 2(b, c) for the (NNO)$_4$/(NAO)$_1$ superlattice. This superlattice has a dramatically different domain dynamic than thick NNO, with a decay constant measured in 10’s of minutes below the Neel temperature of \( \sim 150K \) and (NNO)$_4$/(NAO)$_4$ superlattices, with decay constants measured in tenths of a second.

By limiting the spacer layer thickness to a single unit cell, the domains in adjacent layers are weakly pinned to one another, resulting in an intermediate domain dynamic with a decay constant that is strongly temperature dependent as the Neel temperature is approached, (Fig. 2(a)). The non-zero coupling across the NAO layer also suggests a microscopic model for the Arrhenius behavior observed in the m=4, n=1 SL. A thermally activated mechanism initiates the motion of a domain wall in a single layer, which, when decoupled from neighboring NNO planes, is observed to have fast dynamics. When the layers are coupled across a single NAO layer, there is an energy cost for moving the domain boundary in a single layer. After this first step, the domains of the neighboring layers can move to restore the ground state to account for the thermally activated domain motion. In this situation, the energy cost of moving the domain wall in a single layer represents the activation barrier associated with moving a domain wall in each layer by one lattice site. The measured activation barrier of 17.6 meV is larger than predicted by theory and may reflect more than one domain being involved in the domain wall motion.

**Future Plans**

Perovskite nickelates and chromates are candidates for the AF active layers, as they exhibit a remarkable tunability across their rich phase diagrams. A non-magnetic isolation layer adjusts
the geometrically complex local exchange interaction patterns, which are tied to long-range magnetic ordering. The change in chemical composition and the thickness of the NM layer can modify the interfacial crystal and electronic structures of AFs to generate pronounced effects on the magnetic ground states. X-ray photon correlation spectroscopy (XPCS) of resonant diffraction peaks will allow measurement of the temperature- and length scale-dependent dynamics of the collective magnetic excitations to determine the energetics of AF domain configurations. Resonant inelastic x-ray scattering[2], angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy[3], and crystal truncation rod measurements[4] will also be employed to provide a detailed understanding of the role of lattice, charge, orbital, and spin degrees of freedom on the collective magnetic behavior.

A key ingredient behind our approach to control the spin dynamics in oxide heterostructures is tuning the effective exchange coupling,[5] as illustrated in Figure 1c and 1d. The exchange interaction between separate magnetic layers can act across a nonmagnetic isolation layer if the thickness of the spacer layer is thin enough. The strength of the inter-layer exchange coupling can be tuned by adjusting either the thickness or the chemical composition of the insulating nonmagnetic layer. The strength of the coupling will depend on thickness, strain, and octahedral rotations of the perovskite oxygen sublattice. We will also control AF domains by using a spacer layer that is magnetic. The perovskite LaCoO$_3$ is such a spacer layer, with spin states and exchange interactions that can be altered with thickness, crystal structure, and strain state. Rare-earth chromates are a less studied system, and we will use the strong link between their AFM ground state and structural properties to achieve unique control of their collective magnetic behavior. LaCrO$_3$ (LCO) and SrCrO$_3$ (SCO) are AFM building blocks, insulating and metallic, respectively, for the proposed bi-layer heterostructures. In contrast to the nickelates, their AFM ground state mainly is governed by the superexchange interaction, resulting in a G-type AFM ground state, whose energetics depend strongly on the Cr-O-Cr bond angles and bond length.

References

Publications


Juan Jiang, Sangjae Lee, Fucong Fei, Fengqi Song, Elio Vescovo, Konstantine Kaznatcheev, Frederick J. Walker, Charles H. Ahn, *A comprehensive ARPES study of the type-II Dirac semimetal candidate Ir$_{1-x}$Pt$_x$Te$_2*, APL Mater. 8, 061106 (2020) DOI: 10.1063/5.0011549


Program Title: Non-Equilibrium Magnetism: Materials and Phenomena
Principle Investigator: Frances Hellman; Co-PIs Jeff Bokor, Peter Fischer, Steve Kevan, Sujoy Roy, Sayeef Salahuddin, Lin-Wang Wang; Materials Sciences Division, LBNL

Program Scope: This program focuses on the fundamental science of non-equilibrium magnetic materials and phenomena in films with strong spin-orbit interactions in the presence of interfacially-induced inversion symmetry breaking. It encompasses design, fabrication, measurement, and modeling of static and dynamic magnetic properties of these systems (Fig. 1). We focus on thermo-dynamic and dynamic control of magnetization, spin accumulation, and topological spin textures, addressing three interrelated thrusts: i) understand and control the free energy landscape of chiral spin textures; ii) design ferromagnet/non-magnet heterostructures with strong spin-orbit coupling that exhibit strong spin accumulation and associated switching; iii) produce highly non-equilibrium magnetic phases in these structures by femtosecond external excitation. Optical, electron, and x-ray techniques provide nanoscale resolution and msec-femtosecond time scales.

Recent Progress (select results)

1) Stable 3D Chiral Spin Textures found in amorphous $a$-Fe$_x$Ge$_{1-x}$ by Lorentz TEM, x-ray microscopy, and coherent x-ray scattering [2].
   • Data show a rich $x$, $H$, $T$ phase diagram of helical and skyrmion phases, with a transition at low $T$ to a state with rapid spin fluctuations. Vector spin exchange known as the Dzyaloshinskii–Moriya interaction (DMI), introduces spin chirality without global symmetry. DMI competes with exchange interaction to produce chiral spin structures. Lower $x$ has higher DMI/exchange ratio, and shorter length scale spin structures. Structurally and chemically disordered materials with random DMI produce inversion symmetry broken topological textures, and offer flexibility in materials synthesis. [2]
   • L-TEM images of the temporal evolution of skyrmions in a-$Fe_xGe_{1-x}$ at 110K for $x=0.52$ show location dependent fluctuation rates ranging from 10 Hz to 10 mHz (Fig. 3).[2]
Resonant magnetic soft X-ray scattering and coherent X-ray scattering studies (Fig. 4) on $a$-$\text{Fe}_x\text{Ge}_{1-x}$ as a function of temperature and applied magnetic field also shows these two transitions; high temperature paramagnetic to magnetic state and a lower temperature state which is not yet understood. A novel 4-fold symmetric phase was revealed, still under investigation.

- X-ray Photon Correlation spectroscopy (XPCS) shows glassy dynamics at low temperatures.
- Sub-nanosecond XPCS measurements recently performed at LCLS; data is still being analyzed.

Large intrinsic anomalous Hall effect and spin orbit torques in and by amorphous TM-Si and TM-Ge alloys e.g. $a$-$\text{Fe}_x\text{Ge}_{1-x}$ for $x$ from 0.4 to 0.7; in a typical crystalline ferromagnet the Hall conductivity ($\sigma_{xy}$) and conductivity $\sigma_{xx}$ are correlated and usually either both large or both small, resulting in the anomalous Hall angle (AHA) (= $\sigma_{xy}/\sigma_{xx}$) decreasing with increasing $\sigma_{xy}$. By contrast, AHA increases with increasing $\sigma_{xy}$ in amorphous systems (Fig. 5, [3]). This trend is attributed to generally low $\sigma_{xx}$, while $\sigma_{xy}$ varies and can be large. Since in the amorphous systems, $\sigma_{xx}$ and $\sigma_{xy}$ are not coupled, there exists potential to further increase AHA by increasing $\sigma_{xy}$. Large Spin Orbit torques are also found for amorphous Fe-Si alloys (non-ferromagnets $x<0.45$) used as spin injectors [4].

Fig. 3 a) L-TEM images of modeled and experimental electron phase of magnetization configurations $S=1$ and $S=-1$. Scale bar 100 nm. b) Temporal evolution of skyrmion configuration $S$ show fluctuation rates from 10 Hz to 10 mHz for locations I, II, III, and IV. Data shown in (a) is taken at location I. (Streubel et al. Adv. Mat.(2021))

Fig. 4 Periodicity of stripe lattice as a function of field and temperature for $a$-$\text{Fe}_x\text{Ge}_{1-x}$ for $x=0.52$. (Roy et al, in progress)

Fig. 5 Anomalous Hall Angle versus Hall Conductivity for (a) crystalline materials and (b) amorphous materials, showing the opposite dependence (Karel et al, Phvs. Rev. Mat. 2020).
3) Designed, synthesized and experimentally verified stable hopfion spin textures via magnetic x-ray spectromicroscopies on designed Co/Pt/Ir multilayer structures. Micromagnetic simulation of field dependent dynamics of magnetic hopfions show a transition from hopfions to torons, and identifying signatures in x-ray correlation plots that help experimentally distinguish hopfions from target skyrmions. [5]

4) Real-time TDDFT simulation of spin transport after femtosecond laser excitation for ferromagnetic metal/semiconductor, and ferromagnetic metal/diamagnetic metal heterostructures, reveal the role of exchange interaction for the spin flow. [6]

5) Amorphous heavy element Topological Insulators: Measured spin polarized surface states via spin-resolved angle resolved photoemission spectroscopy, characteristic magnetotransport measurements, and DFT in amorphous Bi$_2$Se$_3$ [7]. Theoretically discovered the transition from “trivial” (Rashba) insulator to topological insulator with increasing disorder in BiTeI; ext in progress. [8]

6) Helicity-independent all-optical switching (HI-AOS) measured in designed rare-earth transition metal ferromagnetic alloys: Observation and theoretical understanding of ultrafast helicity-independent all-optical switching (HI-AOS) in rare-earth transition metal ferromagnetic alloys incorporating both Gd and Tb as the rare earth element, elucidated the conditions required to observe HI-AOS, and showed that accounting for element-specific damping is crucial. [9]

Future Plans:

1. **Intrinsic Anomalous Hall effect, Spin Hall effect and SOT in amorphous TM-Si, Ge:** The high anomalous Hall effect associated with density of curvature suggests a large intrinsic spin Hall effect and SOT in related alloys. We will measure and calculate spin Hall effect in and spin-orbit torque by a-TM-Ge and a-TM-Si through second harmonic measurements.

2. **Spin textures in amorphous TM-Si, Ge alloys:** We will continue to explore the role of spin-orbit coupling in the evolution of helical and topological phases in a-TM-Ge, Si alloys as a function of magnetic field and temperature. All magnetic interactions can be tuned over a wide range by varying composition; we are specifically interested in phases where exchange, dipole, anisotropy, and thermal energies compete. Entropy stored in the resulting thermal fluctuations can stabilize new phases and textures. Resonantly tuned coherent soft X-ray scattering, LTEM, and PEEM are powerful tools to probe static textures and their spontaneous fluctuations. We will use coherent X-ray scattering on a-Fe-Ge films to understand the low temperature state and an unusual rotation observed in the diffraction pattern, and will continue our analysis of the LCLS data.

3. **Three dimensional (3D) magnetic structures:** There is strong evidence that for a deep understanding of even traditional skyrmions, the full three-dimensional configuration has to be taken into account e.g. chiral bobbers, skyrmion tubes, hybrid Bloch/Neél domain wall, Bloch points and lines. We will continue to develop and utilize advanced X-ray spectromicroscopy techniques, as well as state-of-the-art Lorentz TEM at the MF/NCEM to obtain all 3 spatial components of spin, with nanoscale spatial resolution.

4. **Further studies of higher order spin structures:** Fabrication of patterned magnetic multilayers (Pt/Co/Ir) and a-Fe-Ge alloy thin films onto co-planar waveguides will enable time-resolved X-ray microscopy to investigate field and current induced dynamics of hopfions, target skyrmions, and other topological spin structures.
5. **Manipulation of SOT by symmetry breaking**: Spin currents and torques depend on both the crystal space group of the high spin-orbit material as well as the atomic point group *local* to heavy atoms (high SOC) within the unit cell. For epitaxial heavy metal/FM systems, the spin-torques on the FM depends not only on anti-damping torques created by spin-current generated via the spin Hall effect but also from inverse spin galvanic effects (ISGE) sensitive to changes in the crystal space group and local point group symmetries. Examples where symmetry-breaking may lead to unconventional torques is metallic pyrochlore iridates Bi$_2$Ir$_2$O$_6$O’ and Pb$_2$Ir$_2$O$_6$O’.

6. **Ultrafast Optical Switching**: Upcoming BESSY-II x-ray femtoslicing beamtime will allow us to measure element specific dynamics of the amorphous Gd-Tb-Co alloys described above.

7. **Ultrafast Dynamics of antiferromagnets**: We will use novel fsec laser pump-probe methods to characterize ultrafast dynamics of antiferromagnets in response to ultrafast laser and electrical excitation. To pump the AFM-heterostructures with THz electrical fields and currents, we will embed AF heterostructures into coplanar waveguide structures with integrated ultrafast photoductive switches. We will study the ultrafast dynamics of AF heterostructures with heavy metals. By passing THz electrical currents through a heterostructure that contains a strong SOC metal, we can generate THz spin-currents and SOTs, while transiently “softening” the AF order via ultrafast non-equilibrium excitation.

8. **Amorphous magnetic topological materials**: We will use the flexibility of the amorphous structure to allow us to create and study magnetic topological materials, for example to study the Anomalous Quantum Hall effect at higher temperature than has been yet possible in crystalline materials (e.g. amorphous MnBiTeI and related)

9. **Combine ab initio methods with phenomenological modelling to understand and predict out-of-equilibrium magnetic phases**: Explore the role of disorder on the emergence of topological and Rashba phases, examine the appearance of topological structures in real space (e.g. domain walls and magnetic skyrmions) and how their properties relate to the underlying chemical and structural details of these materials, build up predictive models, and understand and design functional real-space topological phenomena in magnetic materials.

**References**

1. F. Hellman *et al.*, *"Interface-Induced Phenomena in Magnetism"*, invited review article, Rev. Mod. Phys. 89, 025006 (2017).


7. P. Corbae *et al.*, *“Evidence for topological surface states in amorphous Bi$_2$Se$_3$”*, ArXiv 1910.13412 and under review at Nat Mat.


Publications since last ECMP (Oct 2019-Sept 2021):

A. Publications primarily supported and intellectually driven by this FWP


B. Collaborative publications:


Project Title: Heterostructures of quantum spin liquid and quantum electronic liquid for electrically sensing entangled excitations

PIs: Haidong Zhou (University of Tennessee), Jian Liu (University of Tennessee)

Program Scope

The overarching goal of our project is to address the grand challenge of “metallizing quantum magnets”, where emergent electronic phenomena arise as quantum mechanical consequences of exotic magnet states and excitations. Our approach in this investigation focuses on (i) materials synthesis by both single crystal and epitaxial growth, and (ii) transport characterizations complemented by other necessary analysis. The specific directions include (1) synthesizing geometrically frustrated quantum magnets (GFQMs) with unusual field-dependent magnetic structures, (2) exploring the response of correlated pseudospin-half electrons to the field-induced transitions.

Recent Progress

Anomalous magnetoresistance upon breaking the ice rule in pyrochlore heterostructures. The so-called dipolar spin ice is one of the most important representatives of frustrated magnets first discovered on pyrochlore lattice of Ising spins constrained along the local [111] direction, such as Dy$_2$Ti$_2$O$_7$ (DTO). Due to geometric frustration, the ground state of each tetrahedron settles in one of the six-fold degenerate 2-in-2-out configurations, forming a spin ice network following the ice rule in analog with water ice [1, 2]. Breaking the ice rule could lead to rich spin dynamics. For instance, applying a magnetic field along a [111] direction in DTO turns the three-dimensional spin ice into a Kagome spin ice, and eventually stabilizes the 3-in-1-out or 1-in-3-out configuration [3, 4]. The spin-ice behaviors have however been only observed in highly

Figure 1 (a) Schematic of the BIO/DTO interface along the (111) plane. (b) A typical AFM image of DTO substrate surface. (c) A specular x-ray diffraction scan. (d) Reciprocal Space Mapping of a 4nm BIO grown on DTO single crystal near the [240] reflection. (e) MR for the BIO/DTO heterostructure at 0.03K with H//[111] and H//[1-10]. (f) MR at 0.03K with field along different principle axes in the (1-10) plane. (g) Temperature dependence of the MR anomaly.
insulating compounds where the spins are carried by highly localized electrons, such as the f-electrons of Ho$^{3+}$ or Dy$^{3+}$ ions. It is an interesting open question to see whether and how the spin ice state would interact with itinerant carriers and introduce any novel electronic behaviors.

In our recent work, we observed an anomalous magnetoresistance (MR) in epitaxial pyrochlore heterostructures of Bi$_2$Ir$_2$O$_7$/Dy$_2$Ti$_2$O$_7$ (BIO/DTO), where DTO hosts the spin ice state and BIO is a nonmagnetic correlated metal providing charge carriers. We directly grow ultrathin films of BIO on DTO single crystals that are synthesized by the floating zone method and prepared with atomically flat (111) surfaces. Figure 1b shows a typical atomic force microscope image of the DTO single crystal substrate surface with a surface roughness of 1.21 Å. A thin layer of 3 - 5 nm BIO was epitaxially deposited on the DTO substrate by pulsed laser deposition, which is confirmed by the specular x-ray diffraction (Fig.1c). Reciprocal space mapping (Fig.1d) shows that the BIO film is in a fully strained state. The MR of BIO is known to be highly isotropic when the field is applied along different crystallographic axes. However, an emergent anisotropic feature of the MR was observed in the BIO/DTO heterostructure at 0.03 K and 1.5T (Fig.1e), when comparing MR with the field $H$ along the [111] and [1-10] directions. Our AC susceptibility measurement shows the field of this anomaly corresponds to the well-established transition from the Kagome spin ice to the 3-in-1-out state of DTO when $H$//[111].

To gain more insights, we further rotated the applied field in the (1-10) plane, where it crosses not only [111] but also [110], [1-10], and [100]. Figure 1f clearly shows that, while the MR with $H$//[110] and $H$//[001] appears to be featureless and similar to that of $H$//[1-10], the MR with $H$//[11-1] possesses a similar anomaly to the case of $H$//[111], albeit at a slightly lower field around 1.1 T due to the different demagnetization factors from the DTO substrate shape. This result confirms that the anomaly is associated with the ice-rule-breaking. We further studied the thermal evolution of this anomaly between 0.45 K and 1 K with $H$//[111]. The obtained result in Fig.1g shows that the anomaly weakens with increasing temperature and starts to vanish at 0.9 K, consistent with the reported melting temperature of the spin ice state in DTO due to thermal fluctuation. We confirmed this conclusion by performing the same series of experiments on a reference sample where an Y$_2$Ti$_2$O$_7$ crystal is used as the substrate instead of DTO, and the anomaly is absent. These results demonstrate that epitaxial interface is an effective approach to induce interactions between charge carriers and exotic spin states in insulating frustrated magnets.

Giant metamagnetic response of pseudospin-half electrons controlled by in-situ strain. The unusual electronic sensitivity of pseudospin-half electrons of the Ir$^{4+}$ state to magnetic modulation could also lie in their wave function that fully preserves the spin-orbit-entanglement...
of the atomic limit in a solid state environment [5]. Recently we achieve control of the entanglement by applying in situ strain to Sr$_2$IrO$_4$, which is one of the most important representatives of correlated pseudospin-half electrons. Specifically, we found that an in situ strain of only 0.05% delivered by a piezo-actuator is able to shift the metamagnetic transition field of by almost 300% (Fig.2a&b), enabling electrical switch and electronic detection of the transition. Moreover, we performed a simultaneous measurement of conductance and magnetic scattering under concurrent controls of in situ strain, magnetic field, and temperature (Fig.2c). The results reveal that such a giant response is not a simple shift of the transition but a complete tuning of the transition between the spin-flip and spin-flop limits due to the so-called pseudo-Jahn-Teller effect, where modulation of the spin-orbital-entanglement is coupled to the lattice and affords a remarkably efficient magnetoelastic control. This complete control also allows us to establish the strain-magnetic field phase diagram of this system.

**Anomalous magnetoresponse of frustration-driven skyrmion crystal.** A new emerging field of quantum magnets centered on realization of skyrmion lattice without breaking inversion symmetry (Fig.3a) has risen recently [6]. Conventional skyrmion crystals are necessarily non-centrosymmetric because twisting the neighboring spins requires Dzyaloshinskii-Moriya interactions (DMI) to compete with Heisenberg interactions. Centrosymmetric Skyrmion crystals thus must have fundamentally different origin. The formation of charge carrier-mediated skyrmion lattice could in turn induce novel electronic behaviors, such as giant topological Hall effect. We have leveraged with our strong capabilities of materials synthesis to successfully grow single crystals of Gd$_2$PdSi$_3$. This allows us to identify transport signatures of the underlying spin fluctuations and found that the longitudinal resistivity exhibits a rich anomalous behavior within the complex temperature-magnetic field phase diagram (Fig.3b). In particular, we observe magnetic field drastically changes the resistivity minimum from U-shape to V-shape right above the Néel temperature (Fig.3c). Our results reveal that such MR response is due to strong FM fluctuations hidden above the Néel temperature (Fig.3d), indicative of competing magnetic interactions presumably due to the frustration.

![Figure 3](image_url)  
Figure 3 (a) Crystal structure of Gd$_2$PdSi$_3$ is shown on the top with the skyrmion lattice formed on the Gd atom sites at the bottom. (b) Resistivity of Gd$_2$PdSi$_3$ measured between 5 K and 80 K under external magnetic field between 0 T and 7 T, inset shows the resistivity between 5 K and 300 K under ambient magnetic field; The blue and red dashed lines shows the evolution of minimum/maximum of its 1st derivative curve with increasing magnetic field. (c) Resistivity under external magnetic field between 0 T and 1.5 T. (d) H-T phase diagram acquired from MR curves.

**Other collaborative work.** We actively collaborate with other PIs within the ECMP program and other DOE programs, mainly by providing high quality single crystals, performing low temperature and high field measurements, and conceiving scientific ideas. The collaboration resulted 9 publications (see publication list), including 1 Nature Physics, 3 Physical Review Letters.
Future Plans

Our work on the correlated metal/spin ice heterostructures has demonstrated the feasibility of a new interface method by depositing correlated metal ultrathin films on GFQM single crystals. This approach preserves the exotic spin state in GFQMs and enables anomalous transport behavior of the correlated charge carriers when magnetic field and temperature are varied. While this opens up many new opportunities, we plan to pursue several areas that are complementary in extending this method further. (i) We will investigate heterostructures where DTO is also grown as an epitaxial film and subject to epitaxial strain. Strain engineering has been widely used to tune properties of quantum materials and understand the underlying physics. Measuring ultrathin insulating GFQMs has however been challenging. We will take the BIO/DTO heterostructure as a representative system to turn the interface approach around for detecting any significant change DTO exhibits in a strained thin film form. (ii) We will investigate heterostructures, where the classical spin of the Dy ion in Dy$_2$Ti$_2$O$_7$ is replaced by quantum spin, such as that of Yb and Tb ions. The enhanced quantum fluctuations are known to drastically modify the ground state to quantum spin ice or quantum spin liquid. Such a state is also often subject to field-induced spin state transition and/or competing states of long-range order. We will look for corresponding transport signatures in the Bi$_2$Ir$_2$O$_7$ films. (iii) We will extend the method to GFQMs where the magnon excitation has nontrivial topology or Barry phases. This will allow us to investigate whether the charge carriers on the other side of the interface is sensitive to the Barry phase of the spin excitations. We will perform transport measurements, particularly measurement of the transverse channel, to resolve the interplay between Berry-phase-carrying spin fluctuations and Berry-phase-carrying correlated electrons. (iv) We will search for epitaxy-compatible honeycomb quantum magnets, which is also an important class of GFQMs. This will allow us to extend the interface method in the future to other lattice geometries. For instance, single crystals of Ba$_2$Co(PO$_4$)$_2$ and Ba$_5$Co$_{4/3}$Ta$_{5.8}$O$_{24}$ both host Co$^{2+}$-honeycomb lattice, as new candidates of the Kitaev model. We will establish magnetic properties of such systems by using complimentary low temperature and high field measurements, including AC, DC magnetic susceptibility, magnetic torque, specific heat, and thermal conductivity, and neutron scattering.

References

Publications


Massive electron correlations in planar trilayer nickelate Pr$_4$Ni$_3$O$_8$

PI: Dan Dessau, University of Colorado, Boulder

Program Scope

This program focuses on high resolution ARPES studies of a variety of correlated electron systems, particularly superconductors or “failed” superconductors. The goal of the studies is to elucidate the electronic structure and the electronic interactions that give rise to the unusual behavior of these novel materials.

Recent Progress

The recent discovery of superconductivity in the “infinite layer” hole-doped square planar nickelates R$_{1-x}$SrNiO$_2$ (R=Pr,Nd) raises the key questions of the similarities and differences in the electronic structure and interactions between the superconducting nickelates and cuprates, in the hopes of learning the driving forces behind the superconductivity in both classes of materials. ARPES is the most direct method to experimentally probe the k-dependent electronic structure and electronic interactions, though it is not yet been successfully demonstrated in R$_{1-x}$SrNiO$_2$ due to surface and cleavage issues. Instead, we study the closely-related planar trilayer nickelate Pr$_4$Ni$_3$O$_8$, which has been produced in cleavable single crystals by the Mitchell group from Argonne. Charge counting using a standard ionic model indicates that the nickel in this compound should be in a d$^{8.67}$ state, or 0.33 holes per transition-metal away from the d$^9$ half-filled state that is generally considered the “parent” of cuprate superconductors and presumably also the nickelate superconductors. Mapping to the doping phase diagram of the cuprates this would be very heavily hole-doped – with this potentially being the reason that this particular compound is not superconducting since it is past the superconducting dome of the cuprates (fig 1). This is one of many aspects that we can study with ARPES.

Since there are three nickel planes per unit cell, these materials have three Fermi surfaces. Our results indicate that two of the three Fermi surfaces are extremely similar to the typical Fermi surfaces observed in “properly doped” cuprates, with the third nickelate Fermi surface somewhat different from that in the cuprates and harboring the “excess” number of hole carriers (Fig 2). We thus show that based upon Fermi surface shape and topology, at least two of the three Fermi surfaces should be able to support the superconductivity.

Figure 1. Mapping the Ni valence of Pr$_4$Ni$_3$O$_8$ onto the cuprate phase diagram, giving a first-order guess that these materials may be too heavily doped to superconduct.
By comparing the measured dispersion to that calculated by DFT, we can extract the electronic mass enhancements due to electronic correlations. We find this to be of order 4 for all the bands, which is about twice that observed in cuprates (Fig 3a). We nominally expect this enhancement to track across all related nickelates, including the infinite layered nickelates that exhibit superconductivity. Additionally, by studying the peak widths as a function of energy, we uncover scattering rates (imaginary self-energy) in the nickelates that linearly increase with energy (Fig 3b), similar to the linear scattering rates that have long been considered to be a key ingredient of the novel physics of those compounds. Similar to the twice-as-strong mass enhancement of the nickelates, the scattering rate growth in the nickelates is twice-as-fast as that in the cuprates.

**Future Plans**

Our discovery reveals a distinct strongly correlated nature of the planar trilayer nickelates that offers a new perspective on the strange metal physics and may provide clues that can help bridge the knowledge gap between the well-studied cuprates and the recently discovered nickelate superconductors. We hope to delve deeper into these similarities and differences in these and related materials.

**Publication**

Haoxiang Li, Peipei Hao, Junjie Zhang, Kyle Gordon, A. Garrison Linn, Hong Zheng, Xiaoqing Zhou, J.F. Mitchell, D. S. Dessau “Massive electron correlations in planar trilayer nickelate Pr$_4$Ni$_3$O$_8$” (under review)
Frustration as a tuning parameter for quantum criticality

Topological non-collinear spin texture in the square-net centrosymmetric EuGa$_2$Al$_2$

Emilia Morosan, Rice University

Program Scope

Since its discovery, normal Hall resistivity has been used to characterize the mobility and carrier concentration of metals. However, modern condensed matter physics has recognized additional contributions, such as the anomalous and topological Hall effects (AHE, THE), attributed to non-zero Berry phase accumulated when a charged carrier traverses a closed path in a material. In the former, the Berry phase arises as the integral of the Berry curvature, which can be regarded as an “effective” magnetic field in reciprocal space, and depends solely on the band structure of the material. In the latter, the Berry phase accumulation happens in real space and is generated by non-coplanar spin textures.

Our work on the square net centrosymmetric EuM$_4$ [1] (M = Ga, Al or Ga$_{1-x}$Al$_x$) has revealed remarkable spin-charge entanglement, manifest in the presence of a charge density wave (CDW) in the pure Al compound as well as the ordered EuAl$_2$Ga$_2$ intermediate composition. The antiferromagnetic ground state consisted of several magnetic states, resulting in a complex H – T phase diagram for both these compounds. By contrast, the CDW was absent in the pure EuGa$_4$ compound at ambient pressure, where the ground state was characterized by a collinear antiferromagnetic ordered state. Therefore, a correlation appears between the spin-charge entanglement and the complex magnetism, reminiscent of some topological non-collinear spin textures (including skyrmions) in another isostructural centrosymmetric material, GdRu$_2$Si$_2$ [2].

We use detailed Hall measurements, x-ray and neutron diffraction on the centrosymmetric Eu based compound EuGa$_2$Al$_2$ [3], and compare with similar data on EuGa$_4$ and EuAl$_4$. The EuGa$_2$Al$_2$ topological Hall effect (THE) reveals non-coplanar spin textures in several of the magnetic phases with a skyrmion state likely stabilized in an intermediate field phase (phase A). Furthermore, a large temperature-dependent anomalous Hall (AH) contribution is also identified, suggesting a large Berry phase accumulation, possibly explained by field-induced Weyl nodes or a CDW. While the former has been suggested in other materials, the latter is a possible new mechanism which could be used as a design principle for non-collinear topological spin states, including skyrmions, in centrosymmetric materials. A skyrmion state has also been confirmed in EuAl$_4$ [4], where an out-of-plane (OOP) CDW precedes the magnetic order, similar to that in EuGa$_2$Al$_2$. Taken together with the lack of CDW, and only a simple collinear antiferromagnetic order in EuGa$_4$, the picture across the Al-Ga series in this centrosymmetric class of compounds lends credence to the CDW mechanism for stabilizing a skyrmion state in particular, or, more generally, non-collinear topological spin textures.
Recent Progress

Following the discovery of complex magnetic order in EuGa$_2$Al$_2$ [1], we recently revisited the H - T phase diagram [3]. A new, intermediate phase (A) was identified around 1.5 T and below ~ 7 K (Fig. 1). Zero-field neutron scattering measurements determined the magnetic structure in the AFM1 and AFM3 phases to be helical and cycloidal, respectively, both with propagation vector along $a$. Such non-collinear spin textures are auspicious for the formation of skyrmion states, as was the case in the isostructural square net compound GdRu$_2$Si$_2$ [2]. In this Gd centrosymmetric compound, the spin-charge entanglement was deemed responsible for stabilizing the skyrmion spin configuration, as suggested by the large THE and non-collinear spin structures bordering the skyrmion state.

Similarly, in EuAl$_2$Ga$_2$, Hall effect measurements reveal a large anomalous Hall contribution, and a THE which is maximized in the A phase. This indeed lends support to the skyrmion state scenario in the A phase of EuAl$_2$Ga$_2$, a first example of a centrosymmetric compound without Gd where this spin texture is stabilized. Next, we turn to the origin of the skyrmion state in centrosymmetric square-net compounds, where the anisotropic Dzyaloshinskii-Moriya (DM) interaction (essential in non-centrosymmetric compounds) or geometric frustration (at play in triangular lattices) are both absent. Several mechanisms (based on competing multi-spin interactions) are proposed, but with no consensus on the exact path to stabilizing a skyrmion state. While the similarities between EuAl$_2$Ga$_2$ and GdRu$_2$Si$_2$ suggest like underlying mechanisms in both compounds, a further comparison, this time across the isostructural series EuGa$_4$-EuAl$_4$, reveals a potential novel pathway toward the observed skyrmion state in the former. The magnetic phase in EuAl$_4$ consists of several incommensurate states, with a confirmed skyrmion state in applied field where large THE is observed. Also, a high temperature OOP CDW precedes the magnetic order. By contrast, the magnetic ground state of EuGa$_4$ is a single wavevector collinear antiferromagnetic state, with no CDW at ambient pressure. The OOP CDW with $T_{\text{CDW}} > T_N$ (preformed CDW) is also present in EuAl$_2$Ga$_2$. We propose that the preformed CDW in the Eu series produces band folding at the CDW transition that reduces the Fermi surface dimensionality. We surmise that, in turn, the low dimensional Fermi surface enhances the competition between the multi-spin energy scales (RKKY, biquadratic, compass anisotropy) and interorbital frustration in
Eu\(^{2+}\) (4f\(^7\), L = 0) that stabilizes the skyrmion state only when the preformed CDW is present (in EuAl\(_4\) and EuAl\(_2\)Ga\(_2\), but not in EuGa\(_4\)).

The preformed OOP CDW may be a new mechanism for stabilizing non-coplanar topological spin textures, in general, and magnetic skyrmions, in particular, in centrosymmetric square-net compounds.

**Future Plans**

We will cement the findings from the Eu-based centrosymmetric compounds by targeting multi-wavevector topological spin structures in four-fold centrosymmetric square lattice systems. The high symmetry maximizes the chance for multi-wavevector order via the biquadratic interaction, while the inversion center lends itself to smaller size skyrmions when compared to their non-centrosymmetric counterparts. We will tune the anisotropy and therefore the type of topological spin texture, by substituting various rare earth (R) elements onto the square lattice. Magnetic ions with orbital angular moment quantum number L = 0 like Gd\(^{3+}\) and Eu\(^{2+}\) are expected to have low anisotropy, while Nd\(^{3+}\), Ho\(^{3+}\), and Er\(^{3+}\) are expected to be the most anisotropic with typically the largest value of L among the lanthanides. Intermediate anisotropy is expected in R = Pr\(^{3+}\), Tb\(^{3+}\), Tm\(^{3+}\). This will also allow us to understand if there is a preference for skyrmion formation in easy-axis vs easy plane anisotropies.

Beyond the CDW centrosymmetric compounds, we will explore concurrent real- and reciprocal-space topology in Weyl semimetals, where large SOC is expected to promote spin torque transfer. This can facilitate energy-efficient manipulation of the topological spin textures. We will focus on polar square net classes of compounds which are theoretically predicted to host Weyl fermions. Both the centrosymmetric lattices and the Weyl semimetal compounds favor small skyrmion size, and thus are highly sought-after as high density non-coplanar topological spin states.

**References**

1. Macy Stavinoha, Joya A. Cooley, Stefan G. Minasian, Tyrel M. McQueen, Susan M. Kauzlarich, C.-L. Huang, E. Morosan, "Charge density wave behavior and order-disorder in the antiferromagnetic metallic series Eu(Ga\(_{1-x}\)Al\(_x\))\(_4\)" *Phys. Rev. B* **97**, 195146 (2018)
Publications

1. Long Qian, Shiming Lei, C.-L. Huang, Binod K., C.-L. Huang, E. Morosan, "Unconventional magnetic order emerging from competing energy scales in the new RRh3Si7 intermetallics (R = Gd-Yb)" Physical Review Materials (accepted)


Session IV
APS CUWiP: Supporting the Success of All Undergraduate Women in Physics  
Award: DE-SC0011076

Monica Plisch, American Physical Society (Principal Investigator)  
Renee Michelle Goertzen, American Physical Society (Co-Investigator)

Only about 20% of undergraduate physics degrees are earned by women. Increasing the participation of women in physics is critical to addressing U.S. workforce needs in STEM. The Conferences for Undergraduate Women in Physics (CUWiP) are a collaborative effort of physicists from around the country who organize simultaneous regional conferences with support from the American Physical Society (APS). The total number of participants has increased to almost 2,000 in recent years. By comparison, nearly 2,000 women graduate with a bachelor’s degree in physics each year in the U.S. The conferences provide an opportunity for women to hear inspirational talks by female physicists; participate in workshops and panel discussions on summer research, graduate school, and physics careers; learn about issues facing women and strategies to help them thrive; and develop networks and informal mentoring relationships. Evaluation results show that participants left the conferences with a heightened sense of community, elevated views of themselves as physicists, and increased feelings of being valued and respected in the physics community. All of these findings are linked to increased persistence in physics.
Ultrasonic Determination of Electron Viscosity and Hydrodynamics in Metals

Brad Ramshaw, Cornell University

Program Scope

The goal is to understand electron-electron interactions in correlated metals using ultrasonic techniques. This project was motivated by several recent claims of “electron hydrodynamics”, where the electron system in a metal interacts more strongly with itself than with impurities, leading to flow that is described by fluid dynamics rather than Boltzmann transport. There are two main difficulties in understanding these experiments: 1) the electron viscosities extracted from the experiments don’t match simple order-of-magnitude estimates; 2) the experiments rely on boundary conditions that are ill-defined.

Sound attenuation in a metal is dominated by electron viscosity at low temperature and this viscosity can be extracted in a model-independent way in certain ultrasonic frequency regimes. To reach this regime we require better ultrasonic techniques, including higher operating frequencies and better transducers. The ultimate goal is to measure the electron viscosity in a so-called “strange metal”, probing a conjectured quantum “bound” on viscosity. Along the way we will use ultrasound to explore other phenomena, particularly multi-component superconductivity.

Recent Progress

Our initial work focused on building a resonant ultrasound spectroscopy (RUS) apparatus that was capable of measuring sound velocity and sound attenuation down to very low temperatures (where electron viscosity dominates the attenuation.) Our ‘test’ material was the unconventional superconductor Sr$_2$RuO$_4$, which we knew had very high electron viscosity and long elastic mean-free-paths at low temperature. We managed to overcome several technical challenges and build an RUS apparatus capable of cooling a crystal very slowly down to 1.2 K with minimal external vibration.

Upon measuring the elastic moduli and sound attenuation of Sr$_2$RuO$_4$ to low temperature, we made a remarkable discovery: one of the shear elastic moduli ($c_{66}$) shows a sharp discontinuity at the
superconducting phase transition \((T_c = 1.5 \text{ K}, \text{ see Fig. 1.})\) This is only possible if the superconducting order parameter is of the unusual “two-component” variety, meaning it is described by 2 complex numbers rather than the usual 1. Sr\(_2\)RuO\(_4\) was once thought to be a two-component \(p\)-wave superconductor but recent NMR experiments have shown that must have spin-singlet pairing\(^3\) (i.e. \(s\) or \(d\)-wave.) Still, there are many experiments that were thought to be understandable \textit{only} in the context of a two-component order parameter. Our result\(^4\) combined with the NMR result demonstrates that Sr\(_2\)RuO\(_4\) must be either a \(d_{xz} + id_{yz}\) or a \(d_{x^2-y^2} + ig_{xy(x^2-y^2)}\) superconductor: both new superconducting states that have never been seen before\(^5\).

**Future Plans**

The newly discovered superconductor UTe\(_2\) is also thought to have two-component order parameter and there should be a very specific signature in one of the elastic moduli if this is true. Our preliminary data (Fig. 2) has found two superconducting phase transitions (expected for this crystal symmetry if there are two components to the order parameter), and our ongoing analysis should demonstrate whether these transitions are truly the result of a two-component order parameter.

Returning to the topic of electron viscosity, we have made a second discovery in Sr\(_2\)RuO\(_4\): the compressional viscosity increases by a factor of 7 in the superconducting state\(^6\). This is an unprecedented discovery in a superconductor, and strongly suggest the presence of domains in the superconducting state. Domains require a two-component superconducting order parameter, and the fact that only the compressional (and not shear) viscosity increases suggests an accidental two-component order parameter such as \(d_{x^2-y^2} + ig_{xy(x^2-y^2)}\).

With our much-improved low-temperature ultrasound apparatus we are now looking into the viscosity of antimony—a fermi liquid with incredibly long mean free paths. We should be able to extract the viscosity and demonstrate the frequency-crossover regime before moving on to strange metals.
References


Publications


Project Title: Topological Superconductivity in Strong Spin-Orbit Materials
Principal Investigator: Johnpierre Paglione
Institution: University of Maryland
Email address: paglione@umd.edu

Project Scope
Superconductors are among the most fascinating systems for realizing topological states, either via a proximity effect, or intrinsically via an odd-parity, time-reversal-invariant pairing state. Alongside the usual signature supercurrents arising from Cooper pair coherence, a direct analogy exists between superconductors and insulators: since the Bogoliubov-de Gennes (BdG) Hamiltonian for the quasiparticles of a superconductor is essentially analogous to that of a band insulator, one can consider the interesting possibility of TI surface states arising due to a superconducting “band gap”. Similar to TI systems, a topological superconductor (TSC) thus has a fully gapped bulk band structure and gapless surface Andreev bound states. Thus the search for TSCs in materials with strong band inversion is a promising direction. In the case of time-reversal-invariant (centrosymmetric) systems, a material is a TSC if it is an odd-parity, fully gapped superconductor and its Fermi surface encloses an odd number of time-reversal-invariant momenta in the Brillouin zone [1].

This program builds on prior work on a joint experimental and theoretical effort to focus on understanding the topological superconducting state of the non-centrosymmetric material YPtBi [2], and continues to investigate the superconducting state of this material as well as related compounds such as the RPdBi (R=rare earth) and RPtSb-based compounds that contain superconducting ground states. Previous work with R. Prozorov (Iowa State University and Ames National Lab) studied the temperature variation of the London penetration depth in single crystals of YPtBi, yielding a very interesting linear temperature dependence that is indicative of the presence of line nodes in the superconducting energy gap of YPtBi with moderate impurity scattering [3]. This work has led to a new understanding of the superconductivity in this system as arising from a spin-3/2 band structure, which is the first time such physics has been considered theoretically for a superconductor. As part of this effort, the actinide superconductor UTe$_2$ emerged as one of the most exciting new superconductors in recent times, following the discovery of spin-triplet pairing by S. Ran together with the PI and co-workers in this nearly ferromagnetic compound [4]. Our goal is to extend previous work on YPtBi [3] and the RPdBi series [5] to fine tune magnetism, SOC and pairing interactions, utilizing both in-house and external collaborative efforts, and, for UTe$_2$, take advantage of both our synthesis capabilities and collaborations to elucidate topological superconductivity in this exciting material.

Recent Progress
Beyond band inversion, strong SOC has significant consequences for other physical properties both in the normal and superconducting states. SOC in the XYZ compounds separates the $p$-orbital derived 6-fold degenerate valence band into 2-fold and 4-fold degenerate bands with the latter being higher in energy. In RPtBi (R=rare earth), SOC is big enough to push the 4-fold band above the $s$-orbital derived conduction bands, i.e., band inversion of $\Gamma_6$ and $\Gamma_8$. This band structure is identical to the first experimentally identified topological materials HgTe. In our prototypical YPtBi, the chemical potential is located in the $\Gamma_8$ band which implies $p$-like Bloch electrons occupy the low energy quasiparticle states. With a lack of inversion symmetry causing a Rasha-type
splitting of the spin-degeneracy, YPtBi exhibits phenomenal behavior such as an apparent beating of Shubnikov-de Haas (SdH) quantum oscillations from two different spin species and exotic pairing as discussed below. Generally, strong SOC introduces an extra phase factor in the Bloch wavefunction as well as Landau levels. In YPtBi, extreme SOC manifests a phase quadrature to the periodic pseudopotential of lattice, which results in the total phase difference of $\pi$. This $\pi$-phase difference causes an abrupt disappearance of SdH effect when a magnetic field is applied along crystallographic [110] direction where two quantum oscillations with the same frequency and $\pi$-phase difference. This phenomena is extremely unusual, and should be manifest in a host of XYZ compounds of interest to this project.

YPtBi is a perfect candidate for hosting high-spin superconductivity, and thus the understanding of its topological band structure is of utmost importance. We have recently investigated the spin-split $j = 3/2$ Fermi surface under influence of strong magnetic fields by comparing experimentally measured angle-dependent Shubnikov-de Haas (SdH) oscillations in YPtBi to a four-band $k\cdot p$ theory in collaboration with J. Sau (UMD) examining the Zeeman gap and cyclotron orbits, providing the first direct verification of the $j = 3/2$ topological band structure of this system. To probe the $j = 3/2$ Fermi surface, we performed a complete study of SdH quantum oscillations (QOs) in YPtBi, an archtypical half-Heusler compound void of any localized magnetic moments. Figure 1 shows magnetoresistance with SdH effect in the samples with various configurations at $T = 2$ K, which is the basis for our studying confirming the $j=3/2$ high-spin nature of electrons in this system [3].
We recently reported [4] the discovery of spin-triplet superconductivity in UTe$_2$, featuring a transition temperature of 1.6 kelvin and a very large and anisotropic upper critical field exceeding 40 T and re-entrant superconducting phases at even higher fields [5]. This superconducting phase stability suggests that UTe$_2$ is related to ferromagnetic superconductors such as UGe$_2$, URhGe, and UCoGe, but remains paramagnetic down to the lowest measured temperatures [6]. However, the lack of magnetic order and the observation of quantum critical scaling place UTe$_2$ at the paramagnetic end of this ferromagnetic superconductor series. A large intrinsic zero-temperature reservoir of ungapped fermions indicates a highly unconventional type of superconducting pairing, which our thermodynamic experiments suggest forms a superconducting order parameter with a point node gap structure [7]. Most recently, together with Aharon Kapitulnik (Stanford) our team has also reported a time reversal-breaking Kerr effect (similar to that also observed in Sr$_2$RuO$_4$) and evidence of a multi-component $p$-wave order parameter consistent with this material hosting TSC, in particular topological Weyl superconductivity [8] with Weyl nodes in the superconducting order parameter. Together with observations of chiral edge states [9] and our report of a topological normal (Majorana) surface fluid [10], our observations suggest that UTe$_2$ may indeed be a realization of a chiral superconductor of the kind that has been proposed to form the basis for a topological quantum computer [11].

While all measured properties of UTe$_2$ point to an odd-parity, spin-triplet superconducting state, the recent measurement of time reversal symmetry breaking in our collaboration with Kapitulnik (Stanford) and Agterberg (UWM) was key to identifying a two-component order parameter [8]. However, it is highly striking that UTe$_2$ shows non-unitary superconductivity without the presence of inversion or time-reversal symmetry breaking in the normal state, as is the case for the other ferromagnetic U-based superconductors [12], pointing to ferromagnetically mediated pairing. To further constrain this picture, as well as definitively identify the nature of TSC in UTe$_2$, it is necessary to perform more refined experiments probing the superconducting state. For example, recent follow-up work by Agterberg has suggested the location of Weyl nodes may not be fixed in high-symmetry directions, but can occur at arbitrary momenta on the Fermi surface for the two gap structures discussed above [13], calling for further refinement of the directional response of thermodynamic probes.

Reference


Publications


Program Title: Atomic Engineering Oxide Heterostructures: Materials by Design

PI: H. Y. Hwang\textsuperscript{1,2}\*; Co-PI: S. Raghu\textsuperscript{1,3}

\textsuperscript{1}Stanford Institute for Materials & Energy Sciences, SLAC National Accelerator Laboratory, Menlo Park, CA 94025
\textsuperscript{2}Department of Applied Physics, Stanford University, Stanford, CA 94305
\textsuperscript{3}Department of Physics, Stanford University, Stanford, CA 94305
\*hyhwang@slac.stanford.edu

Program Scope

A central aim of modern materials research is the control of materials and their interfaces to atomic dimensions. In the search for emergent phenomena and ever-greater functionality in devices, transition metal oxides have enormous potential. They host a vast array of properties, such as orbital-ordering, unconventional superconductivity, magnetism, and ferroelectricity, as well as quantum phase transitions and couplings between these states. Our broad objective is to develop the science and technology arising in heterostructures of these novel materials. Using atomic-scale growth techniques we explore the properties of novel interfaces and geometrically confined phases. Magnetotransport, magnetic, x-ray, and optical probes are used to determine the static and dynamic electronic and magnetic structure. Experimental efforts are guided and analyzed theoretically, particularly with respect to electronic effects arising from strong interactions, disorder, and new states of emergent order. For this we develop non-perturbative descriptions of interacting quantum systems using a broad set of analytic, numerical, and phenomenological methods. Beyond the focus of this presentation, recent topics of study include:

Correlated electron phases in two dimensions (gate-tunable superconductor-metal-insulator transitions); phase diagrams and superconductivity in infinite-layer nickelates; and stretching, bending, and breaking freestanding oxide membranes.

Recent Progress

The focus of our presentation will be regarding the long-standing mystery of the microscopic origins of superconductivity in the iconic quantum paraelectric SrTiO\textsubscript{3} when doped with electrons. Several striking features occur, including the occurrence of a superconducting dome in an extremely dilute limit ($10^{19}$-$10^{21}$ cm\textsuperscript{-3}), as well as the presence of soft transverse optic (TO1) phonon modes associated with a nearly ferroelectric state. Is this a conventional BCS superconductor, or one where the phonon scale exceeds the Fermi energy ($E_F$), resulting in an “anti-adiabatic” regime for superconductivity? How do the soft TO1 modes couple to the conduction electrons? Symmetry dictates that in the absence of spin-orbit coupling, electrons couple to pairs of TO1 phonons, which appears to have limited phase space for superconductivity. These issues as well as the possibility of exotic unconventional superconductivity in SrTiO\textsubscript{3} have remained in active consideration.

We have developed planar tunneling spectroscopy to examine Nb and La doped SrTiO\textsubscript{3} across the superconducting dome, using atomically designed polar tunnel barriers that enable very high-resolution measurements (Fig. 1). We find that the over-doped superconducting boundary aligns, with surprising precision, to $E_F$ crossing the Debye energy. Superconductivity emerges with decreasing density, maintaining throughout the (weak-coupling) BCS gap to transition temperature ratio – i.e. $2\Delta_0/k_BT_c = 3.53$, despite being in the anti-adiabatic regime. At lowest superconducting
densities, the lone remaining adiabatic phonon van Hove singularity is the soft TO1 mode. We suggest a scenario for pairing mediated by this mode in the presence of spin-orbit coupling, which naturally accounts for the dome and BCS ratio.

Fig. 1. Fig. 8. Superconducting gap spectra for various electron densities across the superconducting dome in doped SrTiO$_3$ [H. Yoon, A. G. Swartz, S. P. Harvey, H. Inoue, Y. Hikita, Y. Yu, S. B. Chung, S. Raghu, H. Y. Hwang, “Low-Density Superconductivity in SrTiO$_3$ Bounded by the Adiabatic Criterion,” arXiv:2106.10802].

**Future Plans**

In addition to continued efforts on superconductivity in 3D and 2D quantum paraelectrics, we will pursue investigations of:

- Dynamic strain control of states in oxide membranes.
- Fate of 2D electrons with interactions and disorder.
- Magnetic and electronic properties of infinite-layer nickelates.
- Interactions and coherence in 1D/mesoscopic systems.

**Publications**

6. R. J. Xu, J. W. Huang, E. Barnard, S. S. Hong, P. Singh, E. Wong, T. Jansen, V. Harbola, J. Xiao, B. Y. Wang, S. Crossley, D. Lu, S. Liu, and H. Y. Hwang, “Strain-Induced Room-

**Collaborative Publications:**


Digital Synthesis: A pathway to create and control novel states of condensed matter

Anand Bhattacharya, Dillon Fong, Sam Jiang (Materials Science Division, Argonne National Laboratory)

Program Scope: ‘Digital Synthesis’ is a strategy for realizing novel states of condensed matter by creating materials in an atomic layer-by-layer fashion. With this approach, we are able to create artificial crystals, including cation-ordered and delta-doped analogs of known materials, and control charge transfer and band lineup in heterostructures. Thus, our program seeks to create new materials out of known ingredients to yield novel properties. We manipulate these properties with external fields and currents, and to develop new insights about how we might realize these properties ‘by design’. Our program focuses on correlated materials, which are mostly complex oxides, and topological semimetals and insulators, that are mostly intermetallics. The areas that we will explore include (i) a new interfacial superconductor that we discovered at the (111) interface of KTaO$_3$, (ii) a new class of superconductors in the nickelates, (iii) using the spin Seebeck effect to probe the magnetic excitations in novel quantum magnets and (iv) creating and exploring epitaxial films of non-magnetic topological semimetals and insulators.

We synthesize our materials using molecular beam epitaxy (MBE), multi-target sputtering and pulsed laser deposition (PLD) techniques, and characterize them with tools that probe structural, electronic and magnetic degrees of freedom, including their spin and charge transport properties.

Recent Progress

In this extended abstract, we describe progress and future plans related to objectives (i) and (ii) stated above, regarding superconductivity in oxide interfaces and thin films. Here we highlight a few significant developments that motivate our work, and seed our future plans:

(i) Discovery of Superconductivity in KTaO$_3$ (Science 2021): In recent work, we have discovered that a metallic electron gas formed at interfaces between (111) oriented KTaO$_3$ (KTO) and polycrystalline EuO (Fig. 1b.) or amorphous LaAlO$_3$ capping layers becomes superconducting with a transition temperature $T_c$ as high as 2.2 K (Fig. 1a.) — far in excess of the 2DEG formed at LaAlO$_3$/SrTiO$_3$ interfaces, where $T_c$ is limited to ~ 200 mK. Surprisingly, interfacial states on the
(001) surface of KTaO$_3$ at similar carrier densities remained normal down to 25 mK. The occurrence of superconductivity in the (111) orientation also occurs for an amorphous LaAlO$_3$ capping layer.

The two-dimensionality of the superconductivity is verified in the out-of-plane and in-plane upper critical field, where the extracted values of the thickness of the superconducting layer is smaller than the Ginzburg-Landau coherence length. Current-voltage measurements in the superconducting state are also found to be consistent with 2D superconductivity. We note that $B_{c2}(0)$ is substantially larger than the paramagnetic pair-breaking field, which could be due to disorder but may also occur due to more intrinsic reasons, for example unconventional triplet pairing may be energetically stabilized in a magnetic field, as has been observed in bulk non-centrosymmetric superconductors. Furthermore, in samples prepared with lower carrier concentrations and higher mobility, we observe a strong in-plane anisotropy in resistance ("stripe" phase) that forms spontaneously at $T \leq 2.2$ K. The behavior of the observed nematicity and its relation to superconductivity bears some similarity to those found in the cuprate and iron-based high-temperature superconductors and more recently in doped Bi$_2$Se$_3$. The orientational selective superconductivity and tunable electronic phases on the KTO (111) surface therefore provide a new platform for investigating unconventional superconductivity, which has long been a central theme in condensed matter physics. We should note that several groups have now confirmed that the KTO (111) interfaces superconduct, and have found that the KTO (110) interface is also superconducting, though with a lower $T_c$.

(ii) Understanding layer by layer growth of interfaces on SrTiO$_3$ (Sci. Adv. 2019): One of our goals is to tailor interfaces of KTaO$_3$ and similar oxides to create interfacial electron gases. The states found at these interfaces depend critically upon the first few layers in the immediate vicinity of the interface. In this light, we present recent results on another well studied and related $d^0$ oxide – SrTiO$_3$.

In traditional models of heteroepitaxy, the substrate serves mainly as a crystalline template for the thin-film lattice, dictating the initial roughness of the film and the degree of coherency strain. The most common substrate used in the growth of complex oxide heterostructures is strontium titanate (SrTiO$_3$) partly due to the ability to consistently produce an atomically smooth, TiO$_2$-terminated (001) surface. The atomic force microscopy image shows that the steps are approximate 0.4-nm-high. Since this is the size of one unit cell, researchers assume that the SrO/TiO$_2$ stacking sequence continues to the surface. However, using the molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) growth chamber we helped construct at Advanced Photon Source (APS), we find that the surface is not stoichiometric, regardless of how carefully the substrate is prepared. It instead exhibits excess TiO$_2$ such that the SrTiO$_3$ surface is terminated by a TiO$_2$ double layer.

In recent work, we studied the implications of the TiO$_2$ double layer on heteroepitaxial growth. We deposited LaTiO$_3$ (LTO) on SrTiO$_3$ (001) in a layer-by-layer fashion, i.e., alternating between one monolayer of LaO and one monolayer of TiO$_2$ (Fig. 1 c.). We show that the traditional model of layer-by-layer growth on SrTiO$_3$ should be replaced with a dynamic model in which the TiO$_2$ adlayer from the substrate continuously "floats" to the surface of the growing film much like a surfactant, so that while the perovskite stacking sequence is maintained at the heterointerface, the TiO$_2$ adlayer is also maintained at the film surface. Aside from providing a better understanding of heteroepitaxial growth, our work shows that the ultrathin films are likely to be terminated by TiO$_2$ regardless of the nature of the film. Similar studies are planned for growth of LTO on KTO.
(iii) **LaNiO$_3$ is a quantum critical metal (Nat. Commun. 2020):** The nature of the electronic and magnetic properties of LaNiO$_3$ has been debated and studied for several decades. It is the only member of the rare-earth perovskite nickelate $\text{ReNiO}_3$ family that remains metallic, without developing long range magnetic order down to the lowest temperatures. We have discovered that LaNiO$_3$ is a ‘strange’ metal at low temperatures, where the resistivity as a function of temperature does not agree with Fermi liquid theory, where we expect $\rho(T) = \rho_o + aT^2$. We synthesized very high mobility epitaxial thin films of LaNiO$_3$ using ozone assisted MBE, where the residual resistivity $\rho_o < 4 \ \Omega\cdot\text{cm}$, by careful control of cation stoichiometry and mitigation of oxygen vacancy formation. Over nearly a decade of temperature below 1.2 K, we find that $\rho(T) = \rho_o + bT$. Upon application of magnetic fields, a quadratic dependence in $\rho(T)$ is recovered, and Fermi-liquid behavior is restored. These findings are a signature of a metal whose transport properties are governed by antiferromagnetic quantum critical fluctuations, which are suppressed by magnetic fields. Furthermore, we find that the introduction of a small concentration of magnetic impurities qualitatively changes the magnetotransport properties of LNO. The magnetoresistance as a function of temperature is found to scale in a manner strongly resembling some heavy-fermion Kondo lattice systems in the vicinity of an antiferromagnetic quantum critical point.

(iv) **Understanding layer-by-layer growth of nickelates (APL Mater. 2020):** Reflection High Energy Electron Diffraction (RHEED) is often used to monitor the growth process during molecular beam epitaxy, as the minima / maxima indicate the completion of each monolayer. However, given the strong interaction between electrons and the surface, quantitative analysis with RHEED is difficult; furthermore, RHEED cannot be used to probe atomic-scale processes taking place below the surface.

For this reason, we constructed a new MBE chamber at the APS that allows both RHEED and surface X-ray diffraction studies during epitaxial thin film growth. This allows us to relate the growth oscillations observed during RHEED with those observed from X-ray scattering. In recent work, we studied the initial case of LaNiO$_3$ layer-by-layer growth on $(\text{La}_{0.18}\text{Sr}_{0.82})(\text{Al}_{0.59}\text{Ta}_{0.41})\text{O}_3$. We found that during the earliest stages of growth, the RHEED and X-ray signals are out-of-phase with each other before gradually becoming in-phase, demonstrating that while regular RHEED oscillations may imply high quality growth, the film-substrate interface can undergo significant changes during deposition due to the occurrence of interdiffusion at the growth temperature.

**Future Plans**

(i) **Superconductivity and electronic nematicity at KTaO$_3$ interfaces:** There are several key questions and opportunities that arise in this area of research building upon our findings thus far. Our effort will fall broadly into two categories – the first being materials development and understanding how to control the properties of the interfacial electron gases at KTO interfaces, and to also find other materials where such states may be found. Thus, we seek to find other overlayers on KTO that may give rise to an interesting interfacial electron gas. As an example, LaTiO$_3$ (LTO) is a Mott insulator and is known to give rise to an interfacial conductor on KTO (001) interfaces, and we have already grown LTO with MBE on STO (see Recent Progress). We would also like to find ways to pattern our samples into mesoscale structures. We are collaborating with Prof. Jeremy Levy at the University of Pittsburgh to use his approach of writing nanoscale wires using a conducting AFM tip that has been very successful in the LaAlO$_3$/SrTiO$_3$ interface. Furthermore, we’d like to understand how vacancy formation and cation diffusion using in-situ x-rays during growth of overlayers such as EuO or LTO on KTO. Ultimately, we’d like to grow KTaO$_3$ films.
and dope them in a controlled manner. These and other aspects of materials development are being actively pursued.

The second aspect of this research is to elucidate the nature of superconductivity and also the electronic nematicity that we observe. We are currently carrying out an extensive study of electric field-effect gating of superconductivity at the KTO (111) interface. Along with magnetotransport measurements currently in progress, we hope to develop a comprehensive picture of the nematic state that will constrain future theories. In all of these aspects we are collaborating with several theorists including Mike Norman, Peter Littlewood, and Ivar Martin at Argonne and Arun Paramekanti at Toronto. Two theory papers motivated by our work have appeared.

(ii) Superconductivity in nickelates: Superconductivity in nickelates was discovered in 2019, when a group at Stanford University reported that epitaxial thin films of the infinite layer ‘112’ compound Nd$_{1-x}$Sr$_x$NiO$_2$ ($x = 0.2$), with Ni$^{(1+x)+}$ in square-planar coordination with O, is a superconductor with $T_c$ values reported as 9-15 K$^{xiv}$. Several follow-up results have also been reported.$^{xv}$ The 112 phase is obtained from the perovskite (113) Nd$_{1-x}$Sr$_x$NiO$_3$ phase via topotactic reduction. The discovery of such a closely related superconducting analog to the cuprates has aroused great interest in the quantum materials community.

We seek too explore alternative strategies to doping, including delta doping, interfacial charge-transfer and ionic-liquid gating to realize superconducting nickelates. We also seek alternative pathways to realize square planar Ni-O coordination, in collaboration with our colleagues at Argonne (John Mitchell, Mike Norman) who are actively pursuing this direction of research. We will use magnetotransport and thermogalvanic (Nernst effect) measurements to elucidate the nature of electronic states in these materials.

References

---


Session V
Magnetic Interactions and Excitations in Quantum Materials
D. C. Johnston, L. Ke, R. J. McQueeney, P. P. Orth, B. G. Ueland, D. Vaknin
Ames Laboratory and Iowa State University, Ames, IA 50011

Program Scope
The ability to control the magnetic symmetry and topology of magnetic quantum materials (MQMs) promises to deliver new functionalities based on phenomena such as topological- and spin-polarized transport, quantum-critical fluctuations, and unconventional superconductivity. The development of MQMs challenges our basic understanding of the interrelationship between spin and electronic charge carriers and confronts fundamental issues, such as the microscopic origins of magnetism and the roles of covalency, itinerancy, and electron-electron interactions. We aim to understand how magnetic frustration or symmetry breaking, essential for highly functional and switchable MQMs, can result from competing magnetic phases and interactions. We focus on two materials classes of MQMs:

1. Flat electronic bands in itinerant magnets. Electron-electron interactions are dramatically enhanced in electronic bands with flat dispersions, leading to correlation-driven phases such as itinerant magnetism, charge order, heavy-fermions, or unconventional superconductivity.

2. Magnetic topological materials. The coupling of magnetic moments to topological fermions is the primary factor controlling the emergence of unique quantum topological phases that possess exceptional optical and magneto- and thermal-transport properties. Magnetic interactions in layered topological MQMs are dependent on electron correlations, magnetic disorder, external fields, and reduced dimensionality, outlining an immense experimental and theoretical challenge.

Our two research thrusts employ a common approach and central themes that focus on itinerant magnetism, magnetic frustration, and the coupling between magnetic moments and charge carriers. We are motivated by three common strategic goals:

- Discover new MQMs exhibiting tunable transport phenomena associated with magnetic order and spin fluctuations.
- Employ a joint experimental and theoretical approach to understand the relation between the microscopic magnetic interactions and the phenomena in MQMs.
- Reveal the coupling between magnetism and charge carriers controlling MQM properties.

Our research thrusts and strategic goals are aligned with the DOE-BES strategic plans in quantum materials, as outlined in the Basic Research Needs on Quantum Materials for Energy Relevant Technology, and a BES Grand Challenge that will address the question: How do remarkable properties of matter emerge from complex correlations of the atomic or electronic constituents and how can we control these properties?

We address our first goal through the synthesis and discovery of novel MQMs and the experimental determination and characterization of their magnetic, structural, and transport properties. Our latter two goals require tight integration between experimental methods and theory. The characterization of static and dynamic spin correlations, utilizing neutron scattering methods at the Spallation Neutron Source and High Flux Isotope Reactor at Oak Ridge National Laboratory (ORNL), are closely aligned with first-principles electronic-structure calculations, atomistic spin dynamics simulations, and analytical and data-driven theory methods. Both Thrusts share common themes of magnetic frustration and reduced dimensionality that highlight the special importance of the spin fluctuations. Success in addressing these strategic goals will result in the discovery of new MQMs and new methods to control their quantum properties.
Recent Progress
Our oral presentation describes recent progress on our study of topological MQMs where the breaking of time-reversal symmetry (via the development of magnetic order) is essential for unlocking a variety of novel phenomena that promise to revolutionize information technology. There are two main routes for the materials design of bulk topological MQMs (see Figure). The first route consists of dilute magnetic topological insulators (TIs) where magnetic ions at concentrations of a few percent can drive ferromagnetic (FM) order and trigger the quantum anomalous Hall (QAH) effect [1,2]. The second route to topological MQMs exploits intrinsic and stoichiometric magnetic compounds. Very recently, MnBi$_2$Te$_4$ (MBT) was demonstrated as the first example of an intrinsic antiferromagnetic (AF)-TI compound [3]. Intrinsic AF-TIs are extremely exciting since the AF state and field polarized FM states host unique topological axion and Chern insulating states, respectively. We have reported seminal findings in both dilute and intrinsic magnetic TI systems by characterizing their magnetic order, key magnetic interactions, and magnetic anisotropy. These efforts have revealed unanticipated and important roles of magnetic frustration, van der Waals (vdW) metamagnetism, and magnetic disorder.

We are collaborating with Jiaqiang Yan (ORNL) to study the magnetic properties of MBT and related systems, such as MnBi$_4$Te$_7$ and MnSb$_2$Te$_4$ (MST). This collaboration has made several discoveries of the basic transport and magnetic properties of MBT [4]. Neutron diffraction data confirm that MBT is an A-type AF consisting of triangular FM Mn layers with perpendicular moments whose direction alternates layer-to-layer [see Fig. (b)]. Our inelastic neutron scattering (INS) measurements of MBT powder [P18] and single-crystal [5] samples reveal a gapped magnetic spectrum representative of A-type order. Long-range interactions within the FM layer include frustrating AF NNN intralayer coupling (|J$_2$/J$_1|$ ~ 0.25) and single-layer interactions (|J$_{\text{inter}}$/J$_{\text{intra}}$| ~ 0.3) and single-ion anisotropy (|D/J$_{\text{intra}}$| ~ 0.2) are consistent with observation of a spin-flop transition in applied magnetic fields. This magnetic behavior, along with the ease of exfoliation, places MBT within the class of layered vdW metamagnets.

These discoveries have generated intense interest in all materials in the MBT family. For example, it has been suggested that MST is a robust magnetic TI that might serve as a better platform than MBT for topological devices [6]. With an eye towards tunability, our studies of Mn(Bi$_{1-x}$Sb$_x$)$_2$Te$_4$ reveal that Sb-substitution has several effects on magnetism and transport. Magnetotransport and ARPES measurements indicate that Sb substitution effectively adds holes, resulting in a change from $n$-type to $p$-type carriers near $x$ = 0.3 [P2]. This tunability could allow charge-neutral compositions to be studied for evidence of an axion insulator. Neutron diffraction [7] and high-field magnetization [8] find that the strong reduction of the saturation magnetization in Sb-substituted samples [P2] originates from defect-driven ferrimagnetism caused by ~15% Mn/Sb antisite mixing. Smaller concentrations of antisite defects (~5%) have

**Figure.** Structure and magnetism of magnetic TIs. (a) Dilute TIs based on quintuple blocks of Bi$_2$Te$_3$ with Mn substituting in the Bi layer. (b) Septuple blocks of MnBi$_2$Te$_4$ or MnSb$_2$Te$_4$ with dense AF coupled Mn layers and dilute magnetic Bi/Sb layers formed from antisite defects. (c) Alternating quintuple and septuple blocks in MnBi$_2$Te$_4$ with corresponding dense and dilute magnetic layers.
recently been observed in MBT [8]. We have performed INS investigations of the evolution of magnetic interactions in Mn(Bi$_{1-x}$Sb$_x$)$_2$Te$_4$ powder samples [P29]. The spin gap and spin-flop field collapse, indicating that magnetic anisotropy and interblock exchange are strongly modified by Sb substitutions. In addition to the general increase in the magnetic energy scale compared to MBT, we also observe a sharp resonant magnetic excitation in MST that is consistent with AF coupling between Mn/Sb antisite defects and the main Mn layer.

The intrinsic magnetic antisite disorder found in the MBT family generates Bi or Sb layers hosting dilute magnetism, similar to that found in dilute magnetic TI such as (Bi$_{1-x}$Mn$_x$)$_2$Te$_3$ (see Figure). Remarkably, INS measurements on the dilute magnetic TI (Bi$_{0.95}$Mn$_{0.05}$)$_2$Te$_3$ observe collective FM excitations despite the low magnetic concentration [9]. Neutron-diffraction measurements reveal long-range quasi-2D FM ordering indicated by a Warren lineshape below $T_C \approx 13$ K, as expected for weak vdW magnetic coupling between Bi$_2$Te$_3$ quintuple blocks. The magnon bandwidth in this dilute TI is similar to MBT ($\sim 2.5$ meV), suggesting that, with fewer neighbors on average, the pairwise exchange interactions between Mn spins within the dilute layers must be substantially larger than found in the dense Mn layers in MBT.

We also investigated the magnetic excitations in the cubic paramagnetic topological crystalline insulator Sn$_{0.95}$Mn$_{0.05}$Te using INS. A series of sharp excitations originate from strongly coupled AF Mn-Mn dimers ($J_{AF} = 460$ μeV) comprised of next-nearest-neighbor (NNN) Mn pairs, in agreement with DFT calculations. This $\sigma$-bonded Mn-Te-Mn exchange path is nearly identical to that found within quintuple and septuple blocks, highlighting a key role for intrablock AF coupling in the magnetic TIs [P11].

**Proposed Work**

In topological MQMs, the interactions between magnetic moments set the stage for the emergence of different magnetic ground states that modify band topology and control the innate topological state. We have discovered that dilute and intrinsic magnetic TIs share many common features. For example, magnetic disorder in MBT, caused by antisite mixing of Mn and Bi ions, mimics dilute magnetic TI layers. Magnetic TIs also possess weak vdW bonding between magnetic blocks. This interblock magnetic coupling can be systematically weakened by regularly interspersing nonmagnetic blocks provided by natural single-crystal heterostructures of (MnBi$_2$Te$_4$)(Bi$_2$Te$_3$)$_n$ [10] [see Fig. (c)]. In the limit of vanishing interblock coupling (large $n$), the system evolves to a new state called the “single-layer magnet” [11] where the ordering is controlled by magnetic anisotropy or weaker interactions (such as dipolar). Enhanced spin fluctuations in a single-layer topological MQM may lead to exotic properties, especially at the surface. A project to study both dilute magnetic TI and MBT materials provides an ideal vantage point to understand the impacts of magnetic disorder and reduced dimensionality.

Our first objective is to understand the microscopic origins of magnetism in magnetic TIs. Our approach combines INS measurements of the magnetic excitations with bulk magnetization and transport data. Comparison of these results to ab initio calculations of the magnetic interactions enables an understanding of their fundamental origins, which may include long-range interactions mediated by carriers. To include the effects of magnetic disorder, atomistic spin dynamics simulations will be employed to calculate the INS spectra, magnetization, and other observables.

Continuation of our systematic studies of dilute and intrinsic magnetic TI compounds will provide important fundamental information, such as detailed spin-spin interactions, dimensionality, and single-ion anisotropy. We plan to interrogate AF-TI compounds in the MBT family, including MnBi$_4$Te$_7$, MnBi$_6$Te$_{10}$, and MnBi$_8$Te$_{13}$ where progressively weaker interlayer interactions lead to
the crossover to the single-layer magnet. In MnBi$_4$Te$_7$, preliminary INS data find a strongly reduced spin gap compared to MBT, consistent with weaker interblock coupling. Preliminary INS measurements on MST find much stiffer magnons than found in MBT, suggesting that key energy scales between these two compounds are very different. We also observe an additional, gapped branch in MST that is presumably caused by defect-driven ferrimagnetism.

The investigation of dilute magnetic TIs provides unique information about single-ion, dimer, and collective excitations that may not be easily accessible in dense magnetic lattices. Our current studies of (Sb$_{1-x}$Mn$_x$)$_2$Te$_3$ and (Bi$_{1-x}$Mn$_x$)$_2$Te$_3$ are addressing important questions regarding the nature of magnetic coupling and the role of magnetic disorder with application to MBT and MST. Preliminary single-crystal INS data on (Sb$_{0.97}$Mn$_{0.03}$)$_2$Te$_3$ shows evidence for intrablock AF dimers (similar to that found in Sn$_{0.95}$Mn$_{0.05}$Te) that drive ferrimagnetism in MST. The nascent FM spin fluctuations in (Sb$_{0.97}$Mn$_{0.03}$)$_2$Te$_3$ point to long-range interlayer coupling in dilute TIs.

The fundamental origin of magnetic interactions in dilute and intrinsic magnetic TIs is an open question. In dilute FM-TI, we are starting to understand how FM develops via long-range interactions between widely separated local magnetic moments that may arise from charge carriers at the Fermi surface (such as the RKKY-interaction) with applicability to MBT and MST. In the near future, we plan to study how varying the carrier concentration may influence spin excitations in dilute magnetic TIs such as (Sn$_{1-x}$Mn$_x$)Te [12]. It is conceivable that INS measurements of the magnetic excitations, with control of carrier densities or using applied magnetic fields, may provide evidence for their coupling to topological fermions.

References
Publications

https://arxiv.org/abs/2107.02608

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmmm.2021.168062


https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.104.064401

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.103.075111

https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-021-21154-y

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.103.024408

https://doi.org/10.1088/1361-648X/abd0c3

https://doi.org/10.1119/10.0001863

https://doi.org/10.1088/1361-648X/abd339

[P22] D.C. Johnston, Reply to “Comment on ‘Magnetic structure and magnetization of z-axis helical Heisenberg antiferromagnets with XY anisotropy in high magnetic fields transverse to the
https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.101.026402

https://doi.org/10.1088/1361-648X/abcdb2

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.102.180406

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.101.214407

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevLett.124.167204

[P17] F. Islam, R. Choudhary, Y. Liu, B.G. Ueland, D. Paudyal, T. Heitmann, R.J. McQueeney, D. Vaknin, “Controlling magnetic order, magnetic anisotropy, and band topology in semimetals Sr(Mn_{0.9}Cu_{0.1})_{2}Sb_{2} and Sr(Mn_{0.9}Zn_{0.1})_{2}Sb_{2},” Phys. Rev. B 102, 085130 (2020).
https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.102.085130

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.102.024410

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jmmm.2020.167055

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevMaterials.4.084411

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.102.064427

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.intermetal.2020.106874

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevB.101.140406

https://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRevMaterials.4.084407


Correlated Quantum Materials

Michael A. McGuire, Brian C. Sales, Jiaqiang Yan, Andrew F. May, David Mandrus

Materials Science and Technology Division

Oak Ridge National Laboratory

Program Scope

Correlated quantum materials with collective emergent behavior, such as quantum transport, superconductivity, and exotic magnetism, are expected to form the basis for next-generation energy and information technologies. Magnetism underlies many of the most interesting emergent behaviors, and its understanding is built upon careful experimental studies of magnetic order and interactions in high quality crystals. For example, while theoretical treatment of topological electronic materials has become reasonably predictive without correlations, the inclusion of magnetism will require experimental data to both inform and test theoretical models. The overarching goal of this project is to advance our understanding of correlated quantum materials through discovery, development, and investigation of model materials that exhibit magnetic order, topological order, and collective phenomena. To achieve this, we have three specific aims: (1) Understand how structure and symmetry dictate magnetism and excitations in cleavable magnetic materials, (2) Control topological states in materials with intrinsic magnetism, and (3) Unlock emergent correlations in materials with flat bands. Two unifying themes are magnetism and anisotropic layered crystal structures. Our research is designed to answer key scientific questions in these specific aims through synthesis of high-quality crystals and investigation of their physical properties using electrical and thermal transport, specific heat, magnetization, and crystallographic measurements. The most interesting materials are pursued through collaborations involving theory, neutron scattering, angle resolved photoemission, and scanning tunneling microscopy. This research directly addresses the ability to control and exploit quantum mechanical behaviors targeting novel functionality, which is a priority research direction in the BES Basic Research Needs workshop report on Quantum Materials.

Recent Progress

Below we highlight examples of progress made recently in each of our specific aims

Cleavable magnetic materials. Fe₅GeTe₂ is a van der Waals layered ferromagnetic metal with a transition temperature near room temperature [1,2]. This ferromagnetism persists in exfoliated flakes at least down to a thickness of four unit cells [1], making this a particularly promising material for incorporating magnetism into functional van der Waals heterostructures. We recently found that magnetic order in this compound can be tuned dramatically by replacing some of the iron with cobalt [3]. This is illustrated in Figure 1. Low cobalt concentrations first affect the anisotropy, switching the material from an axial ferromagnet to a planar one. Larger amounts of
cobalt then change the material to an axial antiferromagnet, and change the crystallographic layer stacking sequence as well. We see evidence that cobalt prefers one specific iron site, shown in lighter orange in the figure, and through collaboration with theory confirmed that this preference and the change in layer stacking are both required to achieve the observed switching from ferro- to antiferromagnetism.

**Topological magnetic materials.** Magnetic fields and magnetic order play important roles in defining the global symmetry breaking in topological materials that determine the types of quantum states and responses that can be expected. Materials in which the magnetic order is realized on a separate sublattice from the topological electronic states are particularly interesting, since in principle they may allow separate chemical control of magnetism and topology within a single crystal. This has led to a great deal of interest in the series (MnTe)$_n$(Bi$_2$Te$_3$)$_m$, which has magnetic MnTe layers and topological Bi$_2$Te$_3$ layers. These and related intrinsically magnetic topological insulators may produce Chern insulators, axion insulators, and Weyl semimetals, and allow the observation of quantized topological phenomena.

To develop a better understanding of the physics in these materials, we initiated a collaborative effort involving careful crystal growth and characterization for the series Mn(Bi$_{1-x}$Sb$_x$)$_2$Te$_4$ [4-7]. One primary aim was to explain different behaviors observed in different samples of MnBi$_2$Te$_4$ that are thought to be related to defects. This led to the discovery of the key role played by Mn atoms located at the Bi or Sb site in the crystals. These antisite defects strongly affect the magnetic interactions and resulting magnetic order. This discovery was enabled by focusing on the Sb analogue, in which the antisite disorder is easier to study because it is more pronounced and can be controlled through synthesis [6]. The concentration, distribution, and effects of magnetic defects in this material were characterized using magnetic and transport measurements, neutron diffraction, scanning transmission electron microscopy, scanning tunneling microscopy, and theoretical calculations.
It was found that misplaced Mn ions, those in the Sb layer, have moments that align opposite those in the main Mn layer. This in turn affects the magnetic coupling from one slab to the next. As shown in Figure 2, this results in an overall antiferromagnetic structure when there is less Mn on the Sb site, and an overall ferromagnetic structure, and higher transition temperature, when there is more. Similar effects are expected to exist in other members of this family of intrinsically magnetic topological insulators, and likely in other families as well. This work should provide a basis for understanding similar materials and accelerate the development of new magnetic topological materials through optimizing defect configurations and concentrations.

*Flat band materials.* The symmetry of the kagome net generates flat electronic bands and Dirac crossings that provide opportunities to explore correlations and topology in materials starting from a relatively simple model. We are specifically interested in new sources of correlated behavior and instabilities associated with the peak in the electronic density of states related to the flat band. The CoSn structure type contains a kagome net of transition metal atoms and provides a good model system for studying these effects (Figure 3).

We have grown and studied many CoSn-type compounds as single crystals, and this has led to several interesting discoveries. For example, the paramagnetic susceptibility provides a measure of the nearness of the flat bands to the Fermi level [8], tuning the electronic structure in Fe_{1-x}Co_xSn produces a rich phase diagram of axial, canted, and planar magnetic structures with expected topological consequences [9], and electron doping the Pauli paramagnet CoSn using indium drives the material toward a magnetic instability [10]. These findings provide a foundation for pursuing new routes to correlated behaviors using flat bands enforced by lattice geometry.

**Future Plans**

Building on our recent progress in these three areas, our future work will focus on the following efforts. Use neutron scattering to understand magnetic interactions in layered compounds and how they can guide development of new 2D magnetic materials. Explore layered materials with thicker magnetic slabs as a route to higher transition temperatures. Determine magnetic and topological properties of (MnTe)_n(Bi_2Te_3)_m compounds with multiple MnTe layers (n > 1). Understand the underlying physics that determines the robustness of quantization in MnBi_2Te_4 related materials. Discover new magnetic (or superconducting) instabilities in CoSn-based flat band materials. Develop new model systems for flat band physics to understand how distortion of the kagome net, spin-orbit coupling, electron count, and intrinsic magnetism affect ground states and behaviors.
References


Publications supported by this project (Sept 2019-Aug 2021)

This project supported 101 publications during this period. Selected publications are listed here.


Emerging Materials

John F. Mitchell and Daniel Phelan (Argonne National Laboratory); Nirmal Ghimire (George Mason University)

Program Scope

_Emerging Materials_ pursues materials synthesis and single crystal growth drivers for foundational research on newly discovered quantum materials. The program’s materials focus lies primarily with correlated electron, quantum magnet, and dielectric transition metal oxides, but we have expanded recently to embrace chalcogenides, pnictides, and intermetallic compounds showing topological behavior. We concentrate along three primary research foci: (i) understanding charge and magnetic states in transition metal compounds, in particular low-dimensional materials (ii) exploring transport phenomena in low-symmetry topological quantum matter, and (iii) expanding today’s framework of disorder and random fields, to more deeply understand the impact of heterogeneity and disorder on the short-range structure of matter. To enable much of this foundational science, we continue to emphasize the need to expand the boundaries of crystal synthesis and to exploit a broad range of x-ray and neutron scattering tools to understand structural and magnetic phenomena in quantum matter. Looking ahead, our research agenda is evolving to study the impact of “degeneracy breaking” on quantum materials, in particular, correlated electron nickelates, topological matter, and quantum ferroelectrics and relaxors.

Recent Progress

- **Discovered ‘Chiral Nematicity’ in YMn₆Sn₆**—The so-called 116 kagome lattice metals RMn₆Sn₆ are of interest due to the flat-band electronic configuration of the metal and the change in topological properties with orientation of rare earth moment.[1] We mapped out complex H-T phase diagram in this kagome lattice metal and identified that an incommensurate transverse conical magnetic structure has a topological Hall signal that increases with T. With Igor Mazin, we showed that this could be explained by the presence of a fluctuating chiral magnetic texture whose population increases with T.

- **We continued our work in the trilayer nickelates**, focusing on both the metallic Pr₄Ni₃O₈ and the charge- and spin-stripe ordered La₄Ni₃O₈ material. Our objective is to understand how this material relates to cuprate superconductors as well as the infinite layer nickelate superconductor, Nd₁₋ₓSrₓNiO₂.[2] With Dan Dessau (Colorado), measured band structure of Pr₄Ni₃O₈ (Pr438) showing that it may express diffusive electron transport beyond the Planckian limit, which would provide a different view on current pictures of the ‘strange metal’ phase in overdoped cuprates. With Mark Dean (BNL), we measured magnons in La438 and showed superexchange is comparable to cuprates.

![Figure 1. Magnon dispersion of La₄Ni₃O₈. From Ref. 3.](image-url)
• Explored Synthesis and Structure of Bulk Nd$_{1-x}$Sr$_x$NiO$_2$—Although thin films of this series have been shown to superconduct, no bulk superconductivity has been reported. We were interested in the synthetic pathways to the bulk infinite layer materials, so we undertook a comprehensive ex situ and in situ study of the key reduction process that converts NdNiO$_3$ to NdNiO$_2$, compared several soft chemistry approaches and published the first structural study of the Sr-doped material. Importantly, we find no evidence of long range magnetic order in any of our samples.

• Intertwined Density Waves in R$_4$Ni$_3$O$_{10}$(R=La,Pr)—Combining scattering with theoretical modeling, we demonstrated that this layered Ruddlesden-Popper nickelate expresses an intertwined CDW-SDW state at the previously identified metal-metal transition. This is the first reported itinerant SDW in 3d transition metal oxides and it provides a conceptual bridge between the 3D LaNiO$_3$ perovskite (metallic, no order)[4] and the well-studied 2D La$_{1-x}$Sr$_x$NiO$_4$ layered perovskites (insulating, long-range ordered stripes).[5]

• Multi-orbital degeneracy lifting in Mg$_2$Ti$_2$O$_4$—With Simon Billinge (Columbia/BNL), we showed that the ordered Ti$^{3+}$-Ti$^{3+}$ dimer only partially dissociates above the insulator-metal transition. We attribute this behavior to a multi-orbital degeneracy lifted state, demonstrating the generality of the concept of an orbitally-degeneracy-lifted liquid state first seen by us in CuIr$_2$S$_4$.

• Synthesis and Diffuse Scattering from Ba$_2$(Nd/Pr)FeNb$_4$O$_{15}$—We reported the first floating-zone synthesis of the filled tetragonal tungsten bronze (TTB) relaxor ferroelectrics Ba$_2$PrFeNb$_4$O$_{15}$ and Ba$_2$NdFeNb$_4$O$_{15}$. By comparing the diffuse scattering observed from these “filled” TTB structures to that observed in “unfilled” TTB Sr$_{1-x}$Ba$_x$Nb$_2$O$_6$, we have been able to show that common features observed in both systems are not related to the random fields generated by cation vacancies in the unfilled structures. Although dielectric properties were found to be strongly sensitive to anion (oxygen) stoichiometry, we found that the forms of local order in these systems was not.

• Interactions and Frustration in (Fe,Ga)$_2$TiO$_5$: With Art Ramirez (UCSC), we showed that the unusual anisotropic spin-glass Fe$_2$TiO$_5$ is related to the freezing of antiferromagnetic ‘surfboard-shaped’ regions via analysis of high temperature magnetometry and diffuse scattering data. Inelastic neutron scattering experiments show a shift in the spectral weight with temperature, indicating that a large percentage of the spins, but not all, are frozen in the ground-state. Crystal growth, magnetometry, and neutron scattering experiments were
performed on Ga-substituted crystals and demonstrated the reduction of exchange interactions and modification in the surfboard shape with magnetic dilution.

- **Anomalous magnetic and transport properties of EuCd$_2$As$_2$:** We have performed anisotropic transport measurements on EuCd$_2$As$_2$ to explore the Weyl and potential topological physics in collaboration with Keith Taddei (ORNL) and characterized the directionally dependent Hall effect and magnetoresistance. We are currently developing models to rationalize these transport properties with the spin structure determined by neutron scattering.

- **Magnetic interactions in the frustrated Cairo lattice:** We have grown polycrystalline and single crystal samples of the frustrated pentagonal system, Bi$_2$(Fe,Ga)$_4$O$_9$. In collaboration with Art Ramirez (UCSC), the effects of magnetic dilution are being investigated using a combination of thermodynamic and magnetic measurements. The expected outcome is a testing of a recent theory proposed by Syzranov and Ramirez [7] that predicts a hidden energy scale that drives glass transitions in the presence of disorder.

- **Other research outcomes:** Mapping out full Fermi surface of the triple nodal topological metal Pd$_3$Pb, corroborating theory and established definitively the presence of topological electrons where band structure predicted; Measured and modeled magnons for the first time in α-Li$_3$IrO$_3$ providing an overall energy scale for the Kitaev exchange in the iridates; demonstrated that oxygen vacancies naturally created during growth of LaNiO$_3$ can be reversibly healed to reveal intrinsic behavior.

**Future Plans**

Our future work will follow along three themes —

*Quantum states and critical behavior in nickel oxides:* We will explore melting of nematic stripe phases into a correlated metal and quantum critical behavior near a MIT in 3D and quasi-2D systems and investigate bulk infinite layer nickelates shown to superconduct in thin film form.

*Degeneracy breaking in correlated and topological matter:* We will explore frustration-driven orbital degeneracy lifting in correlated materials. We will also test the recently proposed crystal Hall effect and the role of electron-phonon coupling on topological band properties.

*Ferroelectrics and relaxors in the quantum limit:* We will investigate the potential for quantum criticality in these materials and its expression through static and dynamic properties.

**References**

Publications

22 publications were supported by this FWP in the twenty-four months since the last ECMP PI meeting. A selection most relevant to the discussion above are listed below.

10. Lopes, P.; Chung, Dong Young; Rui, Xue; Zheng, Hong; He, Haiying; Farinazzo Bergamo Dias Martins, Pedro; Strmcnik, Dusan; Stamenkovic, Vojislav; Zapol, Peter; Mitchell, J.F.; Klie, Robert; Markovic, Nenad. “Dynamically Stable Active Sites from Surface Evolution of Perovskite Materials During the Oxygen Evolution Reaction.” J. Am. Chem. Soc. 2021, 143, 2741.
Local and Itinerant Magnetism in 2D van der Waals Materials

Ming Yi, Department of Physics and Astronomy, Rice University

Program Scope

The proposed program is aimed to provide fundamental understanding of the microscopic interactions of the low dimensional magnetic systems across the semiconducting and metallic members of the two-dimensional van der Waals magnets via direct measurement of the single-particle spectral function. We specifically target two material families: the semiconducting Cr$_2$(Ge,Si)$_2$Te$_6$ family and the Fe$_x$GeTe$_2$ family. Specifically, we marked out a pathway in three thrusts for both material families: i) Understand key ingredients for magnetism in 3D bulk form; ii) Understand how key ingredients evolve from 3D to 2D limit; iii) Understand how key ingredients are affected and driven by external perturbations. The goals are to be accomplished via angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy (ARPES) measurements, first in bulk single crystal form, then on exfoliated few-layer limit, then finally understand tunable knobs including uniaxial strain, dosing, and gating.

Recent Progress

We have made progress on studying both types of proposed bulk materials: semiconducting Cr$_2$(Ge,Si)$_2$Te$_6$ and metallic Fe$_x$GeTe$_2$ (x=3,5). In this talk, I will discuss mainly our recent ARPES work on the Fe$_{5-x}$GeTe$_2$ system.

Fe$_x$GeTe$_2$ (x=3–5) (FGT) belongs to a class of van der Waals (vdW) materials that has been recently discovered to host long-range ferromagnetic order up to room temperature and beyond [1,2]. Consisting of layers of Fe-Ge sandwiched by Te, FGT can be synthesized as Fe$_3$GeTe$_2$, Fe$_4$GeTe$_2$, and Fe$_5$GeTe$_2$ [3]. When exfoliated down to the few-layer regime, the long-range magnetic order is sustained. Furthermore, their magnetic properties have been demonstrated to be highly tunable [2], making them prime candidates for spintronics applications. The nature of the magnetism, however, remains largely an open question. Contrary to other vdW magnets, FGT is metallic, and has been mostly claimed as an itinerant ferromagnet. However, a number of observed behaviors indicate that electronic correlations are not weak. For Fe$_{3-x}$GeTe$_2$, the Sommerfeld coefficient is reported to be 110mJ/mol K$^2$, suggesting a mass enhancement of at least 13.3 [4]. Also, behaviors of a Kondo lattice are reported below a coherence temperature of ~150K [1]. These indications of electronic correlations prompted us to examine the origin of magnetism in this series of materials.

We carried out ARPES measurements on the single crystals of the Fe$_{5-x}$GeTe$_2$ members of the material family. The material properties of the Fe$_{5-x}$GeTe$_2$ crystals have been known to be
sensitive to the growth method [5]. In particular, samples that are quenched from the growth temperature have been reported to exhibit distinct magnetization behaviors. In this talk, I will present our finding of two types of electronic structures in single crystals obtained via different preparation methods. Interestingly, we found the presence of a number of flatbands extending to a large portion of the momentum space. In particular, as shown in Fig. 1, we identify three flatbands in $\text{Fe}_{5-x}\text{GeTe}_2$ that hybridize with dispersive bands that form Fermi pockets. One flatband is located very close to the Fermi level, with a second near -0.25eV and a third near -0.5eV. To better understand the nature of these flatbands, we have carried out first principle calculations. From Density Function Theory calculations, no flatbands appear. However, in Dynamical Mean Field Theory calculations, flatbands at comparable energies can be identified, suggesting that correlation effects may be the origin of these flatbands. Moreover, we have carried out detailed temperature dependence measurements, from which we identify a smooth evolution of the flatbands as the Curie temperature is crossed, in contrast to an abrupt disappearance of the spin splitting for a Stoner-like itinerant ferromagnet.

To better understand the nature of these flatbands, we have carried out first principle calculations. From Density Function Theory calculations, no flatbands appear. However, in Dynamical Mean Field Theory calculations, flatbands at comparable energies can be identified, suggesting that correlation effects may be the origin of these flatbands. Moreover, we have carried out detailed temperature dependence measurements, from which we identify a smooth evolution of the flatbands as the Curie temperature is crossed, in contrast to an abrupt disappearance of the spin splitting for a Stoner-like itinerant ferromagnet.

Future Plans

In the immediate future, we are systematically characterizing and pinning down the electronic structure against sample variations in Fe vacancy, crystal structure and magnetization to fully understand the contribution of the flatbands and dispersive bands to the long-range magnetic order in this material family. We also aim to systematically understand the effect on the
electronic structure by the layer dependence between Fe$_{3-x}$GeTe$_2$, Fe$_{4-x}$GeTe$_2$, and Fe$_{5-x}$GeTe$_2$ to understand the rise in $T_C$ as the number of layers increases.

The next step on understanding the magnetism of bulk crystals is to study the effect of uniaxial strain on both the magnetic and electronic properties. To this end, we have developed various types of sample devices that are compatible with our ARPES system. The effect of uniaxial strain on the electronic structure will be examined in detail.

References


Publications

(a number of manuscripts are under review or in preparations)
Investigation of topologically trivial and non-trivial spin textures and their relationships with the topological Hall effect

PI: TeYu Chien

Co-PIs: Yuri Dahnovsky, Jinke Tang, and Jifa Tian

University of Wyoming

Program Scope

The goals of the project are (1) to investigate methods to create a variety of spin textures, both topologically trivial and non-trivial, and (2) to establish the relationships between the created spin textures and the topological Hall effect (THE) signals. These goals will be achieved by utilizing the van der Waals (vdW) two-dimensional (2D) magnetic materials, such as CrX₃ (X = I, Br, and Cl) and Fe₃GeTe₂, transferred onto various substrates with different interactions to create a wide range of spin textures. The created spin textures will be characterized by spin-polarized scanning tunneling microscopy (SPSTM) and the Hall resistivity measurements will be conducted through Hall bar devices. The relationship between the THE signal and the created spin textures will be established.

Recent Progress: Small Energy Gap Revealed in Exfoliated CrBr₃ Flakes

Since the graphene was exfoliated from graphite, two-dimensional (2D) materials quickly become one of the mainstream research directions. It is not until 2017, the 2D ferromagnets were first reported [1,2]. These newly confirmed materials opened new research directions of fundamental understanding of the magnetic interactions at 2D limit and potential 2D spintronic devices. The electronic properties of these materials are relatively unexplored. By using scanning tunneling microscopy and spectroscopy, we revealed that the energy gap of exfoliated CrBr₃, one of the 2D magnets, has much smaller value than thought [3]. This finding paves a solid foundation for further utilization of this materials.

CrBr₃ is one of the target 2D magnetic materials for this project. It has been studied more than a half century. Despite the plenty literature, the energy gap value and the nature of it are still not clear. It is argued to be a Mott insulator while the optical measurements exhibit ~1.7 eV absorption onset and is argued to be charge transfer nature [4]. A recent PL data reported 1.35 eV energy associated with d-d transitions, indicating smaller gap with Mott nature is possible [5]. The theoretical calculation reported a range of energy gap from 1.15-2.95 eV [6–12]. It is known that the DFT calculations require a reliable experimental value to compare for determining the semi-empirical on-site Coulomb repulsion, $U$. Here we provide a high quality $dI/dV$ measurement on exfoliated CrBr₃ flakes to reveal a reliable energy gap value.

We utilized STM/S to study the exfoliated CrBr₃ flakes. Figure 1b shows the atomic resolution STM topography images of exfoliated CrBr₃ flakes. It is consistent with the known
crystal structure (Fig. 1a). Multiple peak features are observed in dI/dV spectra with various bias ranges. The peak features in conduction bands are labeled with numbers (1-4) and the peak features in the valence bands are labeled with letters (a-e). These labels are used in Table 1 below for comparison with reported optical measurements. Detail analysis with the assistance of DFT+U calculations allow us to conclude that the energy gap is ~0.6 eV with Mott nature. Our density functional theory calculations, with agreement with our experimental data, suggests a set of on-site exchange interaction, $J = 3$ eV, and on-site Coulomb repulsion energy, $U = 5$ eV, should be used in calculations for CrBr$_3$.

Table 1 shows the comparison of the energy values of the reported optical measurements in found literature and the matched valence-conduction band peak pairs (Fig. 1c). All the reported optical transitions can be matched to one or two conduction-valence band peak pairs revealed in our dI/dV spectra (Fig. 1c). The excellent agreement between our dI/dV data with reported optical measurements provide the strong confidence on the revealed peak features in the dI/dV spectra. This includes the peak $a$ and peak 1. Note that without these two peaks, the optical absorption transition (~1.68 eV) and the PL transition (~1.35 eV) cannot be matched to any other peak pairs. This indicates that the energy gap of CrBr$_3$ should be determined by peaks 1 and $a$, which leads to ~0.6 eV. Furthermore, if one would consider the signal onset bias in Fig. 1c, the onset energy gap is determined to be ~0.29 eV. Based on our DFT+U calculations, the CrBr$_3$ is gapless when $U = 0$ eV and it opens up upon having a non-zero $U$. This is a signature of Mott insulator in which peaks 1 and $a$ are the upper Hubbard band and lower Hubbard band, respectively.
In addition to the energy gap measurements, we have also observed a 2-nm edge degradation of a monolayer CrBr$_3$ flake due to ~15 min of air exposure during sample transfer into STM chamber. Figure 2a and b are the topography and d$I$/d$V$ images of a monolayer CrBr$_3$ flake transferred on HOPG substrate. d$I$/d$V$ spectrum (Fig. 2c) exhibits combined features of CrBr$_3$ (three labeled humps are consistent with peak 1-3 in Fig. 1c) and HOPG (overall gapless spectrum). Bright contrast in d$I$/d$V$ mapping (Fig. 2b) and round topography edge indicates the sample degradation. This edge degradation is also observed in the observed second layer CrBr$_3$. It is determined that the edge degradation is around 2 nm for the ~15 min of air exposure.

Future Plans

Next, we plan to place CrBr$_3$ or other 2D magnets onto various substrates, such as WTe$_2$, EuO$_{1-x}$, 2M WS$_2$, Fe$_3$GeTe$_2$, and CrX$_3$, to generate spin textures due to the interfacial interactions. By applying spin polarized STM technique, we anticipate to reveal images of the
spin textures. We also plan to fabricate Hall bar devices using these heterostructures. The Hall measurement results will be combined with SPSTM results to gain insights on their relationships.

References


Publications


Session VI
Search for 3D Topological Superconductors using Laser-Based Spectroscopy
Principal Investigator: David Hsieh
Mailing Address: 1200 E. California Blvd., MC 149-33, California Institute of Technology, Pasadena, CA 91125
E-mail: dhsieh@caltech.edu

(i) Program Scope

The goal of this program is to develop a rational route to realizing the elusive three-dimensional topological superconducting (3D TSC) state by identifying its precursor phases. It is theoretically proposed that the critical fluctuations of certain inversion symmetry breaking electronic phases\(^1,2\) can mediate Cooper pairing in odd-parity channels and lead to topological superconductivity\(^3,4\). Therefore 3D TSCs may potentially emerge upon suppressing these ordered phases to a critical point with external perturbations such as pressure. We seek to test this hypothesis by deploying a suite of optical probes including second harmonic generation, time-resolved coherent phonon spectroscopy and terahertz emission spectroscopy to identify and to characterize the predicted precursor phases in candidate materials. These techniques will be integrated with diamond anvil cells to study the pressure evolution of the precursor phases and their potential interaction with proximate superconducting states.

(ii) Recent Progress

We have succeeded in integrating optical second harmonic generation rotational anisotropy (SHG-RA) with a custom membrane-driven diamond anvil cell (DAC) and cryostat system (Fig. 1a). By using high purity diamond, we were able to greatly reduce the background SHG produced by diamond defect centers and thereby resolve the SHG-RA signal from a sample loaded inside the DAC. The material that we chose to study first was the topological Weyl semimetal TaAs, which has recently been shown to exhibit a giant second-order nonlinear optical response\(^5\). Upon application of hydrostatic pressure above a critical value \(P_c \approx 14\) GPa, x-ray

![Fig 1: (a) Schematic of the high pressure SHG-RA setup. (b) SHG-RA data from TaAs below and above \(P_c\), showing a loss of horizontal and vertical mirror symmetries. Back lines are symmetry based fits. (c) Pressure dependence of the \(\phi\)-integrated SHG intensity (blue symbols). The magnitude of the SHG susceptibility tensor element associated with the polar axis is overlaid (orange symbols).](image-url)
diffraction measurements show that TaAs undergoes a structural phase transition from the tetragonal space group $I4_{1}md$ to the hexagonal space group $P-6m2$. Therefore there is interest to understand whether pressure may be able to tune its nonlinear optical properties. Moreover, although no superconductivity above 1.8 K has been reported in TaAs under pressure, studying TaAs could help to understand the isostructural Weyl semimetal TaP, which undergoes an analogous pressure-induced phase transition at $P_c \approx 71$ GPa concomitant with the emergence of superconductivity. We performed pressure-dependent SHG-RA measurements on naturally grown (112) surfaces of TaAs single crystals and identified a clear symmetry lowering across $P_c \approx 12$ GPa consistent with a $I4_{1}md \rightarrow P-6m2$ transition (Fig. 1b). Despite the fact that both structures are non-centrosymmetric and are thus SHG active in the electric-dipole channel, we observed a significant drop in SHG conversion efficiency above $P_c$ (Fig. 1c). Using a symmetry based analysis, we find that this drop is primarily attributed to the loss of a polar axis in the high pressure structure (Fig. 1c). Our results show that pressure is a means to control the second-order nonlinear response in TaAs and, more generally, demonstrate SHG-RA as a method to resolve crystallographic symmetry changes under pressure.

(iii) Future Plans

We previously discovered that the strongly spin-orbit coupled metal Cd$_2$Re$_2$O$_7$ hosts an inversion breaking multipolar nematic phase at ambient pressure, which is predicted to be a precursor to a 3D TSC. Our next step is to perform pressure-dependent SHG-RA measurements on Cd$_2$Re$_2$O$_7$ to study the interplay between the multipolar nematic phase and the superconducting dome that is reported to emerge under pressure. We will also extend these studies to bulk MoTe$_2$, which similarly undergoes structural inversion symmetry breaking below $T \approx 250$ K under ambient conditions and becomes superconducting upon pressurization.

To obtain information about the momentum-space spin texture in candidate 3D TSC precursors, we will perform contact-free photocurrent measurements using rotational anisotropy THz emission spectroscopy. As part of this award, we have recently developed a pump wavelength tunable (1200 – 2200 nm) THz emission spectrometer and demonstrated its efficacy using a Sr$_2$IrO$_4$ test sample (Fig. 2). But we plan to perform two upgrades. First, to improve the signal-to-noise ratio, we will modify the setup to be compatible with a different laser system operating at 100x higher repetition rate. Second, to improve the THz collection efficiency, we will reconfigure the experimental geometry so that the emitted THz radiation is collected normal to the sample using a wide numerical aperture off-axis parabolic mirror. Following these upgrades, we will perform measurements on TaAs, Cd$_2$Re$_2$O$_7$ and MoTe$_2$. 

Fig 2: (a) THz emission signal from Sr$_2$IrO$_4$ for different pump wavelengths. (b) Signal maximum as a function of pump polarization modulated by a quarter waveplate (QWP).
(iv) References


(v) Publications supported by BES

Chiral Materials and Unconventional Superconductivity

Lead PI: Qiang Li
Co-PIs: Mengkun Liu, Weiguo Yin, Genda Gu and Tonica Valla
Condensed Matter Physics & Materials Science Division, Brookhaven National Laboratory
e-mail: qiangli@bnl.gov

Program Scope

This program studies topological phases and transport properties of chiral materials and unconventional superconductors. A unique feature of chiral materials is that their low-energy quasi-particles possess an additional quantum number that goes by the name of handedness or chirality. The powerful notion of chirality underpins a wide palette of new and useful phenomena, including chiral anomaly\textsuperscript{1,2} Recently, we proposed that the chirality may be utilized to construct a new type of qubit – the chiral qubit – potentially capable of operating at THz frequency and at room temperature.\textsuperscript{3} To this end, the program aims at providing the basic understanding of topological phase transition and chiral fermions transport process under various stimulus in chiral materials. Unconventional superconductivity arises in superconductors having, for example, order parameter with a non-zero angular momentum. To this end, the focus of the program is to look for the exotic states of matter, including pair density waves and topological superconductors. Our approach has been developed through synthesizing chiral materials and unconventional superconductors in both single crystals and thin film forms, and subsequently characterizing them using a range of techniques including transport, electron and optical spectroscopy. Experimental activities are strongly coupled with a collaborative effort on theory and computation, providing new strategies for designing robust electronic materials for energy applications and quantum computing.

Recent Progress

Topological states and phase transition explored by ARPES – Angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy (ARPES) is a powerful technique to probe the electronic structure of topological materials. We have been using synchrotron and laser-based APRES to investigate the topological states and phases transition in semimetal ZrTe\textsubscript{5} and iron chalcogenide superconductors, such as FeTe\textsubscript{1-x}Se\textsubscript{x}. The laser based ARPES at BNL provides ~ 30 fs ultrafast temporal and 20 nm spatial resolution.

![Control of the topological phase in ZrTe\textsubscript{5} by external strain.](image)

(a) The strain device. (b) ARPES results: bulk band gap changes with compressive (DSM state) and tensile strain (WTI state). (c) The band structure calculations with different lattice constant \(a\). + and − signs indicate the parity of the two bands. (b), (c) The blue (red) frames correspond to compressive (tensile) strain. (d) Calculated phase diagram with different lattice constant (strain). solid markers roughly indicate the experimental values.\textsuperscript{4}
resolution. An example of visualization of the topological states in ZrT$_5$ under external strain is shown in Fig. 1. A screw was used to compress or stretch the substrate on which the single crystal sample is glued to provide the uniaxial strain along the high conducting Te-chain direction. With compressive strain (Fig. 1b1), the gap was (nearly) closed, reaching a Dirac semimetal (DSM) state. With tensile strain (Fig. 1b3–1b4), the band gap became larger, stabilizing the weak topological insulator (WTI) state.\(^4\) In progress are the time-resolved ARPES studies of the dynamic behavior of topological fermions and electron-phonon coupling in these materials.

**Topological states and time-reversal symmetry breaking in Fe-chalcogenide superconductors** – In the Fe-chalcogenide superconductors, topology and superconductivity can interact to give topological superconductivity capable of supporting Majorana zero mode that could prove to be the basis of future qubit technology. Using our high resolution ARPES, we provided evidence of time-reversal symmetry breaking and associated mass acquisition in a topological surface state at the superconducting transition, an observation highly suggestive of the formation of surface ferromagnetism.\(^5\) Furthermore, we combined neutron scattering, laser-based scanning ARPES, and microprobe composition and resistivity measurements to characterize the electronic state of Fe$_{1+y}$Te$_{1-x}$Se$_x$. We establish a phase diagram in which the superconductivity is observed only at sufficiently low Fe concentration, in association with distinct antiferromagnetic correlations, whereas the coexisting topological surface state occurs only at sufficiently high Te concentration.\(^6\) In progress is the growth of Fe-chalcogenide superconductors with magnetic ion substitutions. We hope this series of substitutions will provide an avenue to disentangle the relative roles of magnetism and spin-orbit interaction in determining the topological properties in iron-based superconductors.

**Theory of topological phase transition and phonon-space Dirac topology surfaces in ZrTe$_5$** – We use first-principles methods to demonstrate that in ZrTe$_5$ atomic displacements corresponding to five of the six zone-center \(A_g\) (symmetry-preserving) phonon modes can drive a topological phase transition from strong topological insulator (STI) to WTI with a DSM state emerging at the transition. This implies that the topological phase transition in ZrTe$_5$ can be realized with many different settings of external stimuli that are capable of penetrating through the phonon-space Dirac surface without breaking the crystallographic symmetry.\(^7\) Currently, we employ first-principles and effective Hamiltonian methods, and find that in ZrTe$_5$ that all zone-centered infra-red (IR) phonon modes can drive the system dynamically from a STI to a WSI by breaking the global inversion symmetry that leads to the formation of Weyl semimetal phase.

**THz Light driven topological phase transition in Dirac semimetals** – In a collaboration with J. Wang’s group at Ames Lab, we demonstrated a few-cycle THz-pulse-induced phase transition in ZrTe$_5$ driven by the lowest Raman active mode \(A_{1g}\). Above a critical THz-pump field threshold, there emerged a long-lived metastable phase, of approximately 100 ps. These results, together with first-principles modeling, identified a mode-selective Raman coupling that drives the system from STI to WTI with a DSM phase established at a critical atomic displacement controlled by the phonon coherent pumping.\(^8\) Harnessing of vibrational coherence is now extended to steer symmetry-breaking transitions, with implications for THz topological quantum gate and error correction applications for quantum information science.

**Light induced giant anisotropic THz photocurrents** have been studied using femtosecond laser induced coherent phonons to break inversion symmetry (IS) in the centrosymmetric DSM ZrTe$_5$. 

123
This light-induced phononic symmetry switching leads to Weyl point (WP) formation, whose chirality manifests in a transverse, helicity-dependent current, orthogonal to the broken IS axis, via the circular photogalvanic effect (CPGE) (Fig. 2). The topological photocurrent has two distinct temperature-dependent features: i) Berry curvature creation by the separated Weyl nodes and strongly-suppressed scattering, resembling the anomalous Hall magneto-resistivity, and ii) particle-hole reversal near the Lifshitz transition. These results, together with first-principles modeling, identify two pairs of WPs dynamically created by broken IS phonons of the B\textsubscript{1u} mode, which are driven by the photoexcited non-equilibrium population of spatially separated charges between the inverted bands of the Te pair. In addition to revealing dissipationless photocurrents with remarkable ballistic lengths of ~10 µm, the phononic symmetry switching principle breaks grounds for coherent manipulation of Weyl states without application of any static electric or magnetic fields.\textsuperscript{9} Currently, we are investigating the light induced photocurrent under magnetic field and external strain, as well as the planar Hall effect induced by the Berry curvature.

Quantum Hall effect in Dirac semimetals – In earlier 2019, we reported the observation of 3D quantum Hall effect (QHE) in ZrTe\textsubscript{5} at the extreme quantum limit, and attributed this 3D QHE to Fermi-surface instability.\textsuperscript{10} The understanding of the origin of the quantized Hall effect in 3D electronic systems is incomplete. In collaboration with an MPI-Dresden group (J. Gooth, C. Felser), we have performed additional thermodynamic and charge transport measurements in ZrTe\textsubscript{5} and HfTe\textsubscript{5} in the quantum Hall regime. The measured thermodynamic properties, magnetization and ultrasound propagation, showed no indications of a Fermi surface instability, consistent with our recent high resolution X-ray diffraction investigation carried out at BNL’s National Synchrotron Light Source II (NSLS II). Surprisingly, in the high field quantum limit, HfTe\textsubscript{5} exhibits an additional peak in $\rho_{xx}(B)$, accompanied by a plateau-like feature in $\rho_{xy}(B)$. This is in sharp contrast to ZrTe\textsubscript{5}, in which $\rho_{xx}(B)$ and $\rho_{xy}(B)$ increase smoothly. We found that the additional peak in $\rho_{xx}(B)$, in the quantum limit of HfTe\textsubscript{5}, is situated at N = 3/5, where N is the index number of the Landau level. Our observations appear to be consistent with the presence of strong electron-electron interactions.\textsuperscript{11} Now we are investigating 2D QHE and a bulk gap related zero energy states in mono and few layer ZrTe\textsubscript{5}.

Pair density wave (PDW) in stripe ordered superconductors – PDW is a proposed topological superconducting state in high temperature cuprates, for example La\textsubscript{2-x}Ba\textsubscript{x}CuO\textsubscript{4} with x = 1/8.\textsuperscript{12} In this case, the coexistence of 2D superconductivity with charge and spin stripe order was observed at temperatures below 40 K.\textsuperscript{12} Both Zn-doping and c-axis magnetic fields have been observed to increase the spin stripe order in La\textsubscript{2-x}Ba\textsubscript{x}CuO\textsubscript{4} with x close to 1/8. For x = 0.095, we showed that introducing 1% Zn also led to an initial onset of 2D superconductivity, followed by 3D superconductivity at lower temperatures, even in zero field. Application of a c-axis magnetic field caused both transitions to decrease substantially, while remaining distinct. We inferred that the Zn pins pair-density-wave order locally.\textsuperscript{14} This finding has important implications for the
analysis of the superconducting gap function in scanning tunneling microscopy studies in which quasiparticle interference is induced by Zn impurities. Thus far, there has been no direct evidence for the PDW. To this end, we have performed phase-sensitive measurements aimed at providing such direct evidence. The results will put strong constraints on the theory of electron-pairing underlying superconductivity in cuprates. The concept we are formulating now could lead to a resolution of the intense debate over the mechanism of cuprate superconductivity.

**Future Plans**

*Relationship between topology, strain, and transport properties of chiral materials* is a key research direction of this program. To this end, we will properly engineer, characterize, and understand strain-induced pseudo-magnetic fields and associated topological states in quantum materials. We will explore how pseudo-magnetic fields behave differently from real magnetic fields in topological materials. In addition, dynamic methods of topological controls using various coherent phonons will be investigated.

*Interplay of topological orders, magnetism, and superconductivity* is a planned study focused on the design, growth, and characterization of time reversal symmetry breaking topological materials and candidates for bulk topological superconductors. Our theoretical/computational effort will provide guiding principles for the selection of the most interesting material systems for crystal and thin film growth. A coordinated experimental effort is planned using combined ARPES + STM + IR/THz spectroscopy approach for investigating the magnetic doping effect on band structure, topological orders and superconductivity.

*Ultrafast control of topological phase transitions* is another planned study to exploit the unprecedented chiral response in topological materials to both internal and external stimuli at vastly different time scales from steady-state to ultrafast. We aimed at using this response to design new materials and establish new topological control principles. To this end, we will characterize the photo-excited states and topological currents under various external and internal stimuli using combined time-resolved- (tr-) IR/THz and tr-ARPES, complemented by studies using time-dependent density function theory and dynamic method.

**References**

Publications (September 2019 – Aug. 2021)


15. A. Sapkota, et al “Electron-phonon coupling and superconductivity in the doped topological crystalline insulator \((\text{Pb}_{0.5}\text{Sn}_{0.5})_{1-x}\text{In}_x\text{Te})\)” *Phys. Rev.* B 102, 104511 (2020). doi: 10.1103/PhysRevB.102.104511


Magnetometry Studies of Quantum Correlated Topological Materials in Intense Magnetic Fields

Lu Li, University of Michigan

Program Scope

This proposal investigates the fundamental nature of quantum correlated topological materials by torque magnetometry in intense magnetic fields. The proposal aims to answer this question: does strong electronic interaction lead to novel topological quantum states? In particular, our proposal will address the following three questions:

1. Does strong electronic correlation help make a topological material?
2. Do topological insulators stay insulating or become semimetals under magnetic fields?
3. Does strong electronic correlation lead to new electronic and magnetic states?

These questions test the hypothesis that, in quantum material, the strong electronic interaction creates unique topological quantum states.

This proposal aims to use advanced experimental torque magnetometry techniques to give conclusive evidence in the novel electronic and magnetic states in quantum correlated topological materials. Our research starts with magnetic torque and resistance measurements in intense magnetic fields to explore the magnetic response of quantum correlated topological material. With these efforts, we hope to carry out these following tasks:

1: Detecting quantum oscillations of the bulk and the surface states in quantum correlated topological materials;
2: Revealing the origin of quantum oscillations in quantum correlated topological materials;
3: Searching for novel electronic and magnetic ground states in quantum correlated topological materials.

Answering all the three key questions, the proposed research lays the foundation for the understanding of the novel electronic state in the correlated topological quantum materials. Topological materials host peculiar physical properties that particularly suited for future low-dissipation electronics [1, 2]. The highly conductive surface states are topologically protected against impurity scattering. As a result, electronic devices based on topological phases have the potential to exceed the performance of conventional silicon-based field-effect transistors, with faster operation speed, lower power consumption, and higher integration density. Furthermore, in the rare earth compounds and transition metal oxides, the enhanced electronic interaction may lead to novel phases of matter and new multi-functionalities. The interaction-driven topological phases combine the beauty of symmetry protected topological states with potentially strong electronic correlation. Many new topological phases are predicted in correlated systems, such as Weyl-Kondo semimetal, quantum anomalous Hall system, topological Mott insulator, and topological superconductor. Uncovering these effects will lead to a great advance in fundamental research of correlated quantum materials and lay the material foundation for quantum information science.

Recent Progress

(1). Unusual high-field metal in a Kondo insulator (Nature Physics 2021 [3])

The search for novel Strong electronic interactions in condensed-matter systems often leads to unusual quantum phases. One such phase occurs in the Kondo insulator YbB₁₂, the insulating state of which exhibits phenomena that are characteristic of metals, such as magnetic quantum oscillations [1], a gapless fermionic contribution to heat capacity and itinerant-fermion thermal
transport [2]. To understand these phenomena, it is informative to study their evolution as the energy gap of the Kondo insulator state is closed by a large magnetic field. Here we show that clear quantum oscillations are observed in the resulting high-field metallic state in YbB$_{12}$; this is despite it possessing relatively high resistivity, large effective masses, and a huge Kadowaki–Woods ratio, a combination that usually precludes quantum oscillations. Both quantum oscillation frequency and cyclotron mass display a strong field dependence. In the attached image, Fig. 1(a) shows the quantum oscillations in the high field (above 45 T) Kondo metallic phase, observed by the AC conductivity and magnetometry (PDO) measurements. In contrast, the insert of Fig. 1(b) shows the quantum oscillations in the intense field (32 T - 45 T) Kondo insulator phase, observed by resistivity. Figure 1(b) compares the Landau Level indexing plots of these two different phases: those in the insulating phase are linear as expected for a normal metal, whereas those in the metallic phase are strongly nonlinear and are very different from a normal metal.

By tracking the Fermi surface area, we conclude that the same quasiparticle band gives rise to quantum oscillations in both insulating and metallic states. These data are understood most simply by using a two-fluid picture in which neutral quasiparticles—contributing little or nothing to charge transport—coexist with charged fermions. Our observations of the complex field-dependent behavior of the fermion ensemble inhabiting YbB$_{12}$ provide strong constraints for existing theoretical models.

(b) Topological surface conduction in Kondo insulator YbB$_{12}$ (Journal of Physics D [4])

To further investigate the surface electronic state of a prototype Kondo insulator YbB$_{12}$, we further measured the transport properties of single crystals and microstructures. In all samples, the temperature dependence of the electrical resistivity is insulating at high temperatures, and the resistivity exhibits a plateau at low temperatures. Similar to the observation in Kondo insulator...
SmB$_6$ [5], the magnitude of the plateau value decreases with reducing sample thickness, which is quantitatively consistent with the surface electronic conduction in bulk insulating YbB$_{12}$. Moreover, the magnetoresistance of the microstructures exhibits a weak-antilocalization effect at low fields. These results are consistent with the presence of a topologically protected surface state, suggesting that YbB$_{12}$ is a candidate material for a topological Kondo insulator. The high field resistivity measurements up to $B = 50$ T of the microstructures provide supporting evidence that the quantum oscillations of the resistivity in YbB$_{12}$ occur in the insulating bulk [4].

(c). Magnetometry Study of Quantum Spin Liquid materials on the interface or bulk crystals (Nano Letters 2021[6], Nature Communications 2021 [7])

Our torque magnetometry provides a powerful tool to probe the magnetic susceptibility at extreme conditions: temperatures as low as 20 mK and magnetic field as high as 65 T. We applied this technique to study the magnetic susceptibilities of quantum spin liquid candidates in both oxide interfaces and transition oxide oxides at extremely low temperatures.

We first studied a series of interface samples of a designer lattice with extremely high magnetic frustration. The work demonstrates the possible realization of a quantum spin liquid state from both experiments and theoretical calculations. In an ultrathin (111) CoCr$_2$O$_4$ slice composed of three triangular and one Kagome cation planes, the absence of a spin ordering or freezing transition is demonstrated down to 0.03 K, in the presence of strong antiferromagnetic correlations in the energy scale of 30 K between Co and Cr sublattices, leading to the frustration factor of $\sim$1000. Persisting spin fluctuations are observed at low temperatures via low-energy muon spin relaxation. Our calculations further demonstrate the emergence of highly degenerate magnetic ground states at the 0 K limit due to the competition among multiply altered exchange interactions. The results indicate the realization of a proximate quantum spin liquid state on the synthetic lattice [6].

Furthermore, our torque magnetometry is applied to answer a fundamental question on quantum spin liquid candidates: how disorder/randomness in a quantum spin liquid candidate affects its true magnetic ground state. The ultimate question is whether the quantum spin liquid survives disorder, or the disorder leads to a “spin-liquid-like” state, such as the proposed random-singlet (RS) state. Since the disorder is a standard feature of most quantum spin liquid candidates, this question represents a major challenge for quantum spin liquid candidates. YbMgGaO$_4$, a triangular lattice antiferromagnet with effective spin - 1/2 Yb$^{3+}$ ions, is ideal for addressing this question since it shows no long-range magnetic ordering with Mg/Ga site disorder. However, despite the intensive study, it remains unresolved as to whether YbMgGaO$_4$ is a quantum spin liquid or in the RS state. Here, through ultralow-temperature thermal conductivity and magnetic torque measurements, plus specific heat and DC magnetization data, we observed a residual $\kappa_0/T$ term and series of quantum spin state transitions in the zero temperature limit for YbMgGaO$_4$. These observations strongly suggest that a quantum spin liquid state with itinerant excitations and quantum spin fluctuations survives disorder in YbMgGaO$_4$ [7].

Future Plans
(a). Develop a current-driven-magnetization technique for quantum materials.
We aim to invent a new experimental technique to detect the current-driven-magnetization for quantum materials. Current-driven magnetization provides direct access to Berry curvature dipole,
the critical quantity underlying the intrinsic nonlinear Hall effect, and other responses. Driving the sample with electrical currents leads to a displaced Fermi surface in momentum space with asymmetric electron distribution. For example, in Weyl Semimetals with Berry curvature dipole, the charge current will generate a measurable spin/orbital magnetization that is intimately related to the nonlinear Hall effect.

(b). Resolving the quantum oscillations in magnetization using resonant torque differential magnetometry for pulsed magnetic fields up to 65 T and 100 T.

The quantum oscillation pattern in the ultrahigh magnetic field has only been observed in the conduction channels. For a different comparison, we would need to resolve the oscillations in magnetization (the dHvA effect) using sensitive torque differential magnetometry [8] under pulsed magnets. Quantum oscillations in magnetic susceptibility create small oscillatory forces. Therefore, the magnetic force acting on a sample glued to a resonating cantilever will shift the resonating frequencies or broaden the resonance. We choose to use quartz tuning forks for the resonating cantilevers. Our preliminary experiment succeeded in running 192 kHz tuning forks to detect the M-H hysteresis loop of underdoped YBa$_2$Cu$_3$O$_{6.56}$ (YBCO). A tuning fork is glued to the heavy block (“qPlus” mode named for Atomic Force Microscopy), and a small AC voltage is applied to drive it to resonance. As the impedance changes, the resonance is observed in the current of the device.

The technical challenge still exists to resolve the quantum oscillations when the resonant frequency is too low and the frequency resolution in sliding FFT is about 10 Hz. And this resolution is still too large to determine quantum oscillations. To solve the problem, we have tested a range of quartz resonators with resonance frequencies in the 1.5-4 MHz range. In addition, we have built a current-voltage converter to detect excitation signals. Moreover, the tuning fork resonance is significantly damped by liquid Helium 3 when we tried to cool down samples to 0.4 K. This cold temperature is needed to resolve the dHvA effect for many materials. Therefore, we will build vacuum cells for tuning forks.

References
Publications

1. Lu Chen, Ziji Xiang, Colin Tinsman, Bin Lei, Xianhui Chen, G. D. Gu, and Lu Li, “Spontaneous Nernst effect in the iron-based superconductor Fe_{1+y}Te_{1-x}Se_x” Physical Review B 102, 054503 (2020).


5. Xiaoran Liu, Sobhit Singh, Victor Drouin-Touchette, Tomoya Asaba, Jess Brewer, Qinghua Zhang, Yanwei Cao, Banabir Pal, Srimanta Middey, PS Anil Kumar, Mikhail Kareev, Lin Gu, DD Sarma, Padraic Shafer, Elke Arenholz, John W Freeland, Lu Li, David Vanderbilt, Jak Chakhalian “Proximate Quantum Spin Liquid on Designer Lattice” Nano Letters 21, 2010 (2021)

Transport experiments on quantum spin liquids
N. P. Ong, Princeton University

Program Scope

The program’s focus is on the transport properties of quantum topological matter, especially thermal transport in spin liquids [1] and superconductivity in topological superconductors. In the first subtask, we employ the thermal conductivity and thermal Hall conductivity to probe the spin liquid state at temperatures down to 0.3 K. The second subtask explores signatures of topological superconductors such as the edge supercurrent in MoTe$_2$ recently uncovered by our group using techniques based on the proximity effect and Andreev reflections.

Recent Progress

The layered quantum magnet $\alpha$-RuCl$_3$ is comprised of local moments in Ru arrayed on a honeycomb lattice. It is the closest proximate to the famous Kitaev honeycomb model [2] described by an Ising Hamiltonian with bond-specific (red, green and blue) exchange between nearest-neighbor spins. The ground state of the model is a spin liquid that features Majorana excitations and vortices. In $\alpha$-RuCl$_3$, other terms in its Hamiltonian stabilize long-range antiferromagnetic zig-zag order below 7 K in zero $H$. However, application of an in-plane magnetic field $H \parallel a$ (zigzag axis) destroys the zigzag order above 7 T, leaving a spin liquid in the field interval 7—11.5 Tesla (Fig. 1).

We performed detailed measurements of the thermal resistivity matrix $\lambda_{ij}$ at temperatures $T$ down to 0.3 K [3]. Remarkably, below 4 K, strong oscillations in the thermal conductivity $\kappa_{xx}$ (measured in direction of H) emerge (Fig. 1, middle panel). They resemble quantum oscillations observed in semimetals [3]. The oscillations are periodic in $1/H$ as in Shubnikov de Haas oscillations with $H$ in plane (Fig. 1, right panel). However, the material is an excellent insulator.
with a charge gap of 2 eV. The oscillations suggest spin excitations that occupy a Fermi surface. From measurements over a broad interval of $H$ and $T$, we find that the amplitude is largest within the spin liquid state (7 to 11.5 T). Above 12 T, the amplitude abruptly vanishes whereas below 7 Tesla, it extends as a weak tail into the zigzag phase. The experiment raises a host of interesting questions and possibilities. If the neutral fermion interpretation is correct, the results imply spinons in the spin liquid state [4].

![Figure 2](image.png)

**Figure 2** (Left panel) The planar thermal Hall conductivity $\kappa_{xy}/T$ vs. $H$ measured with in-plane field $H || \mathbf{a}$ from $T = 3.1$ K (lowest curve, grey) to 6.5 K (uppermost, crimson). The 3 right panels display curves of $\kappa_{xy}/T$ (vertical axis) versus $T$ with $B$ fixed at 7.0, 7.6 and 8.0 T. Solid curves are fits to Murakami’s equation. Deviations below 3 K may indicate emergence of a new mode. Czajka et al. unpublished [6].

Concurrently with the oscillations in $\kappa_{xx}$, we have also investigated the planar thermal Hall conductivity $\kappa_{xy}$. The planar thermal Hall effect describes the appearance of a transverse heat current when $H$ is applied in the plane containing $H$, the heat current $\mathbf{J}_Q$ and all temperature sensors. In $\alpha$-RuCl$_3$, its existence was first reported by Matsuda’s group (Kyoto) [5], in measurements restricted to above 3.8 K. The extended phase space we explored provides a broad perspective on how $\kappa_{xy}$ varies with both $T$ (0.3 to 10 K) and $H$ (Fig. 2, left panel). An important characteristic of the planar $\kappa_{xy}$ is its steep decrease to zero as $T$ decreases below 4 K. At fixed $H$, $\kappa_{xy}/T$ displays a specific $T$ profile (Fig. 2, right panels) that fits very well to an expression (Murakami) for $\kappa_{xy}$ produced by topological edge modes conveying bosonic excitations in the presence of the Berry curvature $\Omega$. From the fits [6], we infer an energy scale for the excitations that agrees well with the spin gap measured by electron spin resonance (ESR) in $\alpha$-RuCl$_3$. Moreover, the Chern number which dictates the overall magnitude of $\kappa_{xy}/T$ is found to be 1 (within our uncertainty). These results are qualitatively in conflict with the claim by the Kyoto group that $\kappa_{xy}/T$ is half-quantized and carried by fermionic excitations (in that case, $\kappa_{xy}/T$ should be strictly $T$ independent, rather than strongly $T$ dependent as observed in our experiment). The distinction between bosonic and fermionic edge modes in our experiment provides a sharp test for the validity of the half-quantization of $\kappa_{xy}$.
Future Plans

We plan to perform more measurements of $\kappa_{xx}$ with $\mathbf{H}$ rotated in the $a$-$b$ (honeycomb) plane of the lattice to see how the amplitudes vary with azimuthal angle. In addition, we plan to search for the oscillations and planar Hall effect in a new spin-liquid candidate BaCo$_2$(AsO$_4$)$_2$.

References


Publications

Novel SP2-bonded Materials and Related Nanostructures

PI: Alex Zettl, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and UC Berkeley. Co PI’s: Marvin Cohen, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and UC Berkeley; Michael Crommie, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and UC Berkeley; Alessandra Lanzara, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and UC Berkeley; Steven Louie, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and UC Berkeley; Feng Wang, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and UC Berkeley

Program Scope

The sp2 program studies, both theoretically and experimentally, sp2-bonded structures such as carbon and boron nitride nanotubes, graphene, planar h-BN, nanowires, onions, fullerences, nanocrystals, and hybrid structures. The primary focus is on the design, synthesis, characterization, and application of low-dimensional sp2-bonded materials whose dimensions range from 1-500 nm. The program has three major thrusts: 1) Fundamentals: focus is placed on theoretical predictions of new stable structures, theoretical and experimental examinations of intrinsic electronic, magnetic, and mechanical responses, transport measurements (optical response, electrical resistivity, thermal conductivity, including suitable isotope effects), and mechanical properties and tensile strength. 2) Functionalized nanosystems: where two or more distinct nanostructures are brought together and allowed to interact. Here the emphasis is on methodologies to integrate nanosystems comprised of nanotubes and other nanoparticles interfaced with complementary nanostructures. 3) Directed growth of nanostructures: where novel synthesis and assembly methods are explored for creation of sp2-based and other nanoscale materials. Experimental approaches encompass synthesis, and characterization utilizing STM, AFM, ARPES, TEM, optics, transport, and

FIG. 1. Corrected HAADF STEM image of a segmented chain of Hf2Te9 encapsulated within a double-walled CNT. A false color is applied to visually aid the analysis. The structure consists of regularly spaced segments of Hf2Te9 (or Te3-Hf-Te3-Hf-Te3). (b),(c) Atomic structure of the linear segmented chain of Hf2Te9 obtained from DFT calculations. (b) The obtained atomic structure of the segmented chain inside an (8,8) single-wall CNT is shown, where Hf and Te atoms are represented as red and blue spheres, respectively, and the chain direction is set to the z direction. (c) The building block of a Hf 2 Te9 unit is shown without a CNT for clearer presentation of the atomic structure, in which the mirror planes perpendicular to y and z axes are represented by white dashed lines and denoted as My and Mz, respectively. (d) Multislice simulated STEM image of a segment using the proposed atomic structure. (e) A composite STEM image generated from averaging experimentally collected 227 images. From ref. 3.
mechanical properties. Theory includes ab-initio approaches. This program also develops specialized synthesis/characterization instrumentation.

**Recent Progress**

The synthesis of new materials with novel or useful properties is one of the most important drivers in the fields of condensed matter physics and materials science. Such discoveries are especially significant when they point to promising future basic research and applications. van der Waals bonded materials comprised of lower-dimensional building blocks have been shown to exhibit emergent properties when isolated in an atomically thin two-dimensional form [1]. Of particular interest is the possibility of creating van der Waals bonded linear chain (one-dimensional) materials, in the single or few chain limit, encapsulated within sp\(^2\)-bonded carbon or BN nanotubes. This program has had recent success in achieving such constructs and understanding their electronic and structural properties theoretically [2]. I shall describe the recent discovery [3] of a transition metal chalcogenide (hafnium telluride) in a heretofore unknown segmented linear chain form, where basic building blocks each consisting of two hafnium atoms and nine tellurium atoms (Hf\(_2\)Te\(_9\)) are van der Waals bonded end to end. First-principle calculations based on density functional theory reveal striking crystal-symmetry-related features in the electronic structure of the encapsulated segmented chain, including giant spin splitting and nontrivial topological phases of selected energy band states. Atomic-resolution scanning transmission electron microscopy reveals single segmented Hf\(_2\)Te\(_9\) chains isolated within the hollow cores of carbon nanotubes, with a structure consistent with theoretical predictions. van der Waals bonded segmented linear chain transition metal chalcogenide materials could open up new opportunities in low-dimensional, gate-tunable, magnetic, and topological crystalline systems.

**Future Plans**

Expand characterization of new nanotube/encapsulated 1D structures to include optical response, STM spectroscopy, ARPES, and mechanical/magnetic response. Explore possible helical structures based on phosphorus and various transition metal chalcogenides. Identify mechanism for quantum emission in BN-based structures.

**References**

Publications

Category A


3. Hu Long, Sally Turner, Aiming Yan, Hongmei Xu, Moonsuk Jang, Carlo Carrarod, Roya Maboudian, Alex Zettl “Plasma assisted formation of 3D highly porous nanostructured metal oxide network on microheater platform for Low power gas sensing” Sensors and Actuators B: Chemical 301, 127067 (2019)

4. Thang Pham, Sehoon Oh, Scott Stonemeyer, Brian Shevitski, Jeff Cain, Chengyu Song, Peter Ercius, Marvin L. Cohen, and Alex Zettl “Emergence of Topologically Non-trivial Spin-polarized States in a Segmented Linear Chain” Phys. Rev Lett. 124, 206403 (2020)

5. Yichuan Wu, Nirav Joshi, Shilong Zhao, Hu Long, Liujian Zhou, Ge Ma, Bei Peng, Osvaldo N Oliveira Jr, Alex Zettl, and Liwei Lin “NO2 gas sensors based on CVD tungsten diselenide monolayer” Applied Surface Science 529, 147110


9. Jeffrey D. Cain, Amin Azizi, Matthias Conrad, Sinéad M. Griffin, and Alex Zettl “Layer-dependent topological phase in a two-dimensional quasicrystal and approximant” PNAS 117 (42) 26135-26140 (2020)

10. Scott Stonemeyer, Jeffrey D. Cain, Sehoon Oh, Amin Azizi, Malik Elasha, Markus Thiel, Chengyu Song, Peter Ercius, Marvin L. Cohen, and Alex Zettl “Stabilization of


Category B


2. S. Matt Gilbert, Adam Molnar, Donez Horton-Bailey, Helen Y. Yao, and Alex Zettl “Strain-Controlled Graphene-Polymer Angular Actuator” MRS Advances 4, pp 2161–2167 (2019)


Poster Session
Lists
Experimental Condensed Matter Physics Principal Investigators’ Meeting

POSTER SESSION I
Monday Morning, September 20, 2021

1. Probing the interplay of topology, magnetism and superconductivity in intrinsic magnetic and superconducting topological materials
Ni Ni, University of California, Los Angeles

2. Study of topological and unconventional low-dimensional superconductors
Qi Li, Pennsylvania State University

3. Emergent phenomena in quantum Hall systems far from equilibrium
Michael Zudov, University of Minnesota

4. Toward a quantum spin liquid – materials and measurement
Arthur Ramirez, University of California, Santa Cruz

5. Definitive Majorana zero modes in optimized hybrid nanowires
Sergey Frolov, University of Pittsburgh

6. Proximity effects and topological spin currents in van der Waals heterostructures
Ben Hunt, Carnegie Mellon

7. Exotic quasiparticles in the fractional quantum Hall regime
Gabor Csathy, Purdue University

8. Broken symmetries for control of spin currents and spin-orbit torques
Dan Ralph, Cornell University

9. Probing novel phenomena in strongly correlated layered materials through van der Waals heterostructures
Claudia Ojeda-Aristizabal, California State University, Long Beach

10. Identifying the signatures of topological superconductivity and fractional excitations in bulk crystals and thin films
Vidya Madhavan, University of Illinois
POSTER SESSION II
Monday Afternoon, September 20, 2021

1. Science of 100 Tesla
   Neil Harrison, Los Alamos National Laboratory

2. Van der Waals heterostructures. Novel materials and emerging phenomena
   Feng Wang, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory

3. Novel synthesis of epitaxial thin films of quantum materials
   Chang-Beom Eom, University of Wisconsin, Madison

4. Magneto-electronic phenomena due to quantum magnetization fluctuations
   Sergei Urazhdin, Emory University

5. Spin-polarized scanning tunneling microscopy studies of magnetic, electronic, and
   spintronic phenomena in nitride systems
   Arthur Smith, Ohio University

6. Non-volatile active control of spin transport using interfaces with molecular ferroelectrics
   Xiaoshan Xu, University of Nebraska

7. Correlated materials: Synthesis and physical properties
   Ian Fisher, SLAC National Accelerator Laboratory

8. Superconductivity, magnetism and correlated electron phenomena in quantum materials
   Brian Maple, University of California, San Diego

9. Novel topological Josephson junctions architectures for fault-tolerant qubits and advanced sensing
   Enrico Rossi, College of William and Mary

10. Exploring nontrivial topological superconductivity in 2M WS$_2$ for topological quantum computation
    Jifa Tian, University of Wyoming
POSTER SESSION III  
Tuesday Morning, September 21, 2021

1. Antiferromagnetism and superconductivity  
   Bill Halperin, Northwestern University

2. Revealing collective spin dynamics under device-operating conditions to enhance tomorrow’s electronics  
   Valentina Bisogni, Brookhaven National Laboratory

3. Spectroscopy of degenerate one-dimensional electrons in carbon nanotubes  
   Junichiro Kono, Rice University

4. Creating and probing large gap 2D topological insulators for quantum computing  
   Raymond Ashoori, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

5. Novel topological states in oriented thin films of pyrochlore iridates  
   Jak Chakhalian, Rutgers University

6. Spectroscopic investigations of novel electronic and magnetic materials  
   Janice Musfeldt, University of Tennessee

7. Planar systems for quantum information  
   Jie Shan, Cornell University

8. Symmetry engineering of topological quantum states  
   Jin Hu, University of Arkansas–Fayetteville

9. Incommensurate interfaces in intercalated quantum materials  
   Joe Checkelsky, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

10. Quantum materials  
    Joseph Orenstein, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory
1. Complex states, emergent phenomena, and superconductivity in intermetallic and metal-like compounds
   Sergey Bud’ko, Ames Laboratory

2. Symmetries, interactions and correlation effects in carbon nanostructures
   Gleb Finkelstein, Duke University

3. Correlated many-body quantum states in graphene heterostructures
   Philip Kim, Harvard University

4. Quantum fluctuations in narrow band systems
   Filip Ronning, Los Alamos National Laboratory

5. Understanding a few spin-based fundamental interactions in colloidal organic-inorganic hybrid perovskite nanostructures by ultrafast optical spectroscopy
   Min Ouyang, University of Maryland

6. Workshop on energy research opportunities for physics graduate students and postdocs
   Cortney Bougher, American Physical Society

7. Cold exciton gases in semiconductor heterostructures
   Leonid Butov, University of California, San Diego

8. Symmetry breaking in two-dimensional flat-band systems for spin, charge and Cooper pair transport
   Jeanie Lau, Ohio State University

9. Spin orbit torque in ferromagnet/topological-quantum-matter heterostructures
   John Xiao, University of Delaware

10. Topological surface and bulk states in Dirac semimetal α-Sn thin films
    Mingzhong Wu, Colorado State University
1. *Nanostructure studies of correlated quantum materials*
   Doug Natelson, Rice University

2. *Correlated states of two-dimensional electron systems in AlAs quantum wells*
   Mansour Shayegan, Princeton University

3. *Microwave spectroscopy of correlated 2D electron systems in semiconductors and graphene*
   Lloyd Engel, Florida State University

4. *Novel temperature limited spectroscopy of quantum Hall systems*
   Raymond Ashoori, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

5. *Synthesis and observation of emergent phenomena in Heusler compound heterostructures*
   Chris Palmstrøm, University of California, Santa Barbara

6. *Exploring quantized axion electrodynamics in magnetic topological insulator multilayer heterostructures*
   Moses Chan, Pennsylvania State University

7. *Exotic frustration-induced phenomena in artificial spin ice*
   Peter Schiffer, Yale University

8. *Influence of dimensional confinement at the metal-layered crystal interface*
   Timothy Kidd, University of Northern Iowa

9. *Electronic and photonic phenomena in graphene-based heterostructures*
   Dmitri Basov, Columbia University

10. *Magneto-optical study of correlated electron materials in high magnetic fields*
    Dmitry Smirnov, Florida State University
1. Sub-nanosecond switching of antiferromagnets driven by interfacial spin-orbit torque
   Fengyuan Yang, Ohio State University

2. One-dimensional topological nanomaterials and superconductivity
   Judy Cha, Yale University

3. Exposing the electronic properties of topologically non-trivial and correlated compounds: A quest for topological superconductivity
   Luis Balicas, Florida State University

4. Interfaces in epitaxial complex oxides
   Ho Nyung Lee, Oak Ridge National Laboratory

5. Nanostructured materials: From superlattices to quantum dots
   Ivan Schuller, University of California, San Diego

6. Superconductivity and magnetism
   Wai-Kwong Kwok, Argonne National Laboratory

7. Hybrid-magnon quantum devices
   Axel Hoffmann, University of Illinois, Urbana-Champaign

8. Investigation new routes to quantum disordered states
   Minhyea Lee, University of Colorado, Boulder

9. Designing metastability: Coercing materials to phase boundaries
   Zac Ward, Oak Ridge National Laboratory
Poster Abstracts
Project Title: Quantum Materials

Principal Investigators: James Analytis, Robert Birgeneau, Edith Bourret-Courchesne, Alessandra Lanzara, Dunghai Lee, Joel Moore, Joseph Orenstein, and R. Ramesh

Affiliations: Lawrence Berkeley National Lab and University of California, Berkeley

Program Scope: This program focuses on condensed matter systems in which quantum mechanics plays a key role in determining the nature of ordered phases and the transitions between them. Our current research addresses two main themes:

Theme I: How does topology provide pathways to control transport, magnetic, and optical properties? Research in Theme I focuses on time-reversal and inversion-symmetry broken quantum materials: Weyl semimetals, transition metal dichalcogenides intercalated with magnetic ions, and skyrmion and vortex structures in polar materials.

Theme II: How do interactions among the structural, charge, orbital, and magnetic degrees of freedom generate high-Tc superconductivity? How do defects, impurities, and other forms of inhomogeneity affect these interactions? Research in Theme II seeks to disentangle the roles played by magnetic, orbital, and nematic fluctuations in generating Cooper pairing in Fe- and Cu-based superconductors, with emphasis on local probes of frustration and disorder.

Both themes are pursued with a team-oriented approach that combines bulk crystal growth and thin-film heterostructure synthesis with advanced characterization that includes: spin- and time-resolved ARPES; a suite of optical probes spanning terahertz to visible wavelengths; X-ray and neutron scattering; transport, thermodynamic, and scanning microscopy probes; and fundamental and phenomenological theoretical methods.

Recent Progress

Nonlinear electrodynamics in topological semimetals: Our group is among the leaders in research whose goal is to identify and exploit the emergent properties of topological matter. Currently we are studying the two classes of Weyl semimetals (WSMs); those that break inversion and those that break time reversal symmetry. Breaking inversion symmetry allows 2nd order nonlinear electric-dipole interactions, whereby electric fields at frequency $\omega$ generate currents at $2\omega$ and at $\omega = 0$ (phenomena known as photogalvanism and 2nd harmonic generation, respectively).

In pursuit of a clear signature of Weyl monopole singularities, we tested the prediction that the circular photogalvanic effect (CPGE) acquires a universal, quantized value in WSMs that exhibit structural chirality (de Juan et al. 2017). The CPGE is the component of photogalvanic current whose direction switches with reversal of photon helicity; uniquely, it is an emergent property.
whose amplitude can be directly linked to the quantization of topological charge in a Weyl material. Using far-field coherent THz detection, we performed the first measurements of the spectrum of CPGE in the chiral Weyl semimetal, RhSi (Rees et al. 2020). The spectra display a sharp cutoff above 0.7 eV that agrees with theoretical predictions for the energy separation of Weyl nodes in RhSi. The results confirmed the topological origin of the photocurrent and showed that precise quantization was unobservable because of the presence of non-topological bands.

Direct Measurement of Helicoid Surface States in RhSi using Nonlinear Optics: In spite of the central role of Fermi arcs as a defining characteristic of topological semimetals, probing their electronic and optical properties has posed an experimental challenge, as these responses are easily overwhelmed by the contribution from the conducting bulk material. In an important theoretical proposal Chang et al. (Chang et al. 2020) showed that nonlinear optical methods could be used to directly probe Fermi arc surface states of Weyl semimetals. Taking the lead from this work, we developed a technical approach to measure the Fermi arc response, thereby opening a door to further study of the edge states of 3D topological materials (Rees et al. 2021). Our measurements of the nonlinear optical photogalvanic effect response of RhSi over a wide range of photon energies confirm important aspects of the theory [(Chang et al. 2020)]

Local optical probes of rotational and time-reversal symmetry breaking: This work is performed using an ultra-sensitive scanning polarimetric microscope developed by our group that enables mapping of local rotation-symmetry breaking. In Fe-intercalated NbS$_2$ we discovered that the transition to antiferromagnetic order on the triangular lattice is accompanied by local breaking of 3-fold rotational symmetry, an effect that had not been detected by X-ray and neutron scattering. Our microscope yielded striking images of domains of coupled antiferromagnetic/nematic order with relative orientation. This 3-fold (Z3) nematic order is qualitatively different from Ising nematicity in Fe-pnictide crystals, as the global anisotropy of nematics can be continuously reoriented by external perturbations. Probing the local dynamics of nematic reorientation and domain wall propagation is a major goal of future research.

In our most recent project (Lee et al. 2021), we have measured the dynamics of magnetic domain wall motion in the WSM CoSn2S2. Detection of DWs in the Weyl semimetal Co$_3$Sn$_2$S$_2$ was performed using a scanning MOKE microscope. To measure local DW mobility the sample was placed in a coil producing H$_{ac}$ of 30 Oe at 3 kHz. The ac MOKE signal synchronous with H$_{ac}$ yields a signal proportional to the DW displacement, with nm sensitivity. With the local domain wall (DW) mobility as a proxy for the order parameter, we have discovered a 2D Ising phase transition that takes place within the 2D manifold of a DW embedded in a 3D magnetic system. This work broadens the horizon of the conventional binary classification of DWs into Bloch and Néel walls, and suggests new strategies for manipulation of DWs and their role in electron and spin transport.
**Progress in superconductivity:** In the Fe-based superconductors, both electronic and magnetic order play prominent roles, including possibly underlying the pairing mechanism. However, there is little quantitative information available on the nematic and magnetic correlations. We have made two important advances on these issues. First, via ARPES, we have characterized quantitatively the electronic order in the model material FeSe (Yi et al. 2019). Second, we have shown that measurements of the softening of the acoustic phonon dispersion relations as a function of temperature can yield exact information on the nematic correlation length (Wu et al. 2021). We have demonstrated this in both electron and hole doped superconductors.

In the last year, in collaboration with Bob Birgeneau and Z-X Shen’s group, as well as Steven Kivelson, we examined the cause of superconductor to metal phase transition (He et al. 2020; Li, Kivelson, and Lee 2021) in overdoped cuprates. We identified the proximity to the van Hove singularity as a key player in suppressing the superfluid density hence $T_c$ (Li, Kivelson, and Lee 2021). We identified the following as the central players in suppressing the superfluid density in over-doped cuprates: (1) the van Hove singularity enhances the anti-node to anti-node quasiparticle scattering in the presence of disorder; (2) d-wave pairing renders the above scattering pair-breaking; (3) under (1) and (2) the superconducting state spontaneously generates granularity which suppresses the superfluid density.

**Future Plans:**

1) **Nonlinear electrodynamics of topological materials and selective probing of surface states:** As described above nonlinear optics can overcome a seemingly intractable problem: detecting the electrodynamic response of topologically protected metallic surface states, despite “short-circuiting” by the metallic state that lies below. Isolating the response of the surface becomes possible in crystals with nonsymmorphic space group operations, such as screw symmetries. This provides a unique and powerful approach to probing the electrodynamics of the helicoidal surface bands predicted to occur in Weyl semimetals.

2) **Dynamics of topological defects and domain walls:** Topological defects (TDs) are characterized by an invariant topological charge that is resilient to local perturbations. TDs form naturally at symmetry-breaking phase transitions and can appear at the boundary between topologically distinct states of matter. Rather than obscuring intrinsic phenomena, TDs are central to the behavior of systems in which they occur. We propose to use advances in optical techniques to probe the dynamics of topological defects in quantum materials.

**References**


He, Yu, Su-Di Chen, Zi-Xiang Li, Dan Zhao, Dongjoon Song, Yoshiyuki Yoshida, Hiroshi


Publications


Novel Temperature Limited Spectroscopy of Quantum Hall Systems

Raymond Ashoori, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

Project Scope:

Low-dimensional electronic systems in semiconductors and in graphene have proven to be a remarkable testing ground for the physics of highly correlated states, such as the quantum Hall effect, edge states, Coulomb Blockade, and Wigner Crystallization, all of which have been extensively studied through transport measurements. However, most transport measurements are only sensitive to the structure of the system near the Fermi energy. This has driven experimentalists to search for means of measurement that provide another dimension of information beyond what is accessible by transport; that of energy level spectroscopy.

Although there is a rich body of both theoretical and experimental understanding of the quantum Hall system in semiconductors, there is study and debate about the energy scales, the transport mechanisms, and the nature of the ground state for many quantum Hall features. Many of these questions could be resolved through accurate low energy measurements of the single particle spectrum.

A traditional technique such as photoemission locally ejects a single electron from within the system under study and yields direct information about band structure, electron-electron interactions, and the resulting correlations in electron motion. The results of photoemission studies yield the “single particle density of states” otherwise known as the “single particle Green’s function”. This is a fundamental and often calculable property that forms the basis of many theoretical descriptions of interacting systems. Unfortunately, there are significant problems that hamper the use of photoemission to study low dimensional electronic systems in semiconductors and in graphene. We call our basic method “Contactless Pulsed Tunneling Spectroscopy” (CPTS).[8–11] While lacking the momentum selectivity of photoemission, CPTS has dramatically finer energy resolution. A related technique allows both momentum and energy selectivity. We call it “Momentum and Energy Resolved Tunneling Spectroscopy”, or MERTS.[12] In contrast to ARPES and STM, both CPTS and MERTS can work on insulating samples and even samples with zero electron density. They also function in high-magnetic fields. Our main aim in this work is to advance and extend these methods and to apply them to a variety of quantum Hall systems.

Recent Progress: Time, momentum, energy resolved pump-probe pulsed tunneling spectroscopy

Spectroscopy of nonequilibrium systems can uncover intricate relaxation mechanisms and short-lived metastable states that are hidden in strongly correlated materials. In a standard optical pump probe experiment, a strong laser pulse (pump pulse) is used to induce a nonequilibrium state in a sample and a weaker pulse (probe pulse) measures the changes of the physical properties (e.g. the relaxation of charge carriers and the electronic structure) of the sample on an ultrashort timescale. However, there are several limitations in applying optical pump probe techniques to low-dimensional correlated systems. First, a high intensity laser heats up the sample and forbids the study of temporal dynamics at low temperatures where many correlated electronic phases,
including superconductivity recently discovered in twisted graphene, emerge. In addition, an optical technique does not allow a precision control of the photo-excited carriers and has a difficulty in pumping the carriers into a specific energy state because the laser pulse excites the carriers into any available states that have a transition energy equal to photon energy.

We have developed a powerful new method, “time, momentum, and energy resolved pump-probe pulsed tunneling spectroscopy (Tr-MERTS)” that allows visualization of nonequilibrium states in a two-dimensional electronic system (2DES). First, Tr-MERTS can easily function in the millikelvin temperature range that has been inaccessible to standard optical pump-probe spectroscopy as the pulsed tunneling technique employs the short duty cycle measurements. Second, electrical pump pulses used in Tr-MERTS are easily tunable and permit a precision control of the pumping electron density. Finally, the electrons can be pumped into a specific energy state even for a system with equidistant energy levels (see Fig. 1b and c).

The basic Tr-MERTS measurement on a 2D-2D tunnel device proceeds as follows (Fig. 1a and b). First, we apply a “pump” pulse to eject electrons from one of the two layers (source) and pump these electrons into the other layer (target). During pumping, the energy of the pumped states in the target can be tuned by the pump pulse height. Immediately after the pump pulse, we apply a second “delay” pulse to induce an out-of-resonance condition where the pumped states in the target and the available states in the source are misaligned in energy. The pumped electrons thus cannot flow back to the source and remain in the target during the delay pulse. Finally, after the delay pulse, we apply an extremely short “probe” pulse and determine tunneling current $I$ by measuring an initial rise of the charge $dQ/dt$ detected at charge sensor. By controlling time delay $t$ between the pump and probe pulses, we can identify time-dependent changes of tunneling current flowing into a nonequilibrium state. Momentum space information can be also simultaneously acquired by applying $B_\parallel$ that shifts the momentum of the tunneling electrons.

---

**Fig. 1a** Schematic of a tunnel device and Tr-MERTS setup. The tunnel device consists of two 2DEGs separated by a thin tunnel barrier. A sequence of electrical pulses is applied at the top electrode, and the image charge $Q$ of the tunneled electrons is detected at the bottom electrode. **b**. Pulse sequence (top) and measured $Q$ (bottom). The first “pump” pulse ejects electrons from the source and pumps these electrons into the target. The second “delay” pulse turns off tunneling between the source and target during time delay ($t$). The last “probe” pulse detects tunneling current $dQ/dt$ flowing into the target in an extremely short period of time. Momentum space information can be simultaneously acquired by applying $B_\parallel$ that shifts the momentum of the tunneling electrons. **c**. A cartoon depicting the pumping process between the Landau levels in the source and target. During the pump pulse, electrons in the $N=0$ Landau level in the source are pumped into the Landau level in the target. The height of the pump pulse selects the Landau level that is being pumped.
physical separation between the target and the source. Therefore, we can map out the full transient electronic structure by tuning both $t$ and $\Delta k$.

Fig. 2 shows a sequence of Tr-MERTS spectra measured as a function of time before ($t < 0$) and after ($t \geq 0$) pumping the target in an applied perpendicular magnetic field $B_\perp = 5.1$ T. The filling factors of the source and target are 0.36 and 1, respectively. Before pumping the target, the spectra show quantized Landau levels in energy and momentum space. After pumping the $N = 1$ Landau level in the target, the upward energy shift $\Delta E$ that arises from the charging energy of the pumped electrons appears in the tunneling spectra. The magnitude of $\Delta E$ is proportional to the density of the pumped electrons in the target and the constant $\Delta E$ observed in all of the spectra measured at $t \geq 0$ indicates that the pumped electrons do not leak out during the delay pulse. In addition to $\Delta E$, the spectra at $t = 0$ show transient features at the energy slightly below the $N = 1$ Landau level (see yellow regions marked by colored arrows in Fig. 2). This transient current arises from the pumped electrons flowing back to the source under a specific condition: When the pumped energy level in the target matches the available energy states in the source, the pumped electrons can tunnel back to the source (see Fig. 3a). In such a case, the spectral weight of tunneling current is proportional to the number of the pumped electrons in the $N = 1$ Landau level. At large $t$, the transient current disappears as the pumped electrons in the $N = 1$ Landau level decay to a lower Landau level (see Fig. 2).

In order to study the relaxation dynamics of the electrons pumped into a higher Landau level, we measured the target filling factor $\nu$ dependence of the spectra. Fig. 3b and c show the tunneling spectra measured as a function of $E$ and $\nu$ before and after pumping the $N = 1$ Landau level a fixed $\Delta k = 0.014$ Å$^{-1}$. The filling factor of the source is fixed at 0.36 and the source is nearly spin polarized. Before pumping the target, the tunneling spectrum shows a chemical potential jump and a sharp change of tunneling current at $\nu = 1$ (Fig. 3b) as the 2D system forms an incompressible spin-polarized state. Immediately after pumping, transient negative current (see yellow features indicated by colored arrows in Fig. 3c) that arises from the pumped electrons appear near $\nu = 1$ and at $\nu \geq 1.5$. At other filling factors, these transient features are absent because the relaxation rates of the pumped electrons are faster than the pumping rate which is set by the RC time constant ($10 \sim 100$ ns) of the tunnel device used in the study.
Currently, we are planning to extend our Tr-MERTS measurement on crystalline states and unconventional FQH states such as $\nu = 5/2$. We believe that further study on these quantum Hall states will reveal their unique temporal dynamics and provide better insight into the strongly correlated quantum Hall phases.

**Publications**


3. HM Yoo, KW Baldwin, K West, L Pfeiffer, RC Ashoori, “Spin phase diagram of the interacting quantum Hall liquid”, Nature Physics, 16, 1022-1027, October 2020
Creating and Probing Large Gap 2D Topological Insulators for Quantum Computing
Ray Ashoori (PI), Joseph Checkelsky (Co-PI), Liang Fu (Co-PI), Nuh Gedik (Co-PI), and Pablo Jarillo-Herrero (Co-PI) Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

Program Scope: The investigation of new candidate materials for quantum computing is an essential and urgent task since the current generation of quantum computing devices are highly susceptible to errors that arise from unwanted interactions between the qubits and a noisy environment. For reducing this error sensitivity, materials that permit the realization of topological superconductors are of particular interest. The main motivation of the present QIS project is to identify new, improved platforms suitable for quantum computing, with a particular focus towards the Majorana bound states in topological superconductors.

Initially, the platform with the biggest appeal were the nanowires (which were heavily invested in by Microsoft), but after a lot of materials science research with a goal of improving that system, there are still doubts about what the experiments actually see and whether the zero bias peaks are Majorana or merely Andreev bound states. It is thus important to find alternatives to nanowires. In our proposal, we listed two main classes of setups: one based on interfaces between quantum spin Hall insulators (QSHI) and superconductors, and superconducting vortex core states. The first one relies on the identification of a high quality QSHI platform, which supports helical edge states which retain their properties over longer edge lengths and that can either be proximitized by an s-wave superconductor or can host superconductivity by itself under some conditions (for example WTe2, which is both a two-dimensional topological insulator and a superconductor after doping). However, the present material candidates for high quality TIs are quite limited, the only experimental verified examples are HgTe and 1T’ WTe2. These have small topological gaps that likely would not lead to room temperature operation.

To broaden the candidate material platforms, we are using specialized materials growth methods to generate new TIs. Moreover, because it has proven difficult to make contacts to many of these materials, we utilizing contactless methods to screen materials for desirable TI properties such as (1) low disorder to preserve the integrity of topological edge states; (2) a large topologically non-trivial band gap to allow for high temperature operation; and (3) either intrinsic superconductivity or the capacity to develop it via proximity from an adjacent layer. The main aims of our work involve developing and improving means of growth for layered TI systems and then utilizing new contactless probes such as electronic methods such as pulsed tunneling and capacitance along with optical techniques such as laser ARPES and second harmonic generation to determine the electronic properties of these materials. We also rely heavily on theoretical guidance from Liang Fu’s group in determining which materials systems to study and that could be useful for new means of quantum computing.
Recent Progress: There are three basic areas of work being done under our QIS grant. First, we are working to expand the list of topological materials and to create new functionality in these materials. Second, we are developing methods for identifying and growing new topological materials. Third, we are developing novel means for measuring these materials.

We have worked in two realms to broaden the scope of potentially topological materials. In one effort, we have focused on growing TMDs with potentially topological properties, while in the other we have worked on creating new “twistronic” materials functionality by creating layer-by-layer stacks with a twist between the layers. In this regard, the Jarillo-Herrero group and the Fu groups (with primary funding from our QIS grant) have produced a breakthrough in ferroelectricity in twisted TMD layers. Ultrathin semiconducting transition metal dichalcogenides (TMDs) such as MoSe2 hold promise for next generation electric and optoelectronic devices thanks to their extremely rich properties such as thickness dependent band gap, strong Coulomb interactions and spin-valley locking. These properties are further enriched by employing unique degrees of freedom in van der Waals (vdW) heterostructures with non-equilibrium stacking configurations. For example, varieties of emergent phenomena such as interlayer excitons, moiré excitons, and correlated insulating states have been recently discovered in heterobilayers of TMDs. Jarillo-Herrero and Fu have discovered a new emergent property in semiconducting rhombohedral-stacked bilayer TMDs: ferroelectricity. The exfoliated bilayer TMD is non-ferroelectric because the adjacent layers are stacked antiparallel to each other.

Jarillo-Herrero and Fu’s idea utilizes vdW assembly to stack the two monolayers in parallel configuration to achieve a different crystal structure (see Figure 1). The synthetic bilayer takes rhombohedral-stacking configuration, with out-of-plane ferroelectric polarization which is flipped by in-plane sliding motion. They visualize the moiré ferroelectric domains and directly demonstrate and visualize electric-field-induced domain wall motion with piezolectric force microscopy (PFM). The ferroelectric switching of TMDs is further confirmed using a nearby graphene electronic sensor in a ferroelectric field-effect transistor geometry. The experimentally-obtained magnitude of polarization is shown to be in excellent agreement with our first-principles calculations.

These results have some profound implications. First, the results not only introduce a new family of ferroelectric materials, but actually nearly double the number of existing room-temperature out-of-plane 2D ferroelectrics. Despite the technological importance of such 2D ferroelectric materials as ultrathin nonvolatile memory, only five of them have been identified so far. Their findings add four new nanometer-thick ferroelectrics to this series, namely rhombohedral-stacked bilayer WSe2, MoSe2, MoS2, and WS2. Second, the ferroelectric properties can be used to control the rich electric and optical properties of TMDs in a nonvolatile manner. They can obtain rare ferroelectric semiconductors by gating the TMDs, where electronic conduction is switched on and off by the polarization direction. The ferroelectric polarization is also coupled to the excitonic
properties of TMDs, enabling non-volatile electrical control of the optical response. Third, beyond the parallel-stacked systems, the layer polarized nature of TMDs demonstrated in this study will serve as fundamental building blocks of twisted homo-bilayer TMDs, and will cause dramatic electric field response both in real and momentum spaces.

Figure 1: Ferroelectricity in R-stacked TMDs. a, H-stacked bilayer TMD. The bulk crystal form of 2H-TMD crystals. Two layers are stacked in antiparallel, and the inversion symmetry is restored as a whole. b, c, MX (b), and XM (c) stacking forms of R-stacked bilayer TMD. Two layers are stacked in parallel, and the out-of-polarization exists due to the vertical alignment of different atoms. d, The resistance of graphene in R-stacked bilayer WSe$_2$ devices as a function of the bottom gate in the forward and backward scan directions. Notable hysteresis is observed due to the ferroelectric nature of WSe$_2$.

Liang Fu’s group, working together with the group of Prof. Marin Soljacic at MIT, has also made a substantial advance that we believe will greatly simplify and speed the process of finding new topological materials. Theorists have been using machine learning to find TI candidates, but the machine learning has basically acted as a black box with it being extremely difficult to tease out reductionist principles that humans can understand to give an intuition about what materials will behave as useful topological insulators. Liang and colleagues came up with a simple rule based on the chemical formula for a new material. They trained a neural net with a subset of known topological materials and determined chemical rules that are very simple. They came up with a quantity that they call the “topogivity”, a number that every chemical element will have assigned to it. Using simple rules, they get a verified success rate of 70-80% in predicting topological materials. The learned topogivities are consistent with our human intuition, and moreover provide new chemical insights for understanding topological materials. Fu and collaborators apply this chemical rule to predict candidate topological materials beyond those diagnosable by symmetry indicators, and then perform DFT calculations on the candidates to determine which are truly topological. The DFT identifies a variety of topological materials, including Weyl semimetals, nodal line semimetals, and topological crystalline insulators. Many of these identified materials were not previously known in the literature and thus represent newly-discovered topological materials, including several high-quality Weyl semimetals that are promising for experimental observation. The concept of topogivity represents a fundamentally new approach to the study of topological materials, and opens up new directions of research at the intersection of chemistry, machine learning, and band topology.
Checkelsky’s group has performed synthesis and characterization of quantum materials that are potential platforms for 2D TI phases as well as materials that may be useful to probe them in heterostructures. Continuing efforts from year 1, Checkelsky’s group has improved the synthesis of both WTe$_2$ and ZrTe$_5$ (platforms for 2D TI systems). They have fine tuned Te annealing conditions to improve these materials in terms of electronic quality and filling. For ZrTe$_5$ in particular we have combined this with flux growth to realize high quality bulk crystals that can reach the quantum limit with fields below 1 T, allowing their characterization in the extreme quantum limit. See Fig. 2 for magnetotransport results from this material. Checkelsky’s group used similar methods to realize HfTe$_5$ with similar quantum limit behavior. Checkelsky and Gedik are writing a manuscript in collaboration with Gedik that combines time-resolved ARPES measurements and electric/thermoelectric characterization of vapor transport grown materials.

**Future Plans:** Checkelsky’s group has also used a Se flux method to synthesize WSe$_2$ with varying degrees of Se vacancy. These materials are potentially useful for barrier layers for tunneling. A partly QIS funded postdoc working with Jarillo-Herrero and a recently hired junior faculty member in the MIT Physics Dept. (Prof. Long Ju) to characterize their quality using a novel Fourier transform infrared photoconductivity spectroscopy experiment. The Checkelsky group has identified two new material systems in the past year and started to develop their synthesis. One is Bi$_2$TeI, which is comprised of 2D layers of buckled bismuthene between semiconducting BiTeI layers. Here, the structure is proposed to stabilize the long-predicted 2D TI bismuthene. Checkelsky has started to synthesize these materials using a self-flux technique.

Monolayer WTe$_2$ has drawn significant interest as a 2D topological insulator with a relatively large bandgap that supports a quantum spin Hall state. Though the bandgap has been observed in low temperature transport, ARPES, and STM experiments, a gap was not initially expected and the origin of the gap remains an open question. Recently, transport and dc tunneling experiments have revealed two new, striking signatures of the insulating ground state in high-quality monolayers of WTe$_2$: (1) quantum oscillations in the resistance of the insulating state (see Wang et al., Landau quantization and highly mobile fermions in an insulator, Nature 589, 225 (2021)), and (2) spectroscopic evidence of a correlation-driven gap, possibly due to an excitonic insulator ground state (see Jia et al., Evidence for a Monolayer Excitonic Insulator, arXiv:2010.05390). Each of these phenomena is potentially groundbreaking on its own, however, neither case can be

![Figure 2: (a) Magnetotransport and Fermi surface in CVT grown ZrTe5. (b) Fermi surface cross section with low quantum limit in flux grown and annealed ZrTe5.](image)
conclusively determined by transport or dc tunneling alone. To support this point, the Ashoori and Jarillo-Herrero groups have measured transport of a 4-terminal dual-gated monolayer WTe$_2$ device. However, proper probing of the gap and any excitations that occur in the gap, necessitates a probe that does not require non-zero conductivity of the system under study. Tunnel capacitance and contactless pulsed tunneling spectroscopy (CPTS) are two related techniques that satisfy this requirement and allow a reliable measurement of energy gaps and excited states in the energy spectrum. Both methods are achievable in the same device geometry. To this end, we have fabricated a tunnel capacitance device and are currently measuring it. We are also working to (soon) validate the use of CPTS using WSe$_2$ samples that should show evidence of clear Landau level structure.

Topological insulators are characterized by insulating bulk states and conducting edge states. The Gedik group aims to use the pump-probe high-harmonic generation (HHG) ARPES to directly visualize the bulk band structure of several large-gap TI candidates. To access the band structure at a wide energy and momentum range and to map out the band structure before the sample aging, a high-repetition-rate HHG light source is crucial. Hence, the Gedik group is upgrading their HHG light source. By employing an advanced Yb-fiber laser system and gas-jet design, the Gedik group succeeded in generating sufficiently strong and stable high harmonics at a repetition rate of up to 500 kHz, a remarkable improvement compared to most HHG setups in the world. The new HHG setup will enable screening the band structure of proposed 2D TI candidates with higher efficiency and quality.

**Publications**

Transport through Fermi arcs, unveiling electronic topology and a quest for topological superconductivity in bulk and layered materials

Luis Balicas – National High Magnetic Field Lab- Florida State University

Program Scope

Here, we proposed an effort focused on the physical properties of topological compounds, including those displaying Dirac like dispersions. For instance, we propose to explore the electrical transport properties associated with the extended Fermi arcs observed in multifold Weyl Fermions. The intent is to evaluate their surface conductivity and expose novel physical phenomena associate with the cyclotron orbits (Weyl orbits) exploring these arcs. This study should clarify if such compounds might have potential as low dissipation interconnects for Si based electronics. Compounds crystallizing in the T_d orthorhombic structure, (i.e. WTe_2, NbIrTe_4 etc.) are claimed to be Weyl semimetals in the bulk and characterized by a non-trivial Z^2 topological invariant. Monolayer (1L) T_d-MoTe_2 displays a relatively high superconducting transition temperature, with 1L-WTe_2 seemingly displaying topological insulating behavior. We propose to explore the nature of the superconducting state resulting from the stacking of monolayers of each compound, explore the role of gating and the fabrication of moiré patterns with the hope of stabilizing triplet superconductivity with a relatively high transition temperature. The triplet nature of the pairing could be exposed through, for example, the Little-Parks effect, or the behavior of the superconducting transition temperature as a function of magnetic fields applied along a planar direction. Among compounds displaying linearly dispersing bands, we realized that those belonging to the Ir_3Ge_7 family tend to display a rich Dirac structure near the Fermi level, that is displaying several Dirac nodes, i.e. Dirac type-I, tilted type-I, type-II, and even type-III nodes (Fig. 1). Dirac type-III nodes have been discussed in the context of artificial photonic structures but have yet to be reported for any material. Given the chemical malleability of the 37 structure we propose to synthesize a number of these compounds, to expose the true nature of their electrical transport and its anisotropy.
Recent Progress

Recently, we reported the synthesis via an indium flux method of a novel single-crystalline compound Rh₃In₃.₄Ge₃.₆ (see Fig. 2) that belongs to the cubic Ir₃Ge₇ structure type [1]. In Rh₃In₃.₄Ge₃.₆, the In and Ge atoms choose to preferentially occupy, respectively, the 12d and 16f sites of the Im3m space group, thus creating a colored version of the Ir₃Ge₇ structure. Like the other compounds of the Ir₃Ge₇ family, Rh₃In₃.₄Ge₃.₆ shows potential as a thermoelectric displaying a relatively large power factor, $PF \sim 2 \text{ mW/cmK}^2$, at a temperature $T \sim 225 \text{ K}$ albeit showing a modest figure of merit, $ZT = 8 \times 10^{-4}$, due to the lack of a finite band gap. These figures might improve through a use of chemical substitution strategies to achieve band gap opening. Remarkably, band structure calculations reveal that this compound displays a complex Dirac-like electronic structure relatively close to the Fermi level (Fig. 3). The electronic structure is composed of several Dirac type-I and type-II nodes, and even Dirac type-III nodes that result from the crossing between a flat band and a linearly dispersing band. Our calculations indicate the presence of hitherto unreported structures like triple degenerate nodes where a Dirac node intersects a flat band to form a type-III node. This rich Dirac-like electronic dispersion offers the possibility to observe Dirac type-III nodes and study...
their role in the physical properties of Rh₁In₃₄Ge₃₆ and related Ir₃Ge₇-type materials.

We have also measured the anomalous Hall, Nernst, and thermal Hall coefficients of the itinerant ferromagnet Fe₃GeTe₂ (see, Fig. 4) finding that it displays several features upon cooling, like a reversal in the Nernst signal below \( T = 50 \) K pointing to a topological transition possibly associated to the development of bulk magnetic spin textures [3]. Since the anomalous transport variables are directly related to the texture of the Berry curvature, a possible topological transition might imply deviations from the Wiedemann-Franz (WF) law. This law has not yet been validated for the anomalous transport variables given that recent experimental studies yield contradictory, material-dependent results. Despite these features, the anomalous Hall and thermal Hall coefficients of Fe₃GeTe₂ are found, within our experimental accuracy, to satisfy the WF law for magnetic fields \( \mu_0 H \) applied along its inter-layer direction.

Surprisingly, large anomalous transport coefficients are also observed for \( \mu_0 H \) applied along the planar \( a \)-axis as well as along the gradient of the chemical potential generated by thermal gradients or electrical currents, a configuration that should not lead to their observation due to the absence of Lorentz force. However, as \( \mu_0 H \parallel a \)-axis is increased, magnetization and neutron scattering indicate just the progressive canting of the magnetic moments towards the planes followed by their saturation. These anomalous planar quantities are found to not scale with the component of the planar magnetization \( \langle M \rangle \), showing instead a sharp decrease beyond \( \mu_0 H \parallel = 4 \)

---

**Fig. 4.** Anomalous transport variables for magnetic fields along the inter-layer direction. (a) Anomalous Hall resistivity \( \rho_{xy}^A = R_{HI} \cdot t \), where \( R_{HI} = V_{HI} / I \) is the Hall resistance, \( t \) the sample thickness and \( I \) the electrical current respectively, for a Fe₃₃GeTe₂ crystal as a function of \( \mu_0 H \parallel c \)-axis and for several Ts. We have not subtracted the comparatively small conventional Hall signal which would add a slope superimposed onto the Hall like plateau. (b) \( \rho_{xy}^A \) under \( \mu_0 H = 1 \) T (magenta) and 1.5 T (blue) as a function of \( T \). In contrast to \( M \), \( \rho_{xy}^A \) decreases slightly below \( T \leq 50 \) K. (c) Anomalous Nernst effect \( S_{xy}^A \) as a function of \( \mu_0 H \) for several Ts. (d) \( S_{xy}^A \) as a function \( T \) collected under \( \mu_0 H = 1 \) T applied along the \( c \)-axis. Notice how \( S_{xy}^A \) changes sign upon cooling below \( \leq 50 \) K after reaching a maximum at \( \sim 150 \) K. (e) Anomalous thermal Hall conductivity \( \kappa_{xy}^A \) as a function of \( \mu_0 H \parallel c \)-axis for several Ts. (f) \( \kappa_{xy}^A \) under \( \mu_0 H = 1 \) T as a function of \( T \). Both \( \kappa_{xy}^A \) and \( S_{xy}^A \) display anomalies at \( \sim 50 \) and \( \sim 150 \) K. These data were collected on the same single crystal using the same electrodes, while Nernst and thermal Hall were measured simultaneously. From Ref. [3].
T which is the field required to align the magnetic moments along $\mu_0 H \parallel$. We argue that spin-canting leads to a field dependent spin chirality among non-coplanar spins in the two inequivalent Fe sites and to a novel type of topological anomalous transport in the absence of interaction between the magnetic field and electrical or thermal currents. These observations reveal not only a new way to detect and expose topological excitations, but also a new configuration for heat conversion that expands the current technological horizon for thermoelectric energy conversion.

**Future Plans**

1) We are fabricating microstructures of PdGa or RhSn (space group 198, multifold Weyl fermions), to expose the so-called Weyl orbits, or cyclotron orbits involving solely the Fermi arcs.

2) We are finalizing measurements in Fe$_{5-x}$GeTe$_2$, that displays a higher Curie temperature than Fe$_5$GeTe$_2$ and somewhat similar anomalous topological transport up to room temperature.

3) We are fabricating heterostructures composed of twisted bilayer 2H-NbSe$_2$ to evaluate the possible role of the moiré periodicity on its superconducting properties.

4) To attempt the stabilization of superconductivity in heterostructures composed of 2H-NbSe$_2$ and Fe($n$-$x$)GeTe$_2$ with goal of stabilizing a possible triplet component.

5) To work on the possible topological superconductivity of 1L- and 3L-$T_d$-MoTe$_2$, in collaboration with Columbia U. and U. of Wisconsin. Exploration of moirés, including combinations with $T_d$-WTe$_2$.

6) We are also exploring novel heterostructures of semiconducting compounds to stabilize superconductivity and correlated phases upon doping.
References


Publications

1. *High-temperature superconductivity on the verge of a structural instability in lanthanum superhydride*  


17. **Possible manifestations of the chiral anomaly and evidence for a magnetic field induced topological phase transition in the type-I Weyl semimetal TaAs**, Q. R. Zhang, B. Zeng, Y. C. Chiu, R. Schönemann, S. Memaran, W. Zheng, D. Rhodes, K.-W. Chen, T. Besara, R. Sankar, F. Chou,

Electronic and photonic phenomena in graphene-based heterostructures

D.N. Basov, Columbia University

Program Scope

The PI investigates two new classes of physical phenomena in graphene-based van der Waals (vdW) heterostructures:

**Thrust 1.** The PI proposed to study surface plasmon polariton (SPP) propagation in current-carrying graphene devices. Recently published work [1] uncovered the effect of plasmonic drag by electrical currents. These findings pave the way for the systematic imaging of the current flow patterns in graphene in both ohmic and hydrodynamic regimes.

**Thrust 2.** The PI proposed to harness surface plasmon polaritons to quantify charge transfer across graphene/RuCl$_3$ interfaces. RuCl$_3$ is interesting in its own right: the Mott insulator and quantum spin liquid candidate material. The PI plans to visualize the spatial inhomogeneity associated with the charge transfer and will probe the dynamics in the top atomic layers on the RuCl$_3$ side of the interface proximal to graphene.

Recent Progress

The PI discovered polaritonic drag in current carrying graphene reminiscent of the Fizeau effect for light in moving water. Fizeau’s momentous discovery is among the experimental cornerstones of Einstein’s special relativity theory and is well understood in the context of relativistic kinematics. In contrast, experiments on dragging photons by an electron flow in solids are riddled with inconsistencies and have so far eluded agreement with the theory. The PI reported on the electron flow dragging surface plasmon polaritons: hybrid quasiparticles of infrared photons and electrons in graphene. The drag is visualized directly through infrared nano-imaging of propagating plasmonic waves in the presence of a high-density current. The polaritons in graphene shorten their wavelength when propagating against the drifting carriers. Unlike the Fizeau effect for light, the SPP drag by electrical currents defies explanation by simple kinematics and is linked to the nonlinear electrodynamics of Dirac electrons in graphene. The observed plasmonic Fizeau drag enables breaking of time-reversal symmetry and reciprocity at infrared frequencies without resorting to magnetic fields or chiral optical pumping. The Fizeau drag also provides a tool with which to study interactions and nonequilibrium effects in electron liquids.

The PI has established that graphene offers an ideal medium for observing the plasmonic Fizeau drag as it supports the propagation of highly-confined, long-lived and electrically tunable...
surface plasmon polaritons. Crucially, graphene also withstands ultra-high current densities so that the carrier drift velocity $u$ can be comparable with the SPP group velocity. In the absence of current, the SPP dispersion follows $\omega(-q) = \omega(q)\sim\sqrt{q}$ (Fig. 1a), where $\omega$ and $q$ are the frequency and wavevector of SPPs, respectively. Under applied current, the dispersion can be expected to depend on the relative orientation of SPP propagation and carrier flow, generating the plasmonic Fizeau effect that breaks the reciprocity of the system: $\omega(-q) \neq \omega(q)$. The PI exploited the unique attributes of graphene to demonstrate the physics of the plasmonic Fizeau effect where SPPs are dragged by drifting Dirac electrons.

Fig. 1. Plasmonic Fizeau drag in graphene: theory and modeling. a, theoretically predicted SPP dispersion with (red line) and without (black line) drifting carriers. Carrier density is $n = 1\times10^{11}$ cm$^{-2}$ and the non-zero drift velocity is $u=0.7v_p$, with $+u$ along $+q$ direction. Wavy black arrows indicate SPP propagating direction and straight black arrows represents carrier drift direction. b, schematic of a graphene device with a constricted channel. Under the illumination of an IR laser, gold antennas launched propagating SPPs, which were visualized by near-field tip-based imaging. Black streamlines represent carrier drift directions. c, the SPP wavelength plotted as a function of the laser frequency with (solid lines) and without (dashed lines) current at different gate voltages $V_g$. The SPP wavelength is diminished under drifting current. d, the Fizeau shift $|\Delta\lambda_p/\lambda_p|$ as a function of the laser frequency $\omega$ at different gate voltages $V_g$ for a typical drift velocity $u = 0.1v_F$. Adapted from Ref.[1].
The current-induced Fizeau drag of plasmons discovered by the PI reveals novel aspects of interactions between infrared photons and Dirac electrons in graphene. Commonly, drag effects are understood as friction-like momentum transfer between two coupled sub-systems. Examples include Coulomb drag between spatially separated conductors, or drag effects between electrons and phonons in a crystal. New data generated by the PI show that the notion of drag need to be extended to the two constituents of a polaritonic quasiparticle: a superposition of IR photons and Dirac electrons. By ramping up the current in our platform (Figure 1), the PI solely perturbed the electronic constituent of the quasiparticles. The photonic component reacts by abiding to the rules of quasi-relativistic theory.

**Future Plans**

**Thrust 1.** The PI plans to continue systematic studies of plasmonic drag in graphene-based heterostructure. The in-depth theoretical analysis and modeling revealed that the observed plasmonic drag is not a mere consequence of relativistic kinematics. The plasmonic Fizeau drag in graphene is inherently a non-equilibrium and nonlinear phenomenon whose magnitude depends on dynamics of electron-electron, electron-phonon, and electron-photon interactions of the Dirac electrons. A task for future experiments is to map the Fizeau drag for the entire dispersion in order to optimize the infrared nonreciprocity for on-the-chip applications. In principle, plasmonic Fizeau drag offers means to probe the unique motional Fermi liquid effects, and can be extended to double layer graphene system. The PI plans to extend the Fizeau drag experiments to twisted bilayer graphene. These latter experiments present intriguing opportunities to probe the physics of Fermi velocity renormalization and strong correlations in the electronic system. Moreover, by further enhancing the drift velocity of carriers and approaching the plasmon velocity, plasmon instability and amplification are expected to pave the way towards realizing plasmonic emission. At the moment, it is unclear if the regime of plasmonic instabilities is attainable in realistic devices. Ongoing measurement carried out by the PI are intended to provide high-fidelity experimental answers.

**Thrust 2.** Using a charge-transfer heterostructure consisting of graphene on $\alpha$-RuCl$_3$, the PI plans to conduct a proof-of-concept study demonstrating the existence of intrinsic nanoscale lateral p-n junctions in the vicinity of graphene nanobubbles. Our multi-pronged experimental approach incorporates scanning tunneling microscopy (STM) and spectroscopy (STS) in collaboration with Prof. Pasupathy and scattering-type scanning nearfield optical microscopy (s-SNOM) developed in the group of the PI. A combination of these two imaging modalities will simultaneously probe both the electronic and plasmonic responses of nanobubble p-n junctions.

Preliminary results obtained by the PI are exciting and encourage further pursuit. The PI focused on nanobubbles that arise spontaneously at the heterostructure interface during fabrication as a testbed for probing the in-plane and out-of-plane behavior of interlayer charge transfer. Differential conductivity maps and point spectroscopy performed at the boundary of nanobubbles reveal that highly-doped and nominally undoped graphene are separated by a lateral distance of
less than 3 nm and vertically by < 0.5 nm, generating internal fields on the order of $10^8$ V/m that are largely confined to the graphene plane. At the same time, the rapid change in the graphene conductivity in the vicinity of nanobubbles acts as a hard plasmonic barrier that reflects surface plasmon polaritons generated in the course $s$-SNOM measurements. The results of STS measurements will inform the interpretation of the $s$-SNOM data and allow the PI to accurately model the complex valued nearfield signal in the vicinity of nanobubbles using a perturbative point-scatterer approach.

The PI has already developed a procedure for fabricating graphene/$\alpha$-RuCl$_3$ heterostructures using standard dry transfer techniques from components isolated using exfoliation from single-crystal sources. $\alpha$-RuCl$_3$ flakes and single-layer graphene were sequentially lifted from an SiO$_2$ substrate using a poly(bisphenol A carbonate) (PC) coated transfer slide. The PC together with the stack were flipped over onto an SiO$_2$ chip such that the graphene faced upward. Using a micro soldering method, a Field's metal indium alloy is placed on the graphene flake in order to make electrical contact for STM measurements. This technique preserves sample quality compared to lithography methods. The resulting heterostructure consists of large regions of flat graphene forming a good interface with the underlying $\alpha$-RuCl$_3$, which are occasionally interrupted by graphene nanobubbles.

In order to gain insight into the spatial dependence of interlayer charge transfer, the PI performed a series of STM and STS measurements in the vicinity of four different graphene nanobubbles (in collaboration with Prof. A.Pasupathy). Armed with the results of STM and STS experiments, the PI will thoroughly investigate $s$-SNOM images conducted on graphene nanobubbles. Preliminary data were collected on four different nanobubbles over a frequency range of 930 – 2280 cm$^{-1}$. These data reveal characteristic images of plasmonic waves. Immediately outside the radius of the nanobubble, radial oscillations of both nearfield channels decay as a function of distance. A closer examination of linecuts is needed to show if the spacing between fringes clearly disperses with frequency. However, it is not immediately obvious from the preliminary data whether the fringes arise from plasmons generated on and propagating away from nanobubbles or if they are the result of plasmonic generation at the AFM tip that reflect from the nanobubble boundary (or both). Ongoing experiments are aimed at resolving this uncertainty.

**Publications**


Revealing Collective Spin Dynamics Under Device-Operating Conditions to Enhance Tomorrow's Electronics

Valentina Bisogni, National Synchrotron Light Source II, Brookhaven National Laboratory, USA, bisogni@bnl.gov

Program Scope

Collective spin excitations (CSE) in quantum materials provide a revolutionary alternative for devices with improved performances and energy-efficiency, as they permit the transfer of information without any movement of charge, thus eliminating the dominant source of energy dissipation. Understanding how to manipulate CSE would provide a foundation for the next generation of energy-efficient electronic devices. A promising direction is to undertake the study of the microscopic spin dynamics in technologically relevant quantum materials under device-operating conditions. This FWP focuses on utilizing soft X-ray Resonant Inelastic Scattering (RIXS) to achieve an unprecedented insight into the material properties and the behavior of the CSE when subject to device-relevant perturbations of applied current, electric-field, and temperature gradient.

Recent Progress

Spin excitations of magnetic thin films are the founding element for novel transport concepts in spintronics, magnonics, and magnetic devices in general. In the last two years of this FWP, we focused on 1) the evolution of the spin dynamics as a function of sample thickness, within the mesoscale range; 2) the investigation of the CSE involved in the spin transport phenomena.

Tuning Spin Excitations in Magnetic Films by Confinement

While spin dynamics have been extensively studied in bulk materials, their detection in mesoscopic films -- spanning from a few monolayers to a hundred nanometers -- has been hampered so far by experimental limitations. However, there are still many outstanding unanswered questions of how magnetic properties and excitations evolve and emerge in low dimensional systems, such as thin films. In fact, the interplay between confinement, dimensionality, interface/surface hybridization, strain, and exchange-bias, has the potential to realize an effective tuning of magnetism in thin films, ultimately leading to exquisite control of spin dynamics. Understanding how such spin dynamics unfold in low-dimensional magnetic systems is thus an essential step towards gaining control of spin wave-based transport phenomena.

To this purpose, we performed studies of the evolution of the spin dynamics in magnetic films as a function of the film thickness, and we considered a benchmark magnetic material as reference system: the ferromagnetic, bcc Iron metal. In collaboration with the group headed by Charles Ahn from University of Yale, we grew and characterized several Fe films with thicknesses of 105 u.c., 54 u.c., 29 u.c., 17 u.c., 6 u.c. and 3 u.c. (uc=unit cell). All films showed comparable magnetization curves with respect to bulk Fe.
Resonant Inelastic X-ray Scattering (RIXS) at the Fe L₃ edge was utilized to probe the spin dynamics in these systems. The spin dispersion measured on a thick sample (54 u.c.) returned an isotropic ferromagnon dispersion, in agreement with previous results obtained by Inelastic Neutron Scattering on a bulk crystal [1]. The systematic investigation of the spin dynamics as a function of thickness, looking at spin dispersion both along the in-plane [H,0,0*] and the out-of-plane [0,0,L] directions (see Fig. 1 (a,b)), revealed instead interesting results.

Firstly, spin excitations demonstrate to survive down to the ultra-thin film limit. Secondly, while no significant change in the spin excitation energy could be identified along the in-plane direction [H,0,0*], a gradual softening of the spin excitation energy was instead observed in the out-of-plane direction [0,0,L]. Such a finding, summarized in Fig. 1(c, d), is explained within a Heisenberg model based on an isotropic, effective short-range exchange interaction, at the presence of confinement. The calculated spin dispersion curves as a function of thickness are plotted in Fig. 1(c,d), as dotted lines. From the good agreement between the experimental data points and the calculated dispersions, we conclude that the effect of geometrical confinement well explain our observation as it induces an anisotropic boundary condition to the spin wave dispersion, causing the anisotropic response between the [H,0,0] and [0,0,L] directions. Furthermore, the calculations well reproduce the spin energy softening as a function of thickness along the [0,0,L] direction, as a direct consequence of the reduction of Fe bonds. These results highlight the role of the film thickness as a knob to tune the spin dynamics in magnonic materials [2].

**Figure 1 (a,b)** RIXS spectra on thin films of Fe with decreasing thickness at q points respectively along the out-of-plane [0,0,L] and the in-plane [H,0,0] directions. The low energy peak around 50-120 meV is due to the spin excitation contribution fit by a specular Lorentzian and represented with a filled curve. (c,d) Summary of the spin excitation peak position as a function of q and thickness along [0,0,L] and [H,0,0] (marker points), compared to the spin dispersion curves calculated from the Heisenberg model as a function of thickness (dotted lines).
Momentum- and energy-resolved detection of magnon current in an insulating ferrimagnet

The ferrimagnetic insulator Yttrium iron garnet (Y₃Fe₅O₁₂, YIG) is considered a model system for novel magnonic devices thanks to its unique magnetoeelastic properties, long-range spin-waves propagation, and low Gilbert damping [3]. Considering its strong magnetic moment S=5/2 and highly dispersive ferromagnons [4], this system is thus ideal for proofing the next goal of this research project: visualize the spin-wave current with energy and momentum resolution using RIXS, thus gaining microscopic insights about the elementary excitations leading the transport. To this purpose, we exploited the spin Seebeck effect (SSE) in Y₃Fe₅O₁₂ (YIG) to generate a spin-wave current through the application of a temperature gradient across the sample [5]. A fully in-house made device was prepared and tested [see Fig. 2(a)], and ultimately operated inside the UHV experimental chamber of the RIXS spectrometer at 2ID Beamline of NSLSII. These measurements were realized using the unique Opera sample environment fully supported by this project.

![Figure 2 (a)](image)
![Figure 2 (b)](image)
![Figure 2 (c)](image)
![Figure 2 (d)](image)
![Figure 2 (e)](image)
![Figure 2 (f)](image)

**Figure 2** (a) SSE Voltage measured at 300K across the YIG device. (b-c) RIXS spectra at 80 K measured for different values of ΔT across the sample, respectively at q_HHH=0.2 r.l.u. and q_HHH=-0.2 r.l.u. (d) Gaussian-like magnon distribution ρ. (e-f) Comparison between the measured RIXS intensity variation at +/-q and as a function of ΔT (marker points) w.r.t. the calculated Δρ as a function of Δq (non-equilibrium parameter) for the same q values (solid/dashed lines), respectively at 300K and 80K.

By controlling the applied temperature gradient VT across the YIG device, we performed RIXS measurements at different momenta q and at different temperatures. Figs. 2(b-c) focus on the 80K data set, measured respectively at q_HHH=0.2 r.l.u. and at q_HHH=-0.2 r.l.u.. At each q-value, the RIXS data displays a clear change in the spectral weight around the quasi-elastic region (< 30meV) as a function of temperature difference ΔT. Interestingly, however, when q is parallel to the magnon current J_s [Fig. 2(b)], the spectral weight is enhanced for increasing ΔT; instead, when q is
antiparallel to $J_s$ [Fig. 2(c)], the spectral weight is suppressed. This opposite behaviour at opposite $q$ directions excludes on one hand that this observation is caused by local spin accumulation or averaged thermal variation of the sample. On the other hand, this result suggest that our measurement is sensitive to a $+/- q$ symmetry breaking mechanism, i.e. the flow of the spin-wave current. With the assumption that the low-energy RIXS signal is mostly sensitive to the acoustic ferromagnon mode and its distribution - apart from some constant rescaling factors, we performed calculations based on a Gaussian-shaped magnon distribution $\rho$ under equilibrium (distribution centered at $q=0$) and non-equilibrium (distribution shifted by $\Delta q$ due the current flow) conditions. Considering the RIXS intensity variation is proportional to the magnon distribution variation $\Delta \rho$ between non-equilibrium and equilibrium conditions at a specific $q$, our calculations not only reproduce the sign reversal observed between by our $+q$ and $-q$ dataset, but also explain the magnitude of the RIXS intensity variation. The excellent agreement between the simulations and the experimental data displayed by Figs. 2(f-g) proof in first place that our experimental approach is capable to visualize the magnon current components with a $q$- and energy-resolution supporting the dominant role of the low-energy acoustic ferromagnon to the Spin Seebeck effect; secondly, it enables to quantify a SSE efficiency for the YIG material, by estimating the non-equilibrium parameter $\Delta q$ for a given $\Delta T$. This method promises to shed new light on the microscopic understanding of magnon transport in general, and can be easily extended to other systems.

**Future Plans**

- Complete ongoing research topics and corresponding manuscript about: 1) Fe$_2$O$_3$ – multimagnons evidence; 2) cuprates - study of the superconducting gap in preparation of tunable superconducting devices by electric field, 3) YIG: spin Seebeck effect and high-energy spin dynamics, 4) LiCuVO$_4$ – presence of quadrupolar excitations.
- Prepare a Sr$_2$CuO$_3$ – based device for studying the spin Seebeck effect in the one-dimensional spin chain system and perform first RIXS experiment to unravel the collective modes behind the transport effect.
- Investigate the spin dynamics in van der Waals magnets as well as its evolution as a function of “thickness”, using single crystals and exfoliated flakes as samples. This project is in collaboration with the EFRC - Pro-QM (Programmable Quantum Materials) consortium.
- Study the spin dynamics in the multiferroic system BiFeO$_3$ as a function of strain and its control possibilities by applying an electric field.

**References**

Publications


Workshop on energy research opportunities for physics graduate students and postdocs

Cortney Bougher, American Physical Society

Program Scope

The American Physical Society (APS) holds an annual series of one-day workshops for graduate students and postdocs that highlight the contributions made by physics-related research in responsibly meeting the nation’s energy needs. Approximately 80-100 graduate students and postdocs attend each workshop. The format and organization of the workshops is developed by the leadership of the APS Topical Group on Energy and Research Applications (GERA). Workshop speakers are asked to give a broad overview of their area of research before discussing more specifically their own work. Extensive time for discussion is provided to facilitate student interaction with the speakers and networking with others in the field. These presentation/interaction times are followed by a panel discussion on careers in energy research. The workshops are held immediately prior to the APS March Meeting and these activities provide a springboard into the March Meeting itself, with its many technical talks on energy-related issues.

Recent Progress

The 2019 Workshop on Energy and Research Applications was held prior to the APS March Meeting in Boston, MA. The major goals of the 2019 workshop were to bring energy experts together to describe the current landscape in energy in research, policy, and industry for the benefit of ~100 students/postdocs. The format included talks, a lunch, several coffee breaks and a reception, all intended to provide the students with maximal access to the experts to ask questions both formally during the talks and informally outside them. In this iteration of the workshop, the topics aimed to provide the students a broader view of energy by including non-scientific researchers. Our keynote speaker was from industry (Google) and policy (served in 3 separate administrations). This informed students of not only current scientific questions and endeavors, but also of how they fit into the broader picture of energy concerns in the country and the world.

Applications for the workshop exceeded 140% of the planned capacity for the workshop. Down-selection was done on the basis of abstracts, resulting in a student population that was curious about and engaged already in energy pursuits and study. This facilitated a very active discussion between the students and the experts. Several new members of GERA were gained by exposure to the group through the workshop, additionally resulting in new volunteers with GERA. The secondary goal of increasing involvement in energy research was also satisfied. Student feedback was extremely positive and indicated that the approach of a broad layout
including not only scientific research but its intersection with policy and business was very useful to them.

The 2020 Workshop was cancelled as a direct result of the cancellation of the APS March Meeting 2020 due to the COVID-19 pandemic. Many of the workshop attendees had completed travel or were en route to the meeting when the cancellation was announced. The travel funds for the 2020 workshop were still disbursed as appropriate and significantly alleviated the strain on those attendees.

**Future Plans**

The 2022 Workshop on Energy and Research Applications is scheduled for March 13, 2022. The workshop will be collocated with the APS March Meeting in Chicago, IL. Planning is currently underway; the workshop will tentatively focus on approaches to sustainable energy storage.
Cold Exciton Gases in Semiconductor Heterostructures

Leonid Butov, University of California San Diego

Program Scope

A spatially indirect exciton (IX) is a bound pair of an electron and a hole confined in spatially separated layers in a semiconductor heterostructure. IXs are characterized by a set of properties:

- Long lifetimes of IXs allow them to cool below the temperature of quantum degeneracy. This gives an opportunity to realize quantum excitonic systems.

- Due to IX built-in dipole moment, IX energy is effectively controlled by voltage. This gives an opportunity to create tailored potential landscapes for IXs by voltage.

- Due to their built-in dipoles, IXs form a system with strong correlations.

- Long IX lifetimes allow them to travel over large distances before recombination. This gives an opportunity to study exciton transport by imaging spectroscopy.

- The electron-hole separation in IX and the suppression of exciton scattering in IX condensate result to the suppression of spin relaxation. This allows the realization of long-range coherent spin transport.

Due to these properties, IXs are explored as a platform for basic studies of cold excitons – cold bosons in semiconductor materials and for the development of excitonic devices. The goal of this project is to explore IXs in GaAs heterostructures, which form the lowest-disorder platform for studying IXs, and in van der Waals transition-metal dichalcogenides (TMD) heterostructures, which are characterized by high IX binding energies and can bring the quantum IX phenomena to high temperatures.

Recent Progress
1. Moiré pattern of interference dislocations in condensate of IXs in GaAs heterostructures [1]. Interference patterns provide direct measurement of coherent propagation of matter waves in quantum systems. Superfluidity in Bose-Einstein condensates of excitons can enable long-range ballistic exciton propagation and can lead to emerging long-scale interference patterns. The theory predicts that the reduced IX recombination enables IX superfluid propagation over macroscopic distances. In work [1], we present dislocation-like phase singularities in interference patterns produced by condensate of IXs (Figs. 1 and 2). The results:

- We show that the moiré effect creates dislocations in interference patterns.
- We analyze how exciton vortices and skyrmions should appear in the interference experiments and show that the observed interference dislocations are not associated with these phase defects.
- We show that the observed interference dislocations originate from the moiré effect in combined interference patterns of propagating IX condensate matter waves.
- The interference dislocations are formed by the IX matter waves ballistically propagating over macroscopic distances. The long-range ballistic IX propagation is the evidence for IX condensate superfluidity.

2. Attractive and repulsive dipolar interaction in bilayers of indirect excitons [2]. We explore attractive dipolar interaction in IXs [2]. For one layer of IXs in a single pair of coupled quantum wells (CQWs), the out-of-plane IX electric dipoles lead to repulsive dipolar interaction between IXs. The attractive dipolar interaction between IXs is realized in a two-CQW
heterostructure with two IX layers in two separated CQW pairs (Fig. 3). We found both in experimental measurements and theoretical simulations that increasing density of IXs in one layer causes a monotonic energy reduction for IXs in the other layer. We also found an in-plane shift of a cloud of IXs in one layer towards a cloud of IXs in the other layer. This behavior is qualitatively consistent with attractive dipolar interaction. The measured IX energy reduction and IX cloud shift are higher than the values given by the correlated liquid theory.

3. Indirect excitons and trions in MoSe$_2$/WSe$_2$ van der Waals heterostructures [3].

IX quantum Bose gases and IX devices were explored in GaAs heterostructures where an IX range of existence is limited to low temperatures due to low IX binding energies. IXs in van der TMD heterostructures are characterized by large binding energies giving the opportunity for exploring excitonic quantum gases and for creating excitonic devices at high temperatures. TMD heterostructures also offer a new platform for studying single-exciton phenomena and few-particle complexes. In work [3], we present studies of IXs in MoSe$_2$/WSe$_2$ heterostructures and report on two IX luminescence lines whose energy splitting and temperature dependence identify them as neutral and charged IXs. The experimentally found binding energy of the indirect charged excitons, that is, indirect trions, is close to the calculated binding energy of 28 meV for negative indirect trions in TMD heterostructures. We also report on the realization of IXs with a luminescence line width reaching 4 meV at low temperatures. An enhancement of IX luminescence intensity and the narrow line width are observed in localized spots.
4. Voltage-controlled long-range propagation of indirect excitons in van der Waals heterostructure [4]. IXs can form the medium for excitonic devices whose operation is based on controlled propagation of excitons. A proof of principle for excitonic devices was demonstrated in GaAs heterostructures where the operation of excitonic devices is limited to low temperatures. IXs in van der Waals TMD heterostructures are characterized by high binding energies making IXs robust at room temperature and offering an opportunity to create excitonic devices operating at high temperatures suitable for applications. However, a characteristic feature of TMD heterostructures is the presence of moiré superlattice potentials, which are predicted to cause strong modulations of IX energy. These in-plane energy landscapes lead to IX localization, making IX propagation fundamentally different in TMD and GaAs heterostructures and making uncertain if long-range IX propagation can be realized in TMD heterostructures. In work [4], we realize voltage-controlled long-range propagation of IXs in \( \text{MoSe}_2/\text{WSe}_2 \) (Fig. 5). The results:

- In the off regime, IXs are localized by the moiré potential.
- In the on regime, the IX 1/e luminescence decay distance reaches 13 \( \mu \text{m} \), 4x the previously achieved values.
- The long-range propagation indicates the small disorder for IX transport scattering in the fabricated device.
- The control of IX propagation in TMD heterostructures is governed by new mechanism, beyond the mechanisms for controlling IX transport known since earlier studies of GaAs heterostructures.

**Future Plans**

GaAs heterostructures form the lowest-disorder platform for studying IXs. We plan to explore the IX superfluidity and spin transport in condensate of IXs in GaAs heterostructures. IXs in van der Waals heterostructures based on single-atomic-layers of TMD are characterized by high binding energies, significantly higher than in GaAs heterostructures. Due to this property, theoretical predictions indicate that TMD heterostructures can bring the IX quantum phenomena studied in GaAs heterostructures at low temperatures, such as condensation and superfluidity, to high temperatures. We plan to explore IX quantum phenomena in TMD heterostructures.
Publications


Program Title: Complex States, Emergent Phenomena, and Superconductivity in Intermetallic and Metal-Like Compounds

Principle Investigators: Paul Canfield (FWP leader), Sergey Bud’ko, Yuji Furukawa, Adam Kaminski, Makariy Tanatar, Ruslan Prozorov, Linlin Wang. Division of Materials Science and Engineering, Ames Laboratory, Iowa State University, Ames, IA 50011

Program Scope

The specific scientific question to be addressed by this FWP is: how can we develop, discover, understand, and ultimately control and predictably modify new and extreme examples of complex states, emergent phenomena, and superconductivity? We study materials manifesting specifically clear or compelling examples (or combinations) of superconductivity, strongly correlated electrons, novel electronic topology, quantum criticality, and exotic, bulk magnetism because of their potential to lead to revolutionary steps forward in our understanding of their complex, and potentially energy-relevant, properties. For example, part of our effort will focus on the understanding and control of FeAs-based superconductors, as well as searching for other examples of novel, or high-temperature, superconductivity. This work will be leveraged via highly collaborative interactions between the scientists within this FWP, as well as through extensive collaborations with other Ames Laboratory FWP, other DOE laboratories, and other universities and labs throughout the world. Experiment and theory will be implemented synergistically. The experimental work will consist of new materials’ development and crystal growth, combined with detailed and advanced measurements of microscopic, thermodynamic, transport, and spectroscopic properties, as well as electronic structure, at extremes of pressure, temperature, magnetic field and resolution. The theoretical work focuses on understanding and modeling transport, thermodynamic and spectroscopic properties using world-leading and advanced phenomenological approaches to superconductors and electronic band structure.

This work supports the DOE mission by directly addressing the Grand Challenge of understanding the Emergence of Collective Phenomena: Strongly Correlated Multiparticle Systems as well as Priority Research Directions identified in the recent Synthesis Science and Quantum Materials for Energy Relevant Technology Basic Research Needs Workshops, and is a key contributor to fulfilling the Ames Laboratory DMSE Strategic Plan. This FWP will design, discover, characterize and understand systems that shed light on how remarkable properties of matter emerge from complex correlations of the atomic or electronic constituents and, as a result, provide better control of these properties.

Recent Progress:

Studies in fragile magnetism: ferromagnetic quantum phase transitions:

We have investigated the T-P-H phase diagram of LaCrGe₃, an ambient pressure, itinerant ferromagnet (FM) [1] that has clear avoidance of a FM-quantum critical point (QCP) below 2 GPa
Initially it was thought that the higher pressure, low field state was a form of long-wavelength antiferromagnetic (AFM) ordering.\[2\] By combining thermodynamic (specific heat [5] and thermal expansion), transport, x-ray and neutron scattering as well as muon spin relaxation (\(\mu\)SR) and NMR measurements new insights on the temperature-pressure phase diagram of LaCrGe\(_3\) were revealed (Fig. 1). [6,7] The avoidance of the quantum critical point with pressure is accompanied by the formation of short-range FM-ordered clusters in LaCrGe\(_3\). This short-range magnetically ordered cluster phase emerges as the FM transition is suppressed, suggesting that disorder is inevitably present even in stoichiometric metallic compounds.

As part of an ongoing search for fragile magnetic ordering [8,9], we recently discovered the itinerant, FM compound La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\). [10] At ambient pressure, thermodynamic, transport, and \(\mu\)SR measurements showed that La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\) undergoes a FM transition at \(T_C \sim 3.8\) K. The magnetism associated with La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\) was found to be itinerant with a low-field saturated moment of \(\sim 0.1\mu_B/\text{Co}\). These properties make La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\) a rare, small-moment, low-\(T_C\) compound, which is a promising candidate material for tuning the FM transition towards even lower temperatures.

Motivated by this discovery, we investigated the pressure-temperature phase diagram of La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\). [11] Magnetization, resistivity, and specific heat measurements under pressure up to 5.12 GPa were performed on single-crystalline La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\). The ambient-pressure ferromagnetic transition temperature \(T_C\) is suppressed upon increasing pressure up to \(\sim 1.7\) GPa. Instead of \(T_C\) being suppressed further upon increasing pressure beyond 1.7 GPa, we find that La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\) enters a different low-temperature ground state. The transition temperature \(T^*\) into the new state has a nonmonotonic dependence on pressure up to 5.12 GPa. Overall, our study shows that La\(_5\)Co\(_2\)Ge\(_3\) manifests another example of avoided FM quantum criticality in a metallic system via the appearance of a new ordered state. Based on our transport data in zero and finite field, it seems likely that this new type of order is magnetic in nature with an AFM component.

**Future Plans**

A promising route to emergent quantum states, such as high temperature superconductivity, is to look in the proximity of a suppressed, competing phase transition or, in some cases, near a quantum critical point. A wide swath of phase space is opened by the idea of searching for fragile magnetic systems and tuning their transition temperatures to zero, ending in either a QPT or QCP [8,9]. We propose to study a diverse set known and promising fragile magnetic systems in search of QCPs and emergent physics.
We will continue detailed studies of avoided FM QCP in materials highlighted in research done in previous 2 years. In La$_5$Co$_2$Ge$_3$ we propose to study the new, high pressure state with pressure dependent NMR and $\mu$SR studies. In addition to working with the pure material, we also propose to study La$_5$(Co$_{1-x}$TM$_x$)$_2$Ge$_3$ (TM = Fe, Ni, Rh) to see how the FM transition can be tuned and possibly changed to an ambient pressure AFM state.

In the past we were able to employ diamond anvil cell to apply pressure up to ~25 GPa on YbFe$_2$Zn$_{20}$ and detect a discontinuous change from its low pressure, low temperature heavy fermion ground state to a high pressure, low temperature magnetically ordered state, that we identified as probably being FM [12]. We propose to study YbRh$_2$Zn$_{20}$, an ambient pressure HF with similar Kondo temperature, and degeneracy as YbFe$_2$Zn$_{20}$, as a function of pressure. Given that the RRh$_2$Zn$_{20}$ family appears to host AFM ground states for the trivalent rare earth members, we anticipate an AFM, QCP associated with YbRh$_2$Zn$_{20}$ to be revealed.

Whereas for well-ordered, stoichiometric metallic FM systems the theoretical prediction of avoided QCPs seems to be robust, with LaCrGe$_3$, La$_5$Co$_2$Ge$_3$, and other compounds manifesting different versions of this basic avoidance, there are at least two predicted routes to having a FM QCP in a metal. One is via the introduction of disorder and the other is through careful attention to symmetry, magnetic anisotropy and spin-orbit coupling [13-16]. We propose to pursue both of these routes over the next review period. Taking LaCrGe$_3$ and La$_5$Co$_2$Ge$_3$ as two model systems, we propose to use high-energy electron and proton irradiation to systematically introduce varying degrees of disorder. We will then study the modified T-p phase diagrams to (i) see if the second order FM transition can be brought down to a QCP and (ii) correlate changes in thermodynamic and transport properties with dose, annealing and residual resistivity. Recent theoretical work has claimed “that non-centrosymmetric metals with strong spin-orbit interaction” can manifest FM-QCP in clean systems. We propose to design and discover examples of metallic FMs with non-centrosymmetric structures, determine their T-p phase diagrams, and, as necessary, try to infer the strength of the spin-orbit interaction (e.g. via comparison of measurements of anisotropic magnetization with band structure calculations). So far, through an analysis of symmetry and composition, several promising systems have been identified. If there is still avoided QCP behavior, we will be able to set limits on how strong the spin-orbit interaction needs to be.

We also propose to identify and study potentially fragile, itinerant AFM systems; empirically these are much harder to find than FM ones. Given the relative rarity of small moment, itinerant magnetic systems, we propose to use band structure analysis to help guide and focus our search for new examples of potentially fragile magnetic systems.

References

NOTE: Below we list a few, selected, papers relevant for this particular subtask published in the 2-year period.


One-dimensional topological nanomaterials and superconductivity

Judy J. Cha, Yale University

Program Scope

The main scope of the project is 1) to synthesize and study superconducting topological crystalline insulator nanowires for the investigation of topological superconductivity and 2) to synthesize other one-dimensional (1D) topological nanomaterials for novel electronic behaviors and potential applications.

Recent Progress

Three projects were carried out last year.

1) Time-reversal symmetry broken superconductivity and Te coating in SnTe nanowires

In the last annual report (2019-2020), we reported the investigation of Josephson junction behaviors using SnTe nanowires as weak links. This on-going collaboration with James R. Williams at the University of Maryland, College Park got finally published in *npj Quantum Materials* this year [1]. The major finding of this work is an unexpected breaking of time-reversal symmetry in the SnTe nanowire Josephson junction devices, which were drawn from the observations of an asymmetric critical current in the DC Josephson effect, a prominent second harmonic in the AC Josephson effect, and a magnetic diffraction pattern with a minimum in critical current at zero magnetic field (Fig. 1a).

![Figure 1. SnTe nanowires. (a) (top) Asymmetric critical current in DC Josephson effect and (bottom) magnetic diffraction pattern with a minimum in critical current at zero magnetic field of SnTe nanowire Josephson junctions. (b) (i) Room temperature cubic and low temperature rhombohedral crystal structure of SnTe. (ii) TEM images of SnTe nanowires at 300 K and 25 K. At 25 K, dark bands (indicated by arrows) appear. (iii) Electron diffraction patterns at 25 K show peak splitting, indicating the structural transition.](image)
My group’s contribution was to provide SnTe nanowires and characterize the structural distortion of the SnTe nanowires at low temperatures [1,2], which is responsible for ferroelectricity in SnTe, using *in situ* cryogenic transmission electron microscopy (TEM) (Fig. 1b).

We also have been optimizing *in situ* Te coating on our SnTe nanowires in order to prevent surface oxidation of SnTe nanowires. After growing SnTe nanowires using Sn-Au alloy nanoparticles to obtain small diameters for the nanowires [2], Te powder is heated in the tube furnace to create Te vapor. The Te vapor is carried to the growth substrates that contain SnTe nanowires and gets condensed on the surface of SnTe nanowires as an amorphous layer. Transport measurements on the Te-coated SnTe nanowires are ongoing with mixed results that suggest our *in situ* Te coating can be effective in preserving surface properties but the coating is non-uniform. One notable observation is that the ferroelectric transition temperature is distinctly lower for Te-coated SnTe nanowires than for uncoated, bare SnTe nanowires. This might suggest interfacial effects from the Te layer on the phase transition of SnTe from its room temperature rock salt structure to low temperature rhombohedral structure.

2) **High conductivity of MoP nanowires for interconnect applications**

Last year, we reported synthesis of topological semimetal MoP nanowires (Fig. 2a) [3]. Transport studies of bulk MoP single crystals show that MoP has very low resistivity and high carrier concentration, suitable for interconnect applications [4]. We have carried out transport measurements of these MoP nanowires as a function of the nanowire diameter, focusing on their potential use as low-resistance interconnects.

![Figure 2. MoP nanowires.](image)

*Figure 2. MoP nanowires.* (a) MoP crystal structure and nanowires. (b) Resistivity of MoP nanowires measured at room temperature, benchmarked against Ru, Co, and effective Cu. (c) Line resistance of MoP nanowires compared against those of effective Cu and Ru as a function of cross-section area. Data for Cu and Ru from Ref [5].

Resistivity and line resistance of poly-crystalline MoP nanowires were measured at room temperature to prove that MoP is indeed a compelling material that can replace effective Cu (Cu with a barrier layer) or Ru at the nanoscale (Fig. 2b, c). The surprising trend of decrease in resistivity of MoP nanowires with decreasing diameter is attributed to the nanoscale grains present in these polycrystalline nanowires, as characterized by TEM. We found that the average grain size
does not increase as the wire diameter increases, which means that there are fewer grain boundaries for MoP wires with smaller diameters than for MoP wires with larger diameters. Thus, the resistivity would decrease for decreasing nanowire diameter due to decreasing number of grain boundaries. Moreover, we demonstrated that MoP nanowires were stable in air for up to two days with little change in their resistivity values while Cu films left in air quickly oxidized with increased resistance values. Stability in resistance in ambient or oxygen conditions is important for interconnect applications.

3) Nanoscale effects on the phase transition of MoTe$_2$ flakes

Weyl semimetal MoTe$_2$ can be in 1T’ or T$_d$ phase. Its topologically protected surface states get affected when MoTe$_2$ undergoes a phase transition at 240 K that changes the structure from orthorhombic (Weyl semimetal) to monoclinic (trivial metal) (Fig. 3a) [6]. We investigated the phase transition in mechanically exfoliated MoTe$_2$ flakes using in situ cryo-TEM and observed unexpected emergence of stacking disorder in MoTe$_2$ flakes at room temperature. This stacking disorder affects the phase transition as well, in which the low temperature phase was never realized even when MoTe$_2$ flakes were cooled to 25 K.

Room temperature and low temperature structures of MoTe$_2$ flakes were examined by electron diffraction both in plan-view and in cross-sections. While bulk MoTe$_2$ samples show well-ordered 1T’ at room temperature, exfoliated MoTe$_2$ flakes with thicknesses below 270 nm show clear disorder in layer stacking (Fig. 3c). We do not think this stacking disorder is due to strain and shear induced during the mechanical exfoliation as WTe$_2$ flakes exfoliated using the same method does not show stacking disorder. Cross-sectional scanning TEM images of WTe$_2$ flakes clearly show the stacking disorder (Fig. 3d).
The observed disorder in MoTe$_2$ flakes can explain the washed-out features of the transport measurements of MoTe$_2$ flakes during the phase transition where a sharp change in resistivity is not observed (Fig. 3b). Currently, we are trying to understand the origin for the nanoscale effects.

**Future Plans**

We will continue to improve Te coating in SnTe nanowires for improved transport properties and investigate the nanoscale effects on the ferroelectric transition of SnTe nanowires as a function of nanowire diameter.

For MoP nanowires, we need to improve our synthesis method to obtain single-crystalline MoP nanowires with their diameters smaller than 20 nm, and measure their resistivity. This will confirm if MoP will indeed outperform effective Cu and Ru as low-resistance interconnects below 7 nm technology node. Further, we need to understand the role of the topological protection and topological surface states on the low resistance values of polycrystalline MoP nanowires. We will conduct low temperature magneto-transport measurements to gauge the extent of electron surface scattering as a function of MoP nanowire diameter for this purpose.

We plan to extend our *in situ* cryo-TEM capabilities by integrating nanoscale devices in *in situ* TEM. The lab will move to Cornell University July next year to realize this goal. Such capability will enable structure-electronic property measurements of nanoscale topological materials.

The current funded project (DE-SC0014476) ended in August 31$^{th}$ of this year. A renewal proposal was not submitted because of the impending lab move to Cornell next year. I will submit a proposal next year from Cornell University to continue working on nanoscale topological materials.

**References**


Publications resulting from work supported by DOE over the previous 2 years

Weyl Electrons in New Frustrated Magnets

Jak Chakhalian, Rutgers University

Program Scope

Non-trivial topological phases are well-known for non-correlated compounds, but they are still scarce in correlated electron systems. The current research scope of the project is focused on two challenges (i) creating new synthetic templates with rich many-body behavior derived from the class of rare-earth pyrochlore iridates $R_2\text{Ir}_2\text{O}_{7}$ or RPyIr (here R=Pr … Lu) and (ii) the initial investigation of magnetic states and magneto-transport effects including anomalous Hall effect, negative magneto-resistance and potential chiral anomaly in (111)-oriented thin films emerging from long-range anti-ferromagnetic spin order, frustrated lattice and non-trivial band topology.

Recent Progress

(111)-oriented thin film synthesis.

Challenges: Thin films of PyIr and other Pt group metals (e.g., Ir, Re, Os) are notoriously difficult to fabricate with most results remain theoretical or obtained on micron-size powder. For instance, the theory predicts that YPyIr based bi-layer and tri-layer heterostructures grown along the [111] direction are novel QAHE materials, which can be crucial for the next-generation topological spintronics. However, up until now, despite very active efforts in this direction, no group has reported on the growth of bilayer or tri-layer films of RPyIr or even on a layer-by-layer control during the film deposition. Moreover, to-date, as shown in Fig. 1 (b-d) all the reported thin films are of poor crystallinity near the interface and shows various degrees of non-stoichiometry critical for the electronic and magnetic properties of RPyIr. Here we report on the first successful all-in-situ synthesis of high-quality [111]-oriented epitaxial structures of YPyIr and EuPyIr (see the STEM images in Fig. 1a and Fig. 1e, unpublished) [1].

New synthesis protocol: The (111)- and (100)-oriented epitaxial PyIr thin films are grown on 5x5 mm² (111) yttria-doped ZrO$_2$ (YSZ) substrates by pulsed laser deposition ($\lambda = 248$ nm, energy density $J= 6$ J/cm², and a laser pulse repetition rate of 10-20 Hz). The key to success is in the iridium-enriched phase-mixed multicomponent target with a cation ratio of Y:Ir = 1:3. The deposition process is performed at the lowest possible substrate temperature of 520-540 °C under a 50-100 mTorr atmosphere of ultra-

Figure 1. Representative STEM cross-section images of the PyIr epitaxial thin films fabricated via two-step solid phase epitaxy. (a) The PI's growth. (b)-(d) Film quality reported by other groups e) Our new development of all in-situ one-step solid phase epitaxy[1]
pure Ar and O\textsubscript{2} gas mixture with the partial pressure ratio Ar:O\textsubscript{2}=10:1. After the deposition, the films require delicate post-annealing in-situ at 900-950 C for no longer than 8-10 min under a 620-650 Torr atmosphere of ultra-pure oxygen.[1]

**Structural quality**: The summary of structural characterization of the films is shown in Fig. 2. Our protocol for each sample is as follows: (1) We perform X-ray diffraction measurements to observe sharp interference fringes around the film Bragg reflection, which implies that the film has high crystallinity and well-defined layered structure akin to that shown in Fig. 2 a. Here, the control information is the value of the experimental lattice parameter to be close and ideally identical to that of the bulk. (2) Next, the rocking curve scan around a high-angle (e.g., (444)) diffraction peak yields a full-width-at-half-maximum (FWHM) of the PyIr sample. From this result, we obtain the lateral coherence length of structural domains (as an example, see Fig. 2b). (3) The film-substrate epitaxial relationship and the strain status is derived from azimuthal $\phi$-scan and reciprocal space mappings (RSM). As illustrated in Fig. 2c (in blue), to confirm the expected film symmetry, we perform a $\phi$-scan (e.g. on 222) which exhibits a characteristic three-fold symmetry coherent with that of the YSZ substrate’s. This important measurement confirms that the film contains no misoriented domains or stacking faults.

**Future Plans**

**Synthesis**: Our current understanding of the growth and initial nucleation should allow us to identify several key challenges to overcome to reach the most desirable *atomic layer-by-layer growth*. First, Ir is a platinum group metal member and is very stable chemically. However, iridium readily oxidizes into a trioxide IrO\textsubscript{3} which is a *gas phase*! The major problem is that IrO\textsubscript{3} is highly volatile even under ambient pressure. For thin film growth in a low-pressure oxygen environment, it means that though Ir metal must be oxidized around 1000 C, and yet the RPyIr oxidation process is still accompanied by rapid evaporative losses of Ir and O due to the trioxide formation. Here we will focus on YPyIr and PrPyIr (111)-oriented thin films.
In addition to the YSZ substrate we will explore a new set of atomically polished spin ice pyrochlores ($R_2Ti_2O_7$) single crystals as a new candidate substrate for the RPyIr growth. These (111) oriented and polished crystals will be prepares by JianShi Zhou, UT Austin. This approach has not been tried before.

Next, to mitigate the iridium loss due to the evaporative process, we can control it by altering growth kinetics by the ablation pulse rate; The higher laser pulse rate brings more atoms to the surface, potentially preventing the evaporation from occurring. A drawback of this rapid growth is the limited surface adatom migration, which affects the crystallinity and surface roughness of the film; thus, for the practical reason, we will limit the laser pulse-rate to about 20 Hz. Note, the relatively high roughness of about 2 nm may present an additional issue for ARPES limiting the momentum resolution of photoelectrons escaping the sample surface.

The second issue that we plan to investigate is the resputtering of the film surface during growth caused by the ionized species' high kinetic energy in the ablation plume, which set by the energy of the laser pulse. This seemingly straightforward issue is, in fact, rather hard to resolve because the reduction of laser energy causes large composition variations that occur close to the ablation energy threshold. Instead, we propose to explore a new approach to moderate the kinetic energy of the plume by gas-phase collisions with the heavy process gas. Considering the large atomic mass of Ir$^{92}$ we will explore the growth kinetics by admixing 10%-50% of Xe$^{131}$ gas into pure O$^{16}$.

**Magnetic state and magneto-transport.**

At this point, it is important to emphasize that a very special kind of antiferromagnetic order known as all-in-all-out (AIAO) or 4-in-4-out is required for the emergence of topological states from the higher temperature nodal LAB phase (see Fig. 3). Surprisingly, despite such a crucial importance of the AIAO spin order, even for the bulk RPyIr very little direct experimental knowledge from magnetic scattering is reported to-date [2,3] As for the thin films, no magnetic scattering demonstrating the presence of AIAO has been reported at all.

To check the feasibility of detecting AIAO in ultra-thin films, the PI has submitted a proposal for beamline 6-ID-B and 33-BM-C of the Advanced Photon Source, ANL. We intent to carry out resonant (Ir L$_3$-edge at 11.215 keV) magnetic scattering measurements with the incident x-rays linearly polarized perpendicular to the scattering plane. To perform the polarization analysis, pyrolytic graphite (001) crystal will used to analyze the polarization of the scattered x-rays. The prime reason of the polarization analysis is as follows: Both the resonant magnetic scattering and the anisotropic tensor susceptibility due to the lattice (ATS) scattering strongly contribute to YPyIr (0 0 10) reflection thus spoiling the magnetic signal. The ATS signal results from the local trigonal distortion of the IrO$_6$ octahedra due to the anisotropic nature of 5d orbitals

![Figure 3. (a) All-in-all-out long-range AFM spin order which defines several topological states of PyIr.](image)
and charge distribution at the Ir$^{4+}$ sites and can be very effectively suppressed through the polarization analysis.

Thus, the very first demonstration of the AIAO AFM ordering in magnetic scattering accompanied by an intrinsic anomalous Hall effect in a zero external field will serve as one of the key direct pieces of evidence for the magnetic Weyl metallic phase in 111-films of PyIr [4].

References


Publications

None yet, as the project just started (Sept. 2021).
Project title: Exploring quantized axion electrodynamics in magnetic topological insulator multilayer heterostructures

Moses H. W. Chan (PI)
Chao-Xing Liu (Co-PI)
Cui-Zu Chang (Co-PI)
Department of Physics, The Pennsylvania State University, University Park, PA16802

Program Scope

The current program is focusing on investigating the properties of the high Chern number quantum anomalous Hall (QAH) effect in magnetic topological insulator (TI) multilayer heterostructures and the exploration of the topological magnetoelectric effect in thick magnetic TI films/heterostructures. Our program includes both experimental and theoretical efforts on this topic.

Recent Progress

In the past 2 years, our team’s efforts supported by the DOE grant (DE-SC0019064, $749,007, 08/01/2018 ~ 07/31/2021; 1-year No Cost Extension) entitled “Exploring quantized axion electrodynamics in magnetic topological insulator multilayer heterostructures” have been productive. We have published 19 high-profile papers (see Publication section). Published papers include 1 in Nature, 1 in Science, 1 in Nature Materials, 4 in Nature Communications, 2 in Physical Review Letters, and 1 in Science Advances. The accomplishments with primary DOE support include the realization of the high Chern number QAH insulators in magnetic TI multilayer heterostructures (Nature 2020, #3 in Publication), the observation of the occurrence of the QAH effect, and the topological Hall effect in magnetic TI sandwich heterostructures (Nature Materials 2020, #4 in Publication), the demonstration of the interface induced Berry curvature engineering in magnetic TI bilayer heterostructures (Nature Communications 2021, #2 in Publication), the demonstration of the effectiveness of the gapless criterion for the noninteraction crystals from effective axion field (Physical Review Letters 2020, #5 in Publication), and the studies of exotic phonon dynamics induced by electronic Berry curvature in antiferromagnetic topological materials (Physical Review Letters 2021, accepted, #1 in Publication). In this presentation, we will focus on the realization of the high Chern number QAH insulators and tuning the Chern number in QAH insulators. We will also discuss our recent progress along this direction about the demonstration of the zero magnetic field plateau to plateau quantum transition in higher Chern number QAH insulators.

To date, the QAH effect has been realized in magnetic TI $^{1-7}$ and magic-angle twisted bilayer graphene $^{8,9}$. However, the QAH effect at zero magnetic fields has so far been realized only for the Chern number $C = 1$. In this work, we used molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) to fabricate magnetic TI/TI multilayers with symmetric structures, specifically $[3$ QL Cr-doped (Bi, Sb)$_2$Te$_3$/4 QL (Bi, Sb)$_2$Te$_3]$$_m$/3 QL Cr-doped (Bi, Sb)$_2$Te$_3$ multilayer structures, where $m$ is an integer reflecting the
number of bilayer periods. We observed a well-quantized QAH effect with tunable Chern number \( C \) of 1 to 5 (Figs. 1a to 1e). The Chern number \( C \) of the QAH insulators is determined by the number \( m \) of undoped TI layers in multilayer structures. In the same sample configuration, we found that the Chern number can be tuned by varying either the magnetic doping concentration or the thickness \( d \) of the interior magnetic TI layers. The realization of QAH insulators with high tunable Chern numbers facilitates possible applications of dissipationless chiral edge currents in energy-efficient electronic devices and opens opportunities for developing multi-channel quantum computing and higher-capacity chiral circuit interconnects.

More recently, based on the recently discovered high Chern number QAH insulators, we systematically tuned the Cr doping concentration in the middle magnetic TI layer of the magnetic TI/TI penta-layer heterostructures and found a zero magnetic field quantum phase transition between the \( C = 1 \) and \( C = 2 \) QAH insulators. During the Chern number quantum phase transition, the Hall resistance monotonically decreases from \( h/e^2 \) to \( h/2e^2 \), while the longitudinal resistance exhibits a maximum at the critical point. Our results show that the ratio between the Hall resistance and longitudinal resistance is greater than 1 at the critical point, which indicates that the original chiral edge channel from the \( C = 1 \) QAH insulator coexists with the dissipative bulk conduction channel while one more chiral edge channel is gradually formed during the phase transition. This study will motivate further investigations of the Chern number change-induced quantum phase transition under zero magnetic field and advance the development of the conceptual QAH-chiral edge current-based electronic and spintronic devices.

**Fig. 1. High Chern number QAH effect realized in magnetic TI/TI multilayer samples.** (a-e) Top: schematics (Legos) of the multilayer structures for the QAH effect with Chern number from \( C = 1 \) to \( C = 5 \). Bottom: \( \mu_0H \) dependence of the longitudinal resistance \( \rho_{xx} \) (red curve) and the Hall resistance \( \rho_{yx} \) (blue curve) measured at the charge neutral point \( V_g = V_g^0 \) and \( T = 25 \) mK.
Future Plans

Based on our recent progress, we will pursue the following projects:

1. Explore the three-dimensional (3D) QAH effect and axion insulator states in MBE-grown magnetic TI films/heterostructures with thickness greater than 200nm.
2. Explore the topological magnetoelectric effect in the above-mentioned 3D QAH insulators and axion insulators.
3. Explore the QAH insulator with the Chern number greater than 10 and the possible Weyl semimetal phase in MBE-grown magnetic TI multilayer structures.
4. Investigate the fundamental properties of the recently discovered high Chern number QAH insulators, such as the scaling behaviors and current breakdown.

References


Publications (#1 to #5, #9, and #13 were primarily supported by the DOE grant)


New Interfaces in Intercalated Structures

Joseph Checkelsky, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

Program Scope

The objective of this study is to realize new types of incommensurate interfaces in bulk crystals with equilibrium (via direct synthesis) and nonequilibrium (post-synthesis) intercalated structures. Opportunities for new science and device applications with these systems is a nascent area, with potential impact on new materials and devices exhibiting magnetism, topology, superconductivity, multiferroic behavior, and other emerging phenomena. This proposal examines semiconducting structures as a means to elevate the electronic quality and operating temperature of the exotica observed in purely 2D systems. This work leverages collaborative efforts in advances spectroscopy, electrochemistry, and theoretical methods. Discoveries herein could offer new platforms for energy saving technology based on incommensurate interfaces.

Recent Progress

This new project aims to study transition metal dichalcogenides and their modified structures using inorganic and organic intercalants. Combining material synthesis and a variety of intercalation strategies we will explore non-equilibrium structures and their electronic properties. New functionalities at these emergent interfaces will also be investigated. Understanding what types of new interfaces can be created in intercalated structures may enable new types of 2D materials and their layered analogs.

Figure 1: (a) Structure of constituent layers of NbS$_2$:BaNb$_3$S$_5$ superlattice. (b) Monolayer NbS$_2$ structure and zone folding leading to (c) renormalized superlattice band structure.
New types of superlattice structures have recently been reported which create novel types of interfaces between transition metal dichalcogenide (TMD) layers and inorganic buffer layers [1]. As shown in Fig. 1, combining TMD layers with disparate spacer layers (Fig. 1(a)) leads to profound changes of the electronic structure through superlattice potentials (Fig. 1(b)) that renormalize the electronic bands (Fig. 1(c)). Extending this to other materials within this class has the potential to realize a number of new electronic structures; we are investigating extending these interfaces to introduce new functionalities to the buffer layer and also stabilize otherwise metastable TMD structures.

While previously studies in the context of 2H-NbS2, the TMD layers themselves offer a rich variety of possible quantum ground states to manipulate by choosing the transition metal (see Fig. 2) [2]. The chalcogen layer also plays an important role in tuning the dimensionality and strength of spin-orbit interaction in the system. Complex stacking structures of the TMD layers themselves (e.g. 4Hb) offer an additional design degree of freedom. In order to navigate this large phase space, we are combining experimental synthesis campaigns with structural stability calculations to evaluate materials of greatest interest. Thus, from a pure synthesis perspective we are able to target both active layers in the system.

In terms of post synthesis creation of new interfaces, there is a long history of the intercalation of organic molecules into layered systems including TMDs [3], see for example the structure in Fig. 3. In systems which are composed of highly decoupled layers (e.g. graphite) this has proven to be a particularly versatile process. We are investing intercalation into new superlattice TMD systems which have enhanced decoupling compared to transitional TMDs to investigate the role of more complex intercalation structures. The selection of the intercalant species can control the degree of layer coupling as well as carrier...
density via charge transfer. Application of modern electron microscopy techniques to these systems will offer an unprecedented degree of characterization that may enable higher degrees of material control.

In ongoing work, we are selecting and synthesizing new candidate systems. A substantial challenge is the electronic modeling of these systems, as for example the unit cells can be very large. Previous work in misfit structures has made extensive use of approximate models [4]; we will pursue this as well as model Hamiltonian approaches to understanding the impact of supermodulations on the TMD layers. In addition, growth methods beyond traditional bulk synthesis and intercalation are being investigated in order to stabilize new building blocks for these layered systems. For example, it has previously been established that the modulated elemental reaction (MER) (see Fig. 4) is a successful pathway to enable new types of layered structures [5]. This includes with elements that are often difficult to incorporate into highly layered structures and may allow a significant expansion of material phase space. We are exploring the use of MER and related out-of-equilibrium methods to realize new types of interfaces that in particular include strong spin-orbit coupled elements.

**Future Plans**

We will employ the design principles outlined here to develop new interfaces in TMD systems to introduce long wavelength potentials to 2D layers. The study of their structural, electronic, and magnetic properties will be performed to evaluate the new functionalities that may arise.

**References**


![Figure 4: MER method for growth of superlattice materials (from [5]).](image-url)


**Publications**

N/A
Microwave spectroscopy of correlated 2D electron systems in semiconductors and graphene

L.W. Engel, NHMFL/FSU and Cory Dean, Columbia University

Program Scope

Two-dimensional electrons can form a wide variety of correlated states, particularly in systems for which the disorder can be kept extremely small. These systems include semiconductor heterostructures and more recently graphene, in particular when it is encapsulated in clean BN. This project is aimed at studying electron solids and other correlated states by means of broadband microwave spectroscopy. The main method of performing this spectroscopy utilizes transmission lines like that pictured in Figure 1.

A main goal of the program has been to perform this spectroscopy on various graphene systems. These include:
1) electron solids within integer quantum Hall states, which may exhibit a pinning or propagating hybrid transverse-longitudinal mode, as predicted for electron solids in magnetic fields
2) the superconducting or correlated insulating states of twisted bilayer graphene (TBLG) [1,2],
3) ordinary bilayer graphene, which can exhibit a voltage controlled cyclotron resonance in the microwave range under certain conditions [3]. Graphene samples are to be fabricated at Columbia, and microwave experiments to be run at NHMFL/FSU.

The scope of the project also includes investigations of 2D electrons systems (2DES), hosted in semiconductors including GaAs, and also anisotropic AlAs. The semiconductor work is implemented with coplanar waveguide (CPW) transmission lines patterned onto the surface of the device, and coupled to the 2DES capacitively. The work on semiconductors is mainly focused on carriers condensed into solid phases, of which there is a wide variety.
Recent Progress

a) Novel cyclotron resonance in AlAs

We have found that when a CPW is only a few mm long, the measured transmission easily reveals cyclotron resonance, along with 2D plasmon resonances associated with the dimensions of the device. AlAs has two band masses owing to its ellipsoidal Fermi surface [4,5]; calculated heavy and light masses \( m_H \) and \( m_L \) are respectively 1.1 and 0.19 free electron masses. Conventional cyclotron resonance (CR) experiments done on material with two masses show a line corresponding to the geometric mean of the masses, \( \omega_c = \frac{eB(m_H + m_L)}{m_H m_L} \). For AlAs, \( \frac{m_H m_L}{2} \) using the calculated values would result in a cyclotron frequency of 60.9 GHz/T. Figure 2 shows a color value plot of magnetic field vs microwave absorption for an AlAs sample, of a quality only recently developed [6]. The magenta dotted line has slope of 59.4 GHz/T, close to the predicted value for the geometric mean mass. At frequencies above that (lower on the graph) magnetoplasmons contribute to absorption, and the brown arcs correspond to features in the geometry of the CPW. The novel CR appears as a green dashed line, and is highlighted in one place within a magenta box; the dashing is artifactual and would not appear if spectra were taken at more fields. The slope of the novel resonance is 27.8 GHz/T, close to the 24.4 GHz/T expected for the bare heavy mass, and no magnetoplasmons appear until the higher cyclotron frequency of the geometric-mean mass is exceeded. An interpretation for this, suggested by ref. [7], is that strongly varying microwave fields at CPW edges couple to one edge of cyclotron orbits, analogous to Azbel’-Kaner CR in metals.

b) Results in GaAs quantum wells (QWs)

This is the topic of the highlight and poster submitted for this conference.

The archetypical electron solid state is the Wigner solid (WS) [8-10] that occurs at the high magnetic field (B), low filling factor (\( \nu \)) termination of the series of fractional quantum Hall effect states in GaAs. Here we present studies of that phase for a series of GaAs quantum wells (QWs) of various well thicknesses (d=30,40,50 and 70 nm). The samples are similar to each other in design except for their well thickness, and their residual disorder is minimized to the current state of the art. rf spectroscopy is used to study pinning modes [9,10], in which pieces of the solid oscillate within the potential of residual disorder. We have long ago found that pinning mode frequencies are sensitive to the vertical confinement of the 2DES; the series of
similar QWs lets us examine that effect by itself, and gives us information on what disorder is causing the pinning.

Figure 3 shows spectra from the low \( \nu \) solid ranges of the samples in the QW series. The resonance appears weakly in a narrow range with \( \nu \) above the range of 1/5 fractional quantum Hall effect, and becomes much sharper and stronger as \( n \) decreases below 1/5. In the \( d=70 \) nm QW, the pinning mode frequency (\( f_{pk} \)) is only 36 MHz, the lowest ever observed.

Figure 4 shows \( f_{pk} \) vs \( d \) for the samples of the series with, along with several calculated curves. Most sources of disorder for GaAs QWs would not show such a strong effect on changing \( d \).

Weak-pinning theories of pinning modes [11-13] predict that \( f_{pk} \) is proportional to the square of the disorder strength. Interface roughness with infinite barriers [14] produces a variation of the subband energy which goes as \( d^{-3} \), and hence \( f_{pk} \propto d^{-6} \), which in Fig. 4 changes with \( d \) much more quickly than the data do.

One source of disorder is due to tails of the growth-direction wave function in the \( Al_xGa_{1-x}As \) barriers that contain the QW. With \( P_B \) is the probability of charge being in the alloyed barrier, \( f_{pk} \propto P_B^2 \) is predicted. \( P_B^2 \) calculations are plotted in Fig. 4 for a simple finite square well model (labeled 0.144 eV) and for a self-consistent calculation of the charge density in the well, done by Prof. R. Winkler. The agreement of the calculations with the data is a good indication that charge within the barriers is the main type of disorder producing the pinning.
c) Progress in graphene

Progress towards fabricating graphene samples optimized for the microwave experiments was delayed due to COVID-related shutdown of user facilities and travel restrictions. Regardless we have restarted these efforts and have recently completed a first attempt of the total process including both fabricating graphene coupled to waveguides in the Dean lab followed by measurement in the high frequency cryostat of the Engel lab. These first measurement sets were limited by issues related to making electrical contact to the local graphite gate in our device design. We expect to be able to resolve this in the next generation of devices and hope to have microwave data on graphene by the end of the current performance period.

Future Plans

Future plans call for Jeongmin Park, our mutual postdoc, to measure the new generation of graphene samples. These will include single layer graphene, to search for signatures of electron solids as well as TBLG samples. The QW studies are to be extended to p-type and selected samples are to be measured in higher magnetic fields at NHMFL facilities.

References


Publications


Program Title: Novel Synthesis of Quantum Epitaxial Heterostructures by Design

Principle Investigator: Chang-Beom Eom
Mailing Address: Room 2166 ECB, 1550 Engineering Drive, University of Wisconsin-Madison, Madison, WI 53706
E-mail: eom@engr.wisc.edu

Program Scope

Quantum materials such as unconventional superconductors, interfacial two-dimensional electron gases (2DEGs), and multiferroics have been fertile ground for new discoveries. Our overarching goal is to develop novel synthesis routes that will create a new generation of epitaxial quantum thin film heterostructures for study of fundamental science and for development of new applications. These films can be of comparable or higher quality than available bulk single crystals, but more importantly film deposition conditions can be maintained far from equilibrium, so that metastable phases (nonexistent in nature) can be obtained by epitaxial stabilization of thin films. But these novel systems are usually sensitive to thin film heterostructure constraints, including interaction with the substrate, the difficulty in controlling point defects, and the challenge of forming atomically perfect interfaces.

Our hypothesis is that designing substrate interactions, controlling and identifying point defects, and working toward atomically perfect interfaces will reveal new phenomena and fundamental intrinsic properties of quantum materials arising from dimensionality, anisotropy, and electronic correlations. We have begun to implement some of these approaches. We have already demonstrated strain engineering of the Fe-based superconductor BaFe$_2$As$_2$ and made the first direct observation of the two-dimensional hole gas (2DHG) at an oxide interface. As next steps, we are developing a unique free-standing oxide stacked membrane fabrication technique to apply large dynamic strain, implementing chemical pulsed laser deposition (CPLD), and beginning to understand a route to new discoveries through control of highly perfect and defect free films and heterostructures. The thrusts of our proposed new work develop these advances, and expand into new materials systems:

(1) Novel CPLD Synthesis Route for oxide interface strain control, and oxide hole doping.
(2) Interface- and Strain engineered Fe-based superconductors

Recent Progress

Recently, a new class of “high temperature” superconductivity has been discovered in heterostructures based on KTaO$_3$ (KTO). Previously, superconductivity was observed in KTO only at very low temperatures (~50 mK) in response to electrolyte doping [1]. Recent experiments show superconducting behavior at temperatures exceeding 2 K at (111) and (110) epitaxial heterointerfaces interfaces of KTO with thin layers of LaAlO$_3$ or EuO [2]. The availability of a new family of superconducting semiconductor heterostructures based on KTO enables a unique “stereoscopic” view into a “high temperature” mechanism of superconductivity, one that may be important in the development of new classes of superconductors.

A striking feature of the KTO system is the large spin-orbit (SO) coupling which originates from the 5d electron of Ta [3]. This SO coupling an order of magnitude greater than STO enables a comparative investigation into the role of SO coupling in mediating pairing strength. Engineering of SO interactions may also enable new opportunities in heterostructure spintronics or spin current manipulation by the spin Hall effect (SHE) and inverse spin Hall effect (ISHE).

Such a novel approach requires development of a new route to epitaxial oxide thin films and interfaces clean enough to probe fundamental quantum phenomena. We have extended the use of hybrid pulsed laser deposition (HPLD) growth process. We have already demonstrated dramatically lower point defect concentration in other complex oxide thin films such as SrTiO$_3$ thin films. Such higher quality epitaxial films and heterostructures remove several roadblocks that
have limited the development of KTO-based systems, which have generally poorer bulk crystalline quality. The proposed research relies critically on the HPLD process to reduce point defects, primarily in strained epitaxial KTO. But alkali 5d metal oxides, pose great challenges for high-quality epitaxial film growth due to their extremely high vapor pressures and instabilities. At the same time, they offer new opportunities to explore emerging quantum heterostructures such as KTaO$_3$ (KTO). Here, we demonstrate the ability to synthesize, for the first time, high-quality epitaxial KTO thin films and tune point defects in oxide-based quantum heterostructures of LaAlO$_3$/KTaO$_3$ (LAO/KTO), using a newly developed hybrid pulsed laser deposition (HPLD) growth technique. X-ray diffraction studies show that HPLD enables the synthesis of highly perfect homo- and heteroepitaxial KTO thin films. Electrical transport measurements reveal that LAO/KTO heterostructures grown on single crystal KTO substrates (LAO/KTO/KTO) exhibit higher two-dimensional carrier densities ($n_{2D}$) than LAO on KTO substrates, which not only highlight the importance of controlling the point defect and interface structures in this new 2DEG system but more importantly offer a viable pathway to deterministically controlled transport properties. These enables the study of novel quantum phenomena in complex oxide heterostructures.

We choose the LAO/KTO heterostructure as a model system to demonstrate KTO point defect with the HPLD growth technique. We used K$_2$O as a potassium source during the laser ablation of a Ta$_2$O$_5$ target (Figure 1a). The mechanism of HPLD growth for KTO is related to that of hybrid MBE, where KO can only be adsorbed to form KTO on TaO$_2$-terminated surface, whereas it would be desorbed on KO-terminated one. Using this technique, we were able to achieve highly stoichiometric KTO. To find the stoichiometric growth window, thermodynamic calculations were performed in K$_2$O-Ta$_2$O$_5$ system. The stability regions of possible ternary compounds in the K-Ta-O system were evaluated. Such calculations reveal a wide processing window for obtaining stoichiometric KTO (Figure 1b). At the typical growth temperature of 700 °C and oxygen partial pressure of 10$^{-5}$ Torr, KTO is predicted to be formed under potassium partial pressures in the range of 10$^{-10}$ to 10$^{-6}$ Torr.

To confirm these predictions, we synthesized hetero- and homoeptaxial 15 nm KTO thin films on (110) GdScO$_3$ (GSO) and (111) KTO single crystal substrates. Out-of-plane $\theta$-2$\theta$ X-ray diffraction patterns of 15 nm KTO / GSO (110) heterostructures (Figure 2a) show that the KTO films are highly crystalline and

---

**Figure 1.** (a) Novel synthesis route: Hybrid PLD. (b) Calculated phase diagram showing the growth window of KTaO$_3$ thin film.

**Figure 2.** (a) Out-of-plane $\theta$-2$\theta$ X-ray diffraction patterns of KTO / GSO (110) heterostructures. (b) Rocking curves about the KTO 001- and GSO 110-diffraction conditions. (c) Topography of KTO / GSO (11) heterostructures. (d) Out-of-plane $\theta$-2$\theta$ X-ray diffraction patterns of KTO / KTO (111) homo structures.
single phase. Rocking curves about the 001-diffraction conditions (Figure 2b) show that the full-width-at-half-maximum values of KTO peaks are comparable to the substrate, which further confirm the high-quality epitaxial growth. Atomic force microscopy showed atomically flat surfaces (Figure 2c). Point defects in homoepitaxial KTO films can be either enhanced (non-stoichiometric, red in Figure 2d) or suppressed (stoichiometric, black in Figure 2d) by tuning growth parameters. These results demonstrate that HPLD can control KTO growth with high precision.

We investigated the electrical transport behavior of 2DEGs in homoepitaxial KTO / KTO (111) by growing in situ a 20 nm LAO layer. Using the KTO films as templates, amorphous LAO layers were grown on KTO by conventional PLD to investigate the effect of homoepitaxial KTO growth on 2DEG properties. In addition, LAO layers were grown without the homoepitaxial KTO layer to serve as reference. Notably, both the LAO/KTO/KTO (111) and LAO/KTO (111) heterostructures exhibit metallic behavior down to 2K, and LAO/KTO/KTO (111) heterostructures exhibit significantly higher 2D carrier concentrations (4.38 x 10^{14} \text{cm}^{-2}) compared to LAO/KTO (111) heterostructures (4.24 x 10^{13} \text{cm}^{-2}) at 300K [Figure 3]. These results demonstrate that homoepitaxially-grown KTO layers may be effective in controlling the 2DEG behavior in LAO/KTO systems.

**Future Plans**

1. **Novel HPLD Synthesis Route for advances in oxide films and heterostructures**
   We will continue development of the hybrid pulsed laser deposition (HPLD) growth process that is already showing dramatically lower concentration of point defects in complex oxide thin films. The higher quality epitaxial films and heterostructures described here remove several roadblocks that have limited the development of new science using quantum materials.

2. **Superconductivity in LAO/KTO/KTO heterostructures**
   We will use our HPLD synthesized heterostructures to understand the relation between point defect and electron gas properties, and to investigate high-T_c interfacial superconducting electron gases to understand the fundamental aspects of 2DEG superconductivity. We will also grow heterointerfaces between KTaO_3 and a wide variety of oxide materials including LaScO_3 and LaAlO_3 using PLD with high pressure in situ RHEED to investigate the effect of strain and point defects in KTO heterostructures on its superconductivity and spin manipulation properties.

3. **Strain and Interface Engineered Unconventional Superconducting Quantum Heterostructures**
   We will also use our new synthesis routes to explore strain- and electric-field dependent superconducting properties such as (1) strain-controlled lattice distortion and symmetries for investigation of the pnictide superconducting mechanism (2) the interaction of monolayer FeSe with strain- and interface engineered SrTiO_3 films.
References


Publications (which acknowledge DOE support)


Symmetries, Interactions and Correlation Effects in Carbon Nanostructures

Gleb Finkelstein, Physics Department, Duke University, Durham, NC 27708

Program Scope

1) The PI’s group had performed some of the early studies of the superconducting proximity in graphene. The highlights include: the first detection of supercurrent through a quantum Hall (QH) region [Science 2016]; creating a QH-based SQUID [Science Advances 2019]; and most recently, the first detection of the chiral Andreev edge states and their interference [Nature Physics 2020]. Most of the group efforts continue to focus on investigating the superconductor - quantum Hall hybrid structures.

2) The PI’s group has recently realized multi-terminal (MT) graphene-based Josephson junctions [Nano Letters 2019]. We achieved, for the first time, the regime in which coupling between all terminals was ballistic. It had been predicted that the Andreev bound states in such structures could emulate energy band structures of topological materials. We are working to realize these predictions.

3) We have recently studied the “Shapiro steps” in the I-V characteristics of the Josephson junctions under microwave excitation. In high quality graphene junctions, these steps are highly hysteretic, and the patterns deviate significantly from the textbook “Bessel function” regime. We are working on extending these microwave measurements to the multi-terminal junctions.

Recent Progress

1. Probing Chiral Andreev Edge States

In the QH regime, an electron propagating along the interface with the superconductor could be Andreev-reflected as a hole flowing in the same chiral direction. The hole could then be Andreev-reflected as an electron, etc. (Figure 1a). This combination of Andreev reflections with the QH chiral motion yields chiral Andreev edge states (CAES) [1, 2]. Under certain conditions, CAES could become chiral Majorana fermions – charge neutral single-particle excitations.

We have recently detected CAES in a sample that has several normal and superconducting contacts [3]. We measure the sample shown in Figure 3d at $B = 3$ T, at which field the broken symmetry states with all integer $\nu$ are well developed. We use a setup similar to that in Ref. [4] (Figure 1d): Current $I$ is sourced from one of the normal contacts, $a$, and flows clockwise to a grounded superconducting contact, $c$. We focus on the $\nu = 2$ and $\nu = 6$ plateaus (circled in Figure 1e), which show well quantized Hall conductance $G_{xy}$ (red curve in Figure 1e). Simultaneously, we measure the voltage $V_d$ at the normal contact, $d$, located downstream from the grounded superconducting contact, $c$. Most noticeably, we observe pronounced and reproducible regions of negative non-local “downstream resistance” $R_d = d(V_d - V_c)/dI$: the voltage on the downstream contact $d$ drops below that of the grounded superconducting contact. We observed similar behavior in fields from 0.5 to 5 T, a range of filling factors, and in both monolayer and bilayer graphene.

A slight increase of temperature up to ~2 K is enough to completely wash away the observed features. This scale is much smaller than the QH activation gaps (tens of meV), and the quantization of $G_{xy}$ is not affected by the increased temperature. In fact, for $T \sim 3$ K we recover a conventional (non-superconducting) quantum Hall behavior: the downstream resistance vanishes, while $G_{xy}$ stays quantized. We therefore conclude that the observed non-zero $R_d$ originates in the superconducting properties of contact $c$. 
To explain the observed behavior, we point out that when an incoming QH electron approaches the superconducting interface, it should split into two CAES. The two states then accumulate a phase difference as they propagate along the QH-SC interface with different wavevectors (Figure 1b,c). When the two CAES recombine on the other side of the interface, there is a finite probability that an electron or a hole is emitted. If a hole is emitted, the chemical potential in the downstream contact is lowered, resulting in a negative $\frac{dV}{dI}$. The sign of the signal is reversed for an outgoing electron.

We have collaborated with our theory colleague Harold Baranger on developing a model of the CAES in our system (see e.g. Figure 1c). The simulations qualitatively reproduce many of the observed features, for example $R_d$ which fluctuates with mesoscopic randomness around a zero mean value as a function of the gate voltage and magnetic field, as we observe in the experiment [3]. Incidentally, the theoretical model indicates that while the CAES are on average neutral, they are not chiral Majorana fermions. Nonetheless the measurements discussed here could be used to detect chiral MF in systems where these excitations are expected.
2. Multiterminal Josephson junctions

SNS junctions with a normal region connected to several (more than two) superconducting leads were first fabricated 20 years ago. These systems have received renewed attention in the past few years, driven in part by theoretical predictions that Andreev bound states in such structures could emulate energy band structures of topological materials.

We have recently reported on the three and four-terminal graphene Josephson junctions, in which for the first time ballistic coupling between the terminals was achieved [5]. This work followed by similar reports by other groups. In a typical measurement, we apply currents from the left and right contacts to a grounded contact at the bottom (see Figure 2a), and measure voltages on the left and right contacts with respect to the ground. Figure 2b shows the resulting differential resistance map $R_L = dV_L/dI_L$ as a function of $I_L$ and $I_R$. At small applied bias currents, all contacts are coupled to each other (central dark feature). From this region, three branches extend outwards corresponding to superconducting coupling between three pairs of contacts.

3. The inverse AC Josephson effect (Shapiro steps)

The $I$-$V$ curves of Josephson junctions excited by a microwave radiation demonstrate the “Shapiro steps” of quantized voltage at $V = nhf / 2e$. Here, the integer $n$ counts the number of periods by which the superconducting phase difference progressed over one period of excitation. Recently, interest to Josephson junctions made of topological materials have reinvigorated the use of the AC Josephson effect as a tool to probe the junction’s current-phase relation (CPR) [6].

We have conducted a detailed investigation of Shapiro steps in graphene Josephson junctions, which are expected to be topologically trivial. We have shown that a variety of patterns can be obtained within the same junction by tuning the gate voltage and magnetic field (Figure 3) [7]. Both the Bessel function regime (panels c, d, h) and the strongly hysteretic regime with “zero crossing steps” (panels a, b, f, g) have been observed. Finally, we simulated the observed patterns using an extension of the resistively and capacitively shunted junction (RCSJ) model, which allowed us to elucidate the role of the on-chip microwave environment in the observed patterns.

---

Figure 2. a) Scanning electron micrograph of two three-terminal samples. b) Differential resistance maps measured simultaneously between the left (L) and the grounded bottom (B) contacts as the function of the left/right currents. The central dark corresponds to the supercurrent coupling between all contacts. Three major resonances are observed, for which supercurrent couples only one pair of contacts. Minor “quartet” lines are also visible, corresponding to the transport of two entangled Cooper pairs.
Future Plans

Building on our existing momentum in graphene-based Josephson junctions, the PI plans to concentrate on the following directions:

1) To further study the QH-superconductor structures, in particular to investigate the coherence properties of the CAES and their role in the supercurrent the QH regime.

2) To explore the phase space of the multiterminal Josephson junctions at zero magnetic field, in particular to look for the theoretically predicted regime in which the spectrum of Andreev bound states emulates the Brillouin zone of a topological material.

3) To investigate multiterminal junctions under microwave radiation, in particular searching for the Floquet bands in this system.

References

Publications in 2019-2021


Program Scope

An enduring aim of our FWP has been to discover and understand the nature, causes and consequences of emergent behavior in quantum materials, especially in relation to the occurrence of superconductivity. We incorporate synthesis, measurement and theory to coherently address big questions at the heart of these issues. Our current work continues to focus on superconductivity, with a new emphasis on multicomponent superconductors and various types of composite order. Our current research can be loosely divided into three purposefully overlapping areas; (1) multicomponent superconductivity, (2) symmetry breaking due to vestigial order, and (3) the interplay of multiple ordering tendencies in complex materials.

Recent Progress

During the last two years we have worked on a variety of inter-related areas including charge density wave order [3,9,11,22,26,30,34], electronic nematicity [1,10,13,17,18,24,33], superconductivity [8,14,16,21,23,27,31,32,35] and transport beyond the quasiparticle paradigm [2,4,5,6,7,19,28,36]. For this ECMP PIs meeting, we will present on just one very recent exciting result: the interrelation of nematicity, broken TRS and superconductivity in an Fe based superconductor. The short statement associated with this work is that we have discovered an unanticipated multicomponent chiral superconducting state in Ba(Fe$_{1-x}$Co$_x$)$_2$As$_2$, a representative Fe-based superconductor. The chiral state seems to be closely associated with the electronic nematic phase transition.

The first evidence for this new superconducting state was found in elastocaloric effect (ECE) measurements. The ECE is a thermodynamic quantity, relating changes in entropy (isothermal conditions) or temperature (adiabatic conditions) to strains experienced by materials. We have recently developed a sensitive AC method to measure the ECE, and have shown that it is a very sensitive probe of subtle electronic phase transitions that can be tuned by strain [10,13,18]. Measurements of the ECE of Ba(Fe$_{1-x}$Co$_x$)$_2$As$_2$ for compositions close to optimal doping revealed not only the superconducting and coupled nematic/structural phase transitions (occurring with critical temperatures $T_c$ and $T_S$ respectively), but also an additional phase transition at a lower temperature, $T^* < T_c$. The doping dependence of $T^*$ is striking – it rises with increasing cobalt concentration and meets $T_c$ close to where $T_S$ intersects $T_c$, at optimal doping. Motivated by these results, Kerr effect measurements were performed. These preliminary measurements (still in
progress) reveal an onset of Kerr rotation at a temperature $T_K$, very close to the $T^*$ identified in the ECE measurements. It appears, then, that this representative Fe-based superconductor harbors a heretofore hidden chiral superconducting state beneath the superconducting dome.

Such a chiral state implies a multicomponent order parameter. From a theoretical perspective, two unconventional superconducting states are possible/anticipated for the material, $s^+$ & $d$-wave (corresponding to $A_{1g}$ & $B_{1g}$ representations of the point group) (see, for example, refs [a] & [b]). Evidence from Raman scattering for a Bardasis–Schreiffer mode implies that these are close in energy, with the $d$-wave state being sub-dominant (see for example ref [c]). The morphology of the phase diagram that we are uncovering is suggestive of a novel interaction between the nematic and the two superconducting order parameters [d], perhaps suggestive that nematic fluctuations play a role in producing a cooperative linkage between the $s$ and $d$-wave pair-fields to obtain an $s^+d$ chiral state. Ongoing experimental and theoretical work in our FWP is investigating this possibility.

Commentary: It is important to note that the multicomponent superconductor does not appear to arise from a multidimensional irreducible representation of the point group ($E_g$), but rather from a near-degeneracy of two distinct singlet representations. i.e. it is not a strict consequence of symmetry, but rather appears to arise due to an apparently ‘accidental’ degeneracy. However, the fact that this second superconducting phase appears close to the point at which the nematic transition bisects the superconducting dome, suggests that the state is far from being a complete coincidence. Furthermore, this phase does not seem to arise due to a transition from $s$-wave to $d$-wave pairing, as has been discussed for (Ba,K)Fe$_2$As$_2$ (see for example ref [e] & [f]).

Significance: This result (1) reveals an unanticipated richness to the superconductivity in the Fe-pnictides; (2) demonstrates that the nematic is not a ‘side show’ in terms of determining the pairing symmetry; (3) potentially provides a new avenue to discover topological superconductors; and (4) motivates study of materials with lower point symmetries, without multidimensional irreducible representations, in search of other chiral superconductors, guided by the principles we are uncovering here.

Future Plans

Specific questions that our FWP will address in the coming years include: Which material-systems are chiral topological superconductors, and why? What roles do composite/vestigial charge order play in unconventional superconductivity? What other forms of vestigial order can be discovered/identified, including, for instance, non-superconducting states with vestigial chiral order? And looking beyond the traditional paradigms of competing and coexisting order, in what new ways can multiple types of complex electronic order inter-relate? Among other things, our research involves the study of chiral superconducting states in Fe-based superconductors, UTe$_2$ and related materials; possible vestigial nematic states in CePd$_2$Si$_2$ and RTe$_3$ ($R=$rare-earth); and possible vestigial chiral state in YBiPt and related materials.
References


[c] Raman-Scattering Detection of Nearly Degenerate s-Wave and d-Wave Pairing Channels in Iron-Based Ba_{0.6}K_{0.4}Fe_2As_2 and Rb_{0.8}Fe_1.6Se_2 Superconductors, F. Kretzschmar, B. Muschler, T. Bohm, A. Baum, R. Hackl, H.-H. Wen, V. Tsurkan, J. Deisenhofer, and A. Loidl.,, Phys. Rev. Lett. 110, 187002 (2013).


Publications (Sept 2019 – Sept 2021)

(a) Publications that were primarily supported by this FWP


(b) Collaborative publications supported by this FWP


20) *Possible scale invariant linear magnetoresistance in pyrochlore iridates Bi$_2$Ir$_2$O$_7* 

21) *Anisotropic Superconducting Gap in Optimally Doped Iron–Based Material* 


23) *Low work function in the 122-family of iron-based superconductors* 

24) *Nematic transitions in iron pnictide superconductors imaged with a quantum gas*, 


26) *Interplay of charge density wave states and strain at the surface of CeTe$_2* 


29) Nonadiabatic coupling of the dynamical structure to the superconductivity in \( \text{YSr}_2\text{Cu}_{2.75}\text{Mo}_{0.25}\text{O}_{7.54} \) and \( \text{Sr}_2\text{CuO}_3.3 \) S. D. Conradson, T. H. Geballe, C.-Q. Jin, L.-P. Cao, A Gauzzi, M. Karppinen, G. Baldinozzi, W.-M. Li, E. Gilioli, J. M. Jiang, M. Latimer, O. Mueller, V. Nasrtdinova, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 117, 330999 – Published 29 December 2020


(c) Publications that were primarily supported by this FWP and currently under review

Definitive Majorana Zero Modes in Optimized Hybrid Nanowires

Sergey M. Frolov, University of Pittsburgh

Program Scope

Researchers around the world have been excited about Majorana Zero Modes (MZM). There have been many promising reports. They ignited a broad materials research effort and inspired their own quantum computing paradigm. The momentum does not show signs of dissipating with new results and platforms being announced. But while encouraging experiments are abundant, and a ‘mission accomplished’ has been issued on several occasions, there has not been a definitive demonstration of MZM in any platform. The reasons for that largely fall under two categories. First, MZM and topological superconductivity put rather stringent requirements on materials in terms of crystalline defects, mean free path, and various interactions such as spin-orbit, superconductivity and magnetism – which need to coexist in just the right proportion. This in practice eliminates many approaches even if they nominally appear promising.

The second reason why MZM have not been firmly established is that we have found other excitations that look so much like MZM, but are not of a topological origin. This is a remarkable development that has little precedent in the history of science – when a phenomenon so carefully mapped out can be, in fact, due to something else. These alternative non-Majorana phenomena are all related to trivial Andreev bound states.

The goal of this project is to firmly establish Majorana Zero Modes in superconductor-semiconductor hybrid devices. We have developed an approach that includes everything that we have learned over the past 10 years. We are going to use a new hybrid superconductor-semiconductor material that addresses all major challenges experienced before. And we are going to use a recently developed three-terminal experimental measurement technique that allows to distinguish Majorana and Andreev states. Once Majorana modes are established, this opens doors to a large number of exciting and long-awaited experiments that explore and leverage all of the predicted Majorana properties, from teleportation to fractional Josephson effect and braiding.

Recent Progress

A recent success has been the PI’s work on combining InSb nanowires with Sn superconducting shells [1]. This work is the first demonstration of a hard gap induced superconductivity that also preserves charge parity outside of the well-studied aluminum. The results obtained in a broad collaboration between Pittsburgh, Eindhoven, Santa Barbara and
Grenoble opened up new possibilities for engineering topological and transmon qubits. Devices based on these nanowires demonstrate ‘hard’ superconducting gap in tunneling measurements up to fields of 4T. Hard gap, i.e. zero conductance at low bias, is an essential requirement for the demonstration control over multiple Majorana zero modes.\[2\]

**Figure 1:** Left: New generation stemless InSb nanowires shadowed by flakes to form selectively deposited tin shells (Sn) and devices made using such wires. Right: tin induces hard gap superconductivity in InSb that sustains to large magnetic fields. From Ref. [1]

The PI just co-authored a Nature Physics perspective summarizing my modern view on the status of this research direction [3]. The main message is that efforts to establish Majorana states beyond any doubt are still very much ongoing. The key issue is that Majorana devices are rather complex, and thus other quantum states not of Majorana origin may exist in these devices. In particular, Andreev bound states localized on one end of the nanowire were demonstrated to also exhibit zero-bias peaks robust to changes in parameters such as magnetic field \[4, 5\]. The PI is carefully exploring these questions and have completed several studies explicitly highlighting zero-bias peaks of non-Majorana origin \[5, 6\].

**Future Plans**

We shall use the next generation of the nanowire platform that has the potential to solve the most important challenges that were identified so far. In these wires we aim to definitively establish Majorana modes and unlock their potential for fundamental research and technology. The new material that makes it possible is an InSb nanowire with two shells: a large bandgap semiconductor CdTe inner shell and on the outside of it a metallic superconductor such as Pb, Sn or Al (see diagram on the next page). InSb is the highest mobility and the longest mean free path semiconductor with strong spin-orbit interaction (SOI) and large g-factor. This material has already been our choice for Majorana experiments before. The new CdTe shell is from another family of materials (group II-VI rather than III-V), however it is lattice matched to InSb. It serves a dual purpose – it protects electrons in InSb from surface scattering leading to increased mean free path. And at the same time, it is a tunnel barrier between InSb and a semiconductor.
Decoupling of the super- and semi- layers has been proposed by calculations as key to realizing Majorana modes [7].

We shall perform three-terminal transport experiments on InSb-CdTe-(Al, Pb, Sn) nanowires. Correlated zero-bias resonances, as well as the observation of all other predicted Majorana signatures (quantized peak height, Majorana oscillations, topological phase diagram) simultaneously in the same nanowire will reliably exclude alternative explanations. Working with the new nanowires that feature hard gaps, high mobility and at the same time a tunnel barrier at the super-semi interface makes it possible to deliberately enter the topological regime and generate MZM. Trivial Andreev states can form in nanowire devices even when disorder is extremely low, simply due to the complex device geometry with multiple electrodes on top and around the nanowire inducing non-trivial confinement profiles. The key is then to separate trivial states from topological. As we demonstrate in a recent paper [6], this can be accomplished in the three-terminal geometry. MZM must appear in pairs, and in contrast the trivial states need not have a partner. Looking at the two ends of a nanowire and observing correlated signals is thus the most robust and straightforward way to separate topological and trivial states.

References

Put the list of references here using this font (Times New Roman 12 pt).


Nature Physics, 16(7):718–724. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41567-020-0925-6


Publications

New project started in July 2021.
Antiferromagnetism and Superconductivity

W.P. Halperin, Northwestern University

Program Scope

This project investigates the relationship between magnetism and superconductivity in high quality crystals of cuprates, pnictides, and topological superconductors, using state-of-the-art nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) techniques extending to very high magnetic fields up to 14 T at Northwestern and $H = 30$ T at the National High Magnetic Field Laboratory (NHMFL) complemented by neutron scattering investigations of superconducting vortices. This program is especially important and relevant to understanding unconventional superconductivity, both for even-parity and odd-parity superconducting order parameters. Crystal preparation, including growth, isotope exchange and annealing are followed by characterization using Laue X-ray, electrical transport, SEM, and SQUID magnetization measurements.

Recent Progress

We measured nuclear spin coherence of $^{17}$O NMR at high magnetic fields in the new world-record, all-superconducting 32 T magnet at NHMFL. NMR characterizations of chemical, physical, and biological materials, depend on coherent nuclear spin states which require the stability of a superconducting magnet. Ours are among the first results at NHMFL to measure spin-coherence in a 30 T class, high-field magnet. With high-quality single crystals of HgBa$_2$CuO$_4$ we have then been able to localize spin dependent vortex core excitations to be in the CuO$_2$ plane.

i) Single crystal: Our HgBa$_2$CuO$_4$ crystal (Hg1201) (UD81, 20 mg) was grown at Los Alamos, then isotope exchanged for $^{17}$O, annealed, and characterized at Northwestern University. NMR measurements were performed at Northwestern and NHMFL. Magnetization shows a sharp onset of diamagnetism that onsets at $T_c = 81$ K for the underdoped cuprate UD81(optimal doping is $T_c = 93$ K) with negligible inhomogeneous broadening. A clear signature of very high crystal quality is exemplified in the narrow quadrupolar satellite spectra for both planar O(1) and apical O(2) oxygen sites which we report here. Satellite spectra are well separated in frequency, red and blue arrows respectively figure 1, and are preferred for precise investigations of vortex physics, i.e. dynamic and static local magnetic fields. [1]

![Figure 1](image1.png)

**Figure 1.** Spin-spin relaxation rate and spectra for $^{17}$O NMR of HgBa$_2$CuO$_4$ single crystal $T_c = 81$ K. At right structure indicating planar O(1) and apical O(2) oxygen atom positions.
ii) **The new magnet:** "The all-superconducting magnet at NHMFL is the world’s most powerful superconducting magnet. Before this magnet reached full field, the world's strongest superconducting user magnet had a field strength of $H = 23.5$ T. At 32 T it is a giant leap in technology. The 2.3-ton magnet system features about 6 miles of YBCO tape".[2] In the spring of 2021 the first external users were given access to this magnet performing remote experiments including our study. This report is the first demonstration of high field NMR phase coherence with the measurement of $T_2$, a measurement that is not possible in hybrid or resistive high-field magnets.[1,2] Modern NMR technology requires phase-manipulation using RF pulse sequences which we have shown are now enabled at high magnetic field at NHMFL for the first time.

iii) **NMR spectra:** The inset in figure 1 shows $^{17}$O spectra at $T = 90$ K for $c \parallel H$. Vortices freeze from their liquid state near 15 K, demonstrated in $T_2$ measurements, as expected theoretically based on the known penetration depth $\lambda_{ab}$, [3] and from earlier reports from our group.[4] Measurements of the spectra up to 30 T were conducted as a function of temperature and magnetic field, figures 2a, 3, and 4. We expected the inhomogeneous NMR lineshape characteristic of the local field distribution from a vortex lattice, figure 2a (blue), calculated from Ginzburg-Landau theory using Brandt’s algorithm.[1,4] We observed a much narrower apical satellite spectrum O(2), shown in figure 2a (black) for comparison. Unexpectedly, there is no change in linewidth (FWHM) down to $T = 5$ K and as high as $H = 30$ T, figure 3 (green). In contrast at the planar oxygen site satellite (pink) the linewidth increases linearly with magnetic field. We infer that there are no static vortex local fields observable at the apical site. The planar site has a checkerboard structure which has been identified in Bi2212 by STM [5] and observed by NMR. It appears that a similar vortex-central spin-density wave is consistent with field dependence of our NMR linewidth measurements for O(1) in Hg1201.[1]

![Fig. 2a](image1)

![Fig. 2b](image2)

Figure 2. a) Calculated NMR spectrum from Brandt’s Ginzburg-Landau theory (blue) compared to the observed spectrum (black). b) Small angle neutron scattering SANS vortex lattice only at low magnetic fields.[6]

We note that an identification of a well-formed static vortex lattice was reported from small angle neutron scattering measurements by Li et al.[6] on this compound at very low magnetic field. In that work, the diffraction intensity from the vortex lattice decreased with increasing magnetic field, disappearing at approximately $H = 0.35$ T attributed to c-axis disorder of vortex pancakes, figure 2b, taken from [6].

iv) **Spin-lattice relaxation rate:** Since there does not appear to be any coupling from vortex cores $^{17}$O at the apical site we focus on electronic excitations associated with vortices at the planar site, O(1) NMR satellite. We have looked for spatial resolution of vortex excitations evidenced by
variation of $^{17}T_1^{-1}$ throughout the spectrum.[1] There is little variation in figure 4, indicating substantial in-plane vortex disorder.

v) Spin coherence: Phase coherence is determined by the spin-spin relaxation rate, $^{17}T_2^{-1}$. In all cases the time recovery was exponential. For the planar O(1) satellite the $^{17}$O NMR decoherence rate $^{17}T_2^{-1}$ is shown in figure 1.[1] The increase in the rate at low temperatures signals spin dynamics in the vortex core localized in the CuO$_2$ plane and undetectable at the apical site. The physical origin for this relaxation has not yet been identified. Our observations were made possible using the new superconducting magnet technology at NHMFL and this phenomenon will be investigated as a function of magnetic field, temperature, and hole doping in future work.

\[ \text{Figure 3-4. (Left side) NMR linewidth as function of magnetic field comparing planar oxygen site (pink) with apical oxygen site (green). There is no evidence of a vortex lattice manifest at the apical site. (Right side) Close investigation at } H = 30 \text{ T was made of possible frequency-resolved vortex structure in the spin-lattice relaxation rate; this would have been correlated with spatially resolved vortex structure at the planar oxygen site. Its absence indicates a high level of in-plane vortex disorder.} \]

vi) Conclusions: In contrast with NMR on aligned powders of YBCO and lesser quality single crystals of Hg1201 [4], high-$T_c$ vortex pancakes are highly disordered with electronic core excitations isolated to the CuO$_2$ plane in a very high-quality crystal.

**Future Plans**

Our discovery of NMR phase decoherence that can be associated with the vortex core of Hg1201 using the 32 T high field magnet at NHMFL prompts our investigation as a function of field to determine their spectral density and thereby determine the physical origin of these vortex core excitations. Vortices are highly significant topological singularities in even-parity unconventional superconductors. This work will be supported by a collaboration with theory at Northwestern University and quantum materials crystal growth at Los Alamos National Laboratory. Further work on crystal growth, including annealing and oxygen isotope exchange to effect modifications of physical properties for investigation of impurity effects at Northwestern of high quality topological materials will also be part of this effort. NMR experiments will be performed up to $H = 14$ T at Northwestern University and to 30 T at NHMFL.
References
1. Ingrid Stolt, PhD thesis Northwestern University 2021; and publication in preparation.
2. NHMFL, nationalmaglab.org

Publications (two-year time frame)


Stripe Antiferromagnetism and Disorder in the Mott Insulator NaFe1-xCuxAs(x<0.5), Yizhou Xin, Ingrid Stolt, Yu Song, Pengcheng Dai, and W.P. Halperin, Phys. Rev. B 101, 064410 (2020).

Program Scope
Here we are concerned with classes of layered materials in which significant scientific progress requires access to magnetic fields of order 100 T. These include (i) layered superconductors such as the cuprates [1] and iron-based superconductors [2], in which unconventional pairing predominantly takes place within isolated layers, (ii) materials in which the bonding between layers is of the van der Waals type such as graphite or (iii) systems in which the physical properties change dramatically upon exfoliation [3-5]. In the layered unconventional superconductors, strong pairing and short coherence lengths lead to very high superconducting upper critical fields that necessitate magnetic fields of order 100 T to access the physics of the normal state [1]. There is mounting evidence that superconductivity nucleates around a singular point, referred to as a quantum critical point [6-8]. One of our goals is to identify the order parameter or the change in symmetry responsible for quantum criticality in the cuprates, which remains a major milestone in quantum matter [1], and is likely to be accomplished only by the application of a very strong magnetic field.

Recent Progress
The role of the pseudogap regime of layered cuprate high-$T_c$ superconductors remains a central unresolved problem in physics [9]. Of interest is the question whether it pertains to an unconventional order parameter, multiple order parameters or some form of pairing in advance of the superconducting state. A related question concerns whether unconventional order parameters terminate at a quantum critical point [1]. At lower temperatures, experiments in high magnetic fields, mostly in the yttrium cuprate YBa$_2$Cu$_3$O$_{6+x}$ (Y123) have previously found very clear signatures of Fermi surface reconstruction. This includes magnetic quantum oscillations and a negative Hall coefficient [10,11]. We map out the negative Hall coefficient as a function of hole doping in the mercury cuprate HgBa$_2$CuO$_{4+x}$ (Hg1201), finding this to span two critical points [12]. At these points where the Fermi surface reconstruction terminates is where superconductivity is found to be most robust under a magnetic field.

On comparing the two cuprates that have similarly high superconducting transition temperatures and quantum oscillations (Hg1201 and Y123) in Fig. 1, a number of similarities are found in their phase diagrams [12]. This includes the existence of two islands of residual superconductivity in strong magnetic fields, centered on two critical points. However, owing to the greater two-dimensionality of Hg1201, the superconductivity is suppressed much more rapidly in a magnetic field. From this, we are able to infer that the reconstructed Fermi surface giving rise to the negative Hall coefficient extends all the way to $p_{c2} \sim 0.2$, which is believed to be a quantum critical point. Factors that make the observations in Hg1201 more representative of CuO$_2$ planes include the tetragonal crystal structure, the absence of CuO chains and the absence of spurious spin glass phases.

Thus far, the largest quantum oscillations have been detected in Y123. Recently, samples significantly higher in quality were grown at the Max Planck Institute in Stuttgart. Our recent careful study of the sawtooth de Haas-van Alphen waveform reveals a striking similarity to an ideal 2D Fermi gas [13]. This indicates that the reconstructed Fermi surface pocket responsible for the negative Hall coefficient is the only section of Fermi surface present in the material in the
pseudogap regime. It therefore shows that the majority of the Fermi surface predicted by bandstructure calculations is completely gapped at low temperatures, revealing a “hard antinodal gap” in the pseudogap regime.

Fig. 1. Superconductivity and the boundaries of Fermi-surface reconstruction. (A) Magnetic-field dependence of $T_c$ for Hg1201, defined as the temperature below which the resistivity is zero measured for samples, with zero-field $T_c$'s indicated by yellow circles. (B) $T_c$ for Y123. (C) Vortex-melting field at zero temperature $H_{v0}(0)$ for Hg1201. (D) $H_{v0}(0)$ for Y123. Effective mass $m^*$ from quantum oscillations (purple squares, right axes) is shown. (E) Characteristic temperature corresponding to the sign change of the Hall coefficient $T_H$ in Hg1201. The pseudogap temperature $T^*$ (dashed line) is an extrapolation from high temperature transport data. (F) $T_H$ for Y123. $R_H$ in Y123 has not been reported within the hatched gray region around $p_{c2}$. A glassy spin-density wave phase appears below $T_{SG}$ in the far underdoped regime that is apparently absent in Hg1201.

One leading hypothesis for the Fermi surface reconstruction, based on prior studies and X-ray scattering, is charge density wave order of a biaxial nature, or possibly a pair density wave. This has, of course, remained controversial [10,11]. The charge ordering, negative Hall coefficient and quantum oscillations are seen to span same range of dopings and temperature, indicating a strong connection between the charge ordering and the reconstructed Fermi surface. The evidence for an ideal sawtooth de Haas-van Alphen oscillations from a single pocket (like those in GaAs heterostructures for example) includes a sawtooth waveform, an inverted U susceptibility and
Fourier peaks that decay exponentially with increasing harmonic index.

Another recent study of ours shows rather conclusively that the state exhibiting quantum oscillations, a negative Hall effect and charge ordering, is not the normal state [14]. Routine electrical transport measurements (typically performed in pulsed magnetic fields and with high currents to maximize signal-to-noise) find an electrically resistive state. However, we had long suspected, based on our prior observations of hysteresis in the magnetic torque, that the system is still in the vortex state. We confirmed this by way of electrical transport measurements. When the current is made sufficiently low, and if the temperature is lowered to dilution fridge temperatures, and if the field is swept very slowly or held constant, the resistivity falls to zero. An anomalous vortex melting transition is therefore indicated.

On plotting the vortex phase diagram, the vortex solid phase (for which the electrical resistivity is zero) extends to much higher magnetic fields than the $H_{c2} \sim 24$ T that was previously concluded from measurements made at much higher currents and in pulsed magnetic fields. A fragile high magnetic field/low temperature vortex solid state is therefore indicated within the underdoped regime of Y123. This immediately inspired a followup study that confirmed generality of this to other cuprates [15].

Consistent with a vortex solid at the lowest temperatures, we find current ($j$) versus voltage ($V$) to exhibit a non-linear behavior, which can be qualitatively understood in terms of thermally assisted flux flow (TAFF). At higher temperatures, the current-voltage behavior becomes characteristic of a metal, suggesting a vortex liquid.

Evidence for an unconventional quantum vortex solid phase is present in both the magnetic torque and electronic resistivity. In the former, the the vortex solid gives rise to hysteresis resulting from trapped flux in the sample. Over this same region of the phase diagram, the electrical resistivity vanishes at low current densities. The magnetic torque exhibits magnetic quantum oscillations, as has previously been reported. However, the electrical resistivity exhibits quantum oscillations only at current densities above the critical current density $j_c$. The quantum oscillations are further found not to undergo any change in amplitude in crossing over into the vortex liquid phase at higher temperatures. Nor is there any characteristic magnetic field above which the quantum oscillations change. This must therefore be the case all the way to 100 T [16].

Indications are, therefore, that the quantum oscillations in Y123 (and probably also in Hg1201) occur in a fragile superconducting state — a state in which the superconducting gap is large but where a small current density appears to cause it to look deceptively like a metal. The region of the phase diagram exhibiting a fragile vortex solid also appears to host a charge-density wave phase. The coexistence of fragile superconductivity and a charge density wave at high magnetic fields strongly suggests the existence of a pair-density wave order parameter. At the time of publication, our publication was accompanied by a commentary by Mike Norman from Argonne NL entitled “Fragile superconductivity at high magnetic fields [17].”

**Future Plans**

Future plans in the cuprates include using angular magnetoresistance measurements in Hg1201 to map changes in the pseudopap regime as a function of temperature and hole doping in a system where there is no antiferromagnetism. There are ongoing quantum oscillation measurements of the effective mass as a function of doping and of the quasiparticle $g$-factor. Another important area of interest is distinguishing phenomena consistent with quantum criticality and the unitary regime of a Fermi gas, thereby making connections with the Bardeen-Cooper-Schrieffer to Bose-Einstein condensation crossover physics of cold atomic Fermi gases.
References


Significant publications

Chang, C. Z., Samarth, N., Liu, C. X., McDonald, R. D., Mao, Z. Q., NATURE COMMUNICATIONS 12, 4062 JUL 1 2021


4) Proximity to a critical point driven by electronic entropy in URu$_2$Si$_2$, Harrison, N., Kushwaha, S. K., Chan, M. K., Jaime, M., NPJ QUANTUM MATERIALS 6, 24 MAR 5 2021


7) Superconductivity and quantum criticality linked by the Hall effect in a strange metal, Hayes, I. M., Maksimovic, N., Lopez, G. N., Chan, M. K., Ramshaw, B. J., McDonald, R. D., Analytis, J. G., NATURE PHYSICS 17, AUG 2020


9) Non-monotonic pressure dependence of high-field nematicity and magnetism in CeRhIn$_5$, Helm, T., Grockowiak, A. D., Balakirev, F. F., Singleton, J., Betts, J. B., Shirer, K. R., Markus König, T. F., Bauer, E. D., Ronning, F., Tozer, S. W., Moll, P. J. W., NATURE COMMUNICATIONS 11, 3482 JUL 13 2020

10) Temperature scaling behavior of the linear magnetoresistance observed in high-temperature superconductors, Singleton, J., PHYSICAL REVIEW MATERIALS 4, 061801 JUN 25 2020

246

12) Extent of Fermi-surface reconstruction in the high-temperature superconductor HgBa$_2$CuO$_{4+x}$, Chan, M. K., McDonald, R. D., Ramshaw, B. J., Betts, J. B., Shekhter, A., Bauer, E. D., Harrison, N., PROCEEDINGS OF THE NATIONAL ACADEMY OF SCIENCES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA 117, 9782 MAY 5 2020


There are 22 additional publications, which have been omitted due to space limitations.
Hybrid-Magnon Quantum Devices

Axel Hoffmann\textsuperscript{1,2,3}, Yi Li\textsuperscript{4}, Valentine Novosad\textsuperscript{4}, Wolfgang Pfaff\textsuperscript{2,3}, Andre Schleife\textsuperscript{1}, and Jian-Min Zuo\textsuperscript{1,3}

1. Materials Science and Engineering, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, Urbana, IL 61801
2. Department of Physics, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, Urbana, IL 61801
3. Materials Research Laboratory, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, Urbana, IL 61801
4. Materials Science Division, Argonne National Laboratory, Lemont, IL 60439

Program Scope

Magnons, the quanta of collective spin excitations in magnetically ordered media, have recently emerged as an exciting candidate for quantum information processing and quantum transduction [1]. In particular, magnons exhibit unique features for microwave quantum engineering, \textit{i.e.}, their ultra-small wavelength down to the nanometer scale and their potential for non-reciprocity, which are highly desired for nanoscale-pitch-size quantum gates and noise-isolated qubit operations with on-chip integration. Although quantum operations of magnons have been demonstrated in bulk magnetic crystals, the quantum property of propagating magnons in magnetic films remains a fundamental challenge in both physics and materials science and is crucial for building magnon-based quantum information devices.

Our main objective is the development of a materials strategy for realizing hybrid magnonic quantum systems around magnetic materials that can be integrated into on-chip quantum systems via standard lithography. We will optimize magnon-photon coupling and test our main hypothesis that reduced magnetic damping is the key challenge, since it directly determines magnon coherence. Towards our first objective of increased magnon coherence, we will pursue a multipronged approach based on investigating low-damping metallic alloys, developing new synthesis approaches for low-damping magnetic insulators, and employing spin-orbitronics approaches for synthetically reduced damping. Our second objective is to utilize one of the unique advantages of magnetic systems, namely their inherently non-reciprocal dynamics. We will address this objective by proper engineering of hybrid magnon systems through geometric constraints as well as interfacial symmetry breaking, which both can be utilized for tuning chiral interactions in magnetic thin-film structures. Lastly, our third objective is to integrate these new
materials systems in prototypical quantum information systems with superconducting qubits with
the goal to demonstrate new quantum coherent functionality, as is schematically shown in Fig. 1.

The main program scope is to demonstrate quantum coherent operation based on nonreciprocal
magnon propagations for providing noise isolation in quantum information systems (Fig. 1). To
achieve this goal, this program will overcome three major challenges: 1) low-damping (down to
$10^{-4}$) magnetic thin film and devices platform to provide efficient coherent magnonic operations
with on-chip integration, 2) magnon nonreciprocity that provides sufficient isolation for coherent
magnon-qubit transductions and is compatible with cryogenic environment, 3) qubit optimization
to maintain state-of-the-art coherence in the presence of magnetic field

Recent Progress

This is a new project that just started in September 2021, so that there is not yet any
recent progress to report.

Future Plans

In order to identify suitable magnetic materials, we will pursue a two-pronged approach. On
one end we will investigate metallic alloys and their damping properties at cryogenic
temperatures required for operating superconducting quantum devices, since their processing is
easily compatible with lithographic approaches for their integration into hybrid structures [2,3].
We will target in particular ternary alloys based on Fe and Co, since these alloys provide some of
the largest saturation magnetization and therefore are beneficial for strong coupling to microwave
photons. Our starting point will be Co$_{25}$Fe$_{75}$, which has already been reported to have a magnetic
damping close to $10^{-4}$ [4]. We will then systematically add elements that promote the formation
of amorphous structures, such as B, C, and Si, since for the Co$_{50}$Fe$_{50}$ alloy it has been shown that
the structural transition to amorphous films leads to a reduction of the damping by one order of
magnitude [5]. The experimental work will be guided by concomitant first principles simulations.
We will study the composition dependence of the density of states near the Fermi level for CoFe
alloys, in particular in the vicinity of Co$_{25}$Fe$_{75}$. We will also account for atomic disorder, towards
amorphization, in order to explore a further reduction of damping that was observed by
introduction of boron or carbon. If needed, we can include boron or carbon atoms explicitly in the
first-principles simulations. This will provide the composition and structural dependence of the
density of states near the Fermi level, as our proxy for damping.

Alternatively, we will develop alternative approaches for integrating Y$_3$Fe$_5$O$_{12}$ (YIG) thin
films with planar microwave circuitry. One of the main issues is that films grown on Gd$_3$Ga$_5$O$_{12}$
(GGG) have unacceptable high microwave losses at cryogenic temperatures due to the large
magnetic susceptibility of GGG. As a first quick step, we will take our epitaxial YIG films and
subsequently polish the GGG substrate down to $\mu$m thickness. At the same time, we will use
advanced transmission electron microscopy (see Fig. 2) to characterize quantitatively both defects
and magnetic structure and correlate them to measured damping. In addition, we will develop a
cluster expansion approach to our first principles simulations, which will lay the foundation for studying
the magnon-phonon coupling in these materials. Furthermore, we will prepare simulations of magnon-
phonon coupling by studying Fe vacancies in YIG, by computing relaxed geometries using sufficiently large
super cells.

One of the key concepts that we want to evaluate is the possibility to use non-reciprocal phenomena for
directional microwave propagation in on-chip devices. Towards this end, we will investigate nonreciprocal
magnon propagation in YIG/Ni\textsubscript{80}Fe\textsubscript{20} (Py) synthetic antiferrimagnets, which has been recently predicted in
theory as induced by interlayer dipolar interaction [6]. We will achieve high-quality epitaxial growth of low-
damping YIG films and efficient interlayer exchange coupling between YIG and Py, which are crucial for
enabling pronounced magnon nonreciprocity. The investigation will be supported by high-
resolution scanning transmission electron microscopy (STEM) and elemental resolved EDX characterization of thin-film YIG/Py samples grown on GGG substrate (Fig. 2).

In parallel, we will also explore microwave circuit design for exciting short-wavelength propagating spin waves, which have large enough group velocity for magnon-mediated remote coupling. In particular, we will achieve this goal by embedding a nanowire meander-line antennas into high-quality-factor superconducting resonators (Fig. 3), which has optimal coupling to short-


![Fig. 2](image)

Fig. 2: Structural characterization of YIG/Py using scanning transmission electron microscopy (STEM): (a) Low magnification of Py/YIG bilayer on GGG. (b) Color coded STEM intensity at the interface. (c) Atomic resolution image of the YIG.


![Fig. 3](image)

Fig. 3 (a) Schematics long distance microwave coupling in magnetic thin-film waveguide. (b) HFSS simulation results of superconducting resonators incorporating a nanowire meander line. (c) Resonant mode profile of the nanowire meander line in the superconducting resonator.

Lastly, we will focus on optimizing superconducting quantum circuitry to compatible with the magnetic fields that we want to apply for operating the magnetic components. Therefore, an important consideration for introducing magnetic films to superconducting quantum devices is the detrimental effect of magnetic fields on
quantum coherence, in particular for conventional Al/AlO₃ Josephson circuits. We will investigate how circuits can be operated at fields at which films that host magnon modes of interest show promising behavior. For one, we will study how magnetic fields impact coherence in different types of superconducting thin films, with the goal of finding an avenue toward quantum circuits that may operate at modest magnetic fields. Second, we will investigate hybrid packaging solutions in which only specific parts of the circuit are exposed to external fields, whereas other parts (such as conventional Josephson qubits) are spatially separated and shielded to retain their coherence. This will provide the foundation then for coplanar hybrid devices that combine superconducting qubits with propagating magnon waveguides, which will then be used to characterize individual magnons.

References


Publications

No publication to report yet.
Symmetry Engineering of Topological Quantum States
Jin Hu, University Arkansas

Program Scope

Topological band theory has bridged condensed matter and high energy physics. Dirac, Weyl, and Majorana fermions have found their counterparts in Dirac semimetals, Weyl semimetals, and topological superconductors. The topological character of the bands creates symmetry-protected band crossings with linearly dispersing electronic states, giving rise to exotic phenomena including chiral anomaly and surface Fermi arcs, as well as technologically useful properties such as high mobility and large linear magnetoresistance. The protected band crossings in topological semimetals, i.e., the Dirac or Weyl points, are guaranteed by specific crystal symmetries and/or time-reversal symmetry (TRS). Symmetry breaking is expected to create, split, and annihilate Dirac/Weyl points in topological semimetals. This project aims on probing the intimate connection between symmetry and topological electronic states in topological semimetals. We propose to pursue crystal symmetry-breaking and TRS-breaking with synergistic experimental and theoretical efforts. We expect the realization of various new topological quantum states and quantum phenomena through symmetry engineering of topological quantum states.

Recent Progress

We recently made progress on both direction of crystalline symmetry and TRS engineering study. For crystalline symmetry, we studied the quantum transport of the novel surface electronic state which arising from the breaking translation symmetry at the sample’s surface [1]. For TRS, we discovered two new magnetic topological semimetal candidates [2,3].

(i) Novel surface state due to translation symmetry-breaking

In crystals processing non-symmorphic crystalline symmetry, certain electronic bands degenerate due to symmetry requirement. ZrSiS-family topological materials crystalize in a non-symmorphic $P4/nmm$ space group. The $\{M_z|\frac{1}{2}\frac{1}{2}0\}$ symmetry ensures band degeneracy at X, M, R, and A points in the Brillouin zone (BZ). At the crystals’ surface where the translation symmetry along $z$ no longer exists, early studies has predicted the lift of degeneracy at $\bar{X}$ [4], which leads to a 2D electronic band “floating” on the surface of a crystal. Such a new state originates from the symmetry reduction at the surface, thus it is distinct from the common surface states due to surface chemistry in conventional materials, or the widely seen topological surface states arising from the bulk-boundary correspondence principle in topological materials.

The existence of such a new surface band has been demonstrated by our recent work on ZrSiSe [1], a compound belongs to the ZrSiS-family. Owing to relatively weak interlayer binding between the Zr-Se bi-layers (Fig. 1a), thin flakes of this compounds can be obtained via mechanical exfoliation (Figs. 1b-d). At low temperatures, our magnetotransport measurements revealed Shubnikov-de Haas (SdH) quantum oscillations, which show a surprising additional oscillation frequency in flakes below 60 nm thickness (Figs. 1e-f). Such additional frequency exhibits
increasing weight with reducing flake thickness (Fig. 1f), and shows 2D characters in angular dependent SdH oscillation measurements (Fig. 1g). Those findings are consistent with the transport of a surface state, which becomes substantial in thin flakes due to the enhanced surface-to-bulk ratio.

The nature of the probed surface state is further clarified to be the predicted 2D floating band from symmetry reduction at surface. First, unlike the widely seen topological surface states due to the bulk-boundary correspondence principle in topological materials, the 2D floating band is predicted to be non-topological, which is consistent with the observed trivial Berry phase from the SdH oscillations. Second, the oscillation frequency of 445 T matches well the calculated Fermi pocket size of the 2D floating band (Fig. 1h).

It is worth noting that this surface state is robust and display high mobility. Despite of the amorphous layers formed on the top of thin flakes as revealed by TEM observations (Fig. 1c), SdH oscillations from the surface band can be probed. Quantum oscillations from a topologically trivial surface state is rarely seen. Here, the surface band exhibits robust SdH oscillation, high quantum mobility and transport mobility, despite it is topologically trivial. Future studies to clarify the mechanism of such disorder-insensitive and high mobility bands are desired.

In summary, we probed transport of the 2D floating band, a new class of surface state. Our work provides a new arena for the study of exotic surface states in topological quantum materials,

Fig. 1 (a) Crystal structure and cleavage plane (dashed lines) of ZrSiSe. (b-d) Optical and TEM images of exfoliated ZrSiSe flakes. (e) SdH oscillations under out-of-plane field of a thick (176nm) and a thin (28.2nm) ZrSiSe samples, showing the oscillatory components Δρxx. Inset, the fast Fourier transform of the oscillation patterns. (f) Thickness dependence of the relative FFT amplitude between F_S and F_B bands. The blue and red solid dots are based on the longitudinal and transverse resistivity analysis, respectively. (g) Angular-dependent SdH oscillation study, showing the polar plot of the angular-dependence of F_B (blue) and F_S (red) from 10 measured devices. (h) Calculated Fermi surface cross-section at k_z = 0 of a three-layer ZrSiSe, indicating the surface Fermi pocket (red) due to symmetry reduction. Figures from Ref. [1].
which is an important step towards practical application in modern electronics and surface-related device such as quantum computing and spintronics.

(ii) Turn on TRS in ZrSiS-family topological semimetals

The non-magnetic ZrSiS and related compounds exhibit two types of Dirac states: (i) a gapless Dirac point state protected by nonsymmorphic symmetry, and (ii) a Dirac nodal-line generated by the glide mirror symmetry, which is gapped by spin-orbit coupling (SOC). In addition to those non-magnetic materials, the spin degree of freedom can be activated in isostructural $LnSbTe$ ($Ln$ = magnetic lanthanide element, Fig. 2a) [5,6]. The interplay between spin and topological degrees of freedom may generate new quantum state and phenomena.

We have successfully grown large single crystals for previously unexplored NdSbTe and SmSbTe and verified the tetragonal crystal structure similar to ZrSiS. We clarified their antiferromagnetic (AFM) ground state through magnetization and heat capacity measurements (Figs. 2b-c). Belonging to the ZrSiS-topological material family, the existence of Dirac fermion has been verified by our ARPES study. ARPES observations at high temperature paramagnetic states of SmSbTe reveal a clean Fermi surface consist of Dirac bands only (Figs. 2d, f), which is consistent with our band structure calculations (Figs. 2e, g).

Our heat capacity experiments have revealed additional interesting properties. By using non-magnetic LaSbTe as a reference, we have extracted the electronic and magnetic specific heat.
for NdSbTe and SmSbTe, as shown in Figs. 3a-b. Surprisingly, both compounds exhibit large Sommerfeld coefficient, reaching 115 mJ/mol K² for NdSbTe and 160 mJ/mol K² for SmSbTe. Such values are greatly larger than conventional simple metals (~1 mJ/mol K²), implying enhanced electronic effective mass and correspondingly enhanced electronic correlations. This is further supported by the calculated electronic energy bands in the AFM ground state for SmSbTe, which clearly reveals flat bands near the Fermi energy owing to the f-electrons of Sm.

Our results indicate that LnSbTe materials exhibit a unique coexistence of degrees of diverse quantum freedom such as spin, topology, and charge correlations. Hence these materials provide promising platforms not only for searching new quantum states and phenomena, but also for exploring technology applications exploiting its tunable topological quantum states.

**Future Plans**

Our results describe above open new research directions. For novel surface state due to translation symmetry-breaking, clarifying mechanism for its robustness and high mobility would be an important direction, for which we will: (1) extend the study to various devices such as gate-modulated devices and with various surfaced treatment; (2) chemical doping to modulate the location of the Fermi energy of the crystals for device fabrication; (3) study other surfaces in addition to the (001) surface.

For magnetic LnSbTe, future plans include: (1) clarifying the coupling between composition stoichiometry and topological states, and investigating the possible orthorhombic distortion and charge density wave; (2) tuning magnetism by doping to better clarify the coupling between topology and TRS, based on which to (3) explore new quantum phase and quantum phenomena arising from the interplay between spin, topology, charge, lattice, and correlations.

**References**

Publications

11 Publications supported by DE-SC0019467 in the past two years 09/2019-09/2021


**Proximity effects and topological spin currents in van der Waals heterostructures**

**Benjamin Hunt, Carnegie Mellon University**

**Program Scope**
The major goals of this project are to study spin-polarized topological edge states, specifically those of the quantum anomalous Hall (QAH) effect, which has been proposed to be realizable via a (simultaneous) magnetic and spin-orbit proximity effect in graphene. En route to realizing the QAH effect, the goal was also to study the newly-discovered 2D van der Waals magnetic insulators, and the extent to which magnetic effects could be seen in graphene via proximity coupling. The QAH effect was initially observed in magnetic topological insulators, and since the beginning of this project has been subsequently observed in several layered materials and van der Waals heterostructures: in “magic-angle” twisted bilayer graphene aligned to boron nitride; in MnBi$_2$Te$_4$; and in a moiré heterostructure of MoTe$_2$/WSe$_2$. Observation of the QAH effect as a consequence of magnetic + spin-orbit proximity effects in graphene is still outstanding and would mark a significant step in our understanding of the emergence of topological states in heterostructures.

The broader scientific context of the experiments in this proposal is to understand the physical mechanisms behind proximity effects in van der Waals heterostructures. Perhaps the ultimate scientific and technological goal of realizing topological states through proximity effects is the creation of Majorana zero modes in solid-state devices, which has been identified as a major priority in condensed-matter physics because of the potential use of Majorana zero modes in topological quantum computing. Van der Waals materials offer advantages in this area because of the diversity of materials that can potentially be used and the unique device architectures that are possible using the van der Waals assembly techniques. There are several possible routes to Majorana modes using topological edge states: one involves proximity-coupling the QAH edge state to a superconductor; another involves proximity-coupling the quantum spin Hall (QSH) edge state to a superconductor and interrupting it with a magnetic insulator. We have expanded our investigation of spin-polarized topological states by investigating the nature of the QSH in the only 2D van der Waals material in which it is known to occur, monolayer 1T’-WTe$_2$. We have studied its energy gaps using quantum capacitance and we have coupled it to a van der Waals superconductor, NbSe$_2$. We have also studied as-grown bilayer and twisted bilayer WTe$_2$ using capacitance and STM. The goals of this related effort in WTe$_2$ are (1) to understand the magnitude and mechanism of the energy gaps in WTe$_2$, (2) to understand the nature of the proximity-induced superconducting gap in the QSH edge state, measured directly for the first time and presented in ref. 7, and (3) to understand the interplay of the QSH effect with other phenomena present in WTe$_2$, such as ferroelectricity, by studying the behavior of the QSH edge states as the twist angle between the two layers is varied.
Recent Progress

*Capacitance Measurements of Ferroelectric Bilayer WTe$_2$.* Conducting bilayer WTe$_2$ exhibits a switchable, out-of-plane electric polarization, rendering it a rare example of a ferroelectric metal. The single previous study of the ferroelectricity in this material relied on an indirect technique for an approximate measurement of its polarization. This work used the change induced in the conductance of a proximal graphene layer by the polarization reversal in the WTe$_2$, a technique which does not easily permit measurement of the dependence of the polarization on WTe$_2$ carrier density. We used a layer-sensitive capacitance technique to directly measure the layer-specific electronic compressibility, and thus could infer the charge distribution on the two layers, as the overall carrier density is varied. Our layer-resolved capacitance measurements agree remarkably well with a model of the bilayer WTe$_2$ Hamiltonian, which allows us to reveal the roles of interlayer coupling and spin-orbit coupling in the layer distribution of the wavefunctions that determine the out-of-plane ferroelectric polarization. Both the capacitance-based measurement technique and the theoretical understanding are widely applicable to the emerging field of ferroelectricity in two-dimensional materials. This work is now published at *Nature Communications* **12**, 5298 (2021).

![Fig. 1](image_url)

Fig. 1 (a). Capacitance $C_t$ between WTe$_2$ and top gate is measured while varying electric field $E$ and density $n$. Pictured here is the difference $\Delta C_t$ between up and down sweeps of $E$; the red and blue regions represent the hysteretic behavior and thus the difference between the two ferroelectric polarization states. (b). Line cut of (a) at $E=0$. (c). Integration of the curve in (b) is proportional to the polarization change $\Delta P$ between the two states.

*Scanning Tunneling Microscopy Studies: (1) Quantum Spin Hall States in Twisted Bilayer WTe$_2$, and (2) Graphene/CrBr$_3$ Heterostructure.* In the first STM study, we explored the quantum spin Hall (QSH) states in twisted bilayer (tBL) WTe$_2$, which was a natural follow-up to our work on proximity-induced superconductivity in the QSH states of monolayer WTe$_2$. The latter was presented at the 2019 ECMP-PI meeting and now published in *Nature Physics* **16**, 526 (2020). We studied twisted bilayer (tBL) WTe$_2$ in two distinct configurations: one in which an edge of a monolayer was folded back on itself, and another in which we purposely used the “tear and stack” method to prepare the twisted bilayer. Due to the broken out-of-plane mirror symmetry, these two methods produce distinct atomic configurations for a given twist angle.
We used scanning tunneling microscopy and spectroscopy (STM/STS) to study tBL WTe$_2$ with four different orientations (in the folded configuration) and one in the “tear and stack” configuration and compared it to a topologically trivial as-grown bilayer. We observed edge states in the twisted bilayers which correspond to the characteristic spectroscopic signature of the QSH edge state, namely an enhancement of the density of states at negative tunneling bias. This includes the observation of QSH edge states along a coinciding edge (i.e. along a fold) where two sets of QSH edge states sit on top of the other (Fig. 2c). By comparing our experimental observations to first-principles calculations, we concluded that the twisted bilayers are weakly coupled, preserving the topological nature of the individual layers. This work is current under review and is on at arXiv:2010.13699.

In the second study, we used STM/STS to investigate heterostructures of graphene and van der Waals magnetic insulators (specifically CrI$_3$ and CrBr$_3$), as we had proposed to do in the “Future Plans” of the 2019 ECMP-PI meeting. We prepared 10 devices of which 8 exhibited clear degradation of the magnetic insulator, particularly for G/CrI$_3$ devices, which was presumably due to even a short exposure to the few ppm of O$_2$/H$_2$O in the glove box in which the devices were built. The remaining two devices, both G/CrBr$_3$, showed that the graphene was strongly p-doped due to a large charge transfer to the CrBr$_3$; the Dirac point appeared at a tip bias of roughly +250 mV. This result is consistent with transport measurements of graphene on similar magnetic insulators$^9$ and with our own (unpublished) transport measurements of G/CrI$_3$. These studies are ongoing.

**Future Plans**

In the next year of this program, we are planning three approaches to the study of proximity effects and topological edge states in van der Waals heterostructures. First, we plan to continue to use STM to study graphene/magnetic insulator van der Waals heterostructures, extending our studies to STM in the presence of electrostatic gating and external magnetic field. Second, using our van
der Waals assembly techniques developed for QSH/superconductor (WTe$_2$/NbSe$_2$) heterostructures, we plan to investigate the QAHE edge states in MoTe$_2$/WSe$_2$ heterostructures. Finally, with the support of this DOE grant we have recently developed a new technique for planar tunneling into van der Waals heterostructures based on the via contact method$^{10}$, which will allow us to study topological phases in regimes that have traditionally been difficult using STM, such as at dilution refrigerator temperatures and in tilted magnetic fields.

References


Publications Acknowledging DOE Support (since Sept. 2019)


Electronic Growth of Metals on 2D Semiconductors

T. Kidd, A. Stollenwerk, P. Shand, L. Strauss, P. Lukashev

University of Northern Iowa, Cedar Falls, IA, 50614

Program Scope

The goal of this project is to investigate the novel properties which exist at the interface between can der Waals crystals and various metals grown upon their surface. Our first goal for year one was to finalize work on the Au/MoS$_2$ system, which exhibits quantized electronic growth at nanometer scale coverages, but evolves into epitaxial layer-by-layer growth above 10 nm thicknesses. To extend this work, we intended to explore additional noble metals on MoS$_2$, as well as if nickel could exhibit similar growth mechanisms to create novel magnetic properties. The abrupt interface between the metal and layered dichalcogenide could be optimal for spin injection into the metallic layers, for example. We also intended to explore different chalcogen based layered materials, starting with WSe$_2$, to ascertain the origins of different growth behaviors.

We also wanted to explore the use of density functional theory (DFT) calculations to explain and predict novel behaviors we have been measuring with scanning tunneling microscopy (STM). Our intent was to compare structural properties measured with STM, the Fermi surface topology of the given metal, and the DFT calculations of binding energy, diffusion energy barrier, and density of states (DOS) to try and develop a microscopic theory to explain why these systems could exhibit quantized electronic growth modes at, and even above, room temperature, when nearly all other systems exhibiting such behavior were constrained to cryogenic growth conditions.

We had also intended to explore the potential of magnetic layered crystals as substrates, but unfortunately our crystal growth program was mostly suspended owing to Covid restrictions. We also were not able to travel to DOE user facilities at Argonne or Brookhaven National Laboratory, but we were at least able to take advantage of the computational facilities at BNL. We had also intended to perform optical and Raman based measurements at Texas Tech, but these trips also had to be delayed until Covid-related restrictions are lifted. Currently, many restrictions have been lifted for travel, but there is a backlog for access. Hopefully we will be able to catch up in our work over the next year in these areas.
Recent Progress

We have greatly advanced our knowledge of the Au/MoS$_2$ system. While we have not developed a microscopic theory, we are now able to produce samples exhibiting either quantized nanostructures or ultra-flat surfaces using multiple deposition techniques. With regards to the ultra-flat Au surfaces, we find an RMS surface roughness with an upper limit of 50 pm and no signs of grain boundaries over scans exceeding 16 square microns. We believe these results, published in a recent issue of Langmuir, could be used for the investigation and characterizations of self-assembled monolayers (SAMS), which often utilize a thiol group to attach to gold substrates. The critical feature for such gold substrates are surface uniformity (i.e. lack of granularity) and minimal surface roughness. Our results, with no signs of granularity over 16 square microns and a surface roughness of less than 50 pm, greatly exceed current technologies. Perhaps the leading manufacturer in this area, Platypus technologies, advertises ultraflat surfaces with grains spanning only a few 100 nm laterally at best, and surface roughness exceeding 1,000 pm.[1] Our samples are far more uniform, and far more atomically flat, which has led us to filing a provisional patent to protect intellectual property as we investigate the potential of this new technology.

We have made significant progress in understanding the critical features related to inducing quantized electronic growth modes at temperatures compatible with standard semiconductor device fabrication processes. We found that all noble metals tested (Pd, Ag, and Au) exhibit quantize electronic growth on MoS$_2$, while Ni formed clusters as seen for Volmer-Webber growth modes. This was quite interesting in that usually such clustering is seen in the growth of metals on inert surfaces, such as glasses, with weak interfacial bonding and significant surface mobility. Traditionally, when relatively unreactive metals, such as the noble metals, find it far more preferential to bond to each other rather than the substrate and so form hemispherical clusters to minimize surface free energy. Here, we are seeing the opposite effect!

Our DFT calculations show that nickel has the largest binding energy to the MoS$_2$ surface, yet it forms clusters. Pd has the 2nd highest bonding energy, and it shows weak electronic growth. Ag and Au have the weakest bonding to the surface, yet both exhibit the strongest electronic growth modes. Furthermore, all of the systems have lattice mismatch exceeding 8%, so any form of epitaxial growth would not be expected without cryogenic deposition temperatures. Still, Au, Ag, and Pd all form nanostructures with atomically flat surfaces and Au even shifts to fully epitaxial growth as described above. So for whatever reason, the energy savings associated with gapping the electronic structure must be relatively high in these systems. Apparently, the interfacial bonding is weak enough to minimize the impact of strain, but even so surface free energy alone would normally dominate growth processes at these temperatures.

We performed a variety of DFT calculations to assess the electronic density of states (DOS). For Ni/MoS$_2$, the mismatch was sufficiently large that we could perform a strain free calculation matching a 4x4 MoS$_2$ unit cell to a 5x5 Ni unit cell as shown in Figure 1. The Ni DOS is very
similar to the bulk, which was somewhat surprising given the Ni film was composed only three atoms thick. The uppermost MoS$_2$ layer, which was bonded to Ni, was calculated to be metallic, while the bottom layer remained semiconducting and appeared more like bulk MoS$_2$. This indicates that the metallic states and spin-polarization extend into the uppermost MoS$_2$ layer, likely due to hybridization from interfacial bonding. This could indicate the potential for novel magnetic or spintronic properties, there is no sign of discrete electronic states that would be associated with electronic growth. This would be expected given that we do not see evidence for electronic growth in the Ni/MoS$_2$ system from STM measurements.

The lattice mismatch in Au was too small to achieve strain free calculations with an overwhelming number of atoms to include in the calculation. Instead we used a 1x1 lattice cell with varying thicknesses of Au atop two layers of MoS$_2$ molecules. We calculated a number of lateral lattice constants varying the system between pure Au and pure MoS$_2$ to explore the potential DOS (Fig. 2). No matter the thickness of the Au film or the value of the lateral lattice constant, the results consistently showed discrete states existed within both the Au film and the uppermost MoS$_2$ layer, while once again the bottom MoS$_2$ layer remained semiconducting and bulk-like. In addition to showing discrete states in the metallic regions of the system, the Au DOS was far smaller near the Fermi level than bulk Au. This behavior is exactly what one would expect for a system dominated by electronic growth modes, with significant energy savings seen by inducing discrete electronic states gapped (or nearly so) at the Fermi level. Another interesting feature is that the metallic states creep into the uppermost MoS$_2$ layer. This indicates the electronic

---

**Figure 1.** DFT calculations of DOS in the Ni/MoS$_2$ system. System is composed of a three atom thick Ni film with 5x5 Ni unit cell. Two layers of MoS$_2$ were used, with a 4x4 unit cell to match the two lattices for a strain-free calculation. **Left Panel:** Density of states in the Ni film. **Right Panel:** Bottom MoS$_2$ is gapped and bulk-like. The interfacial layer bonded to Ni is both metallic and spin-polarized.

**Figure 2.** DFT calculations of DOS in the Au/MoS$_2$ system. Graphs are representative of a variety of lateral lattice constants and Au thicknesses ranging from 3 to 15 atoms. **Top Panel:** Au DOS. **Bottom Panel:** DOS in uppermost MoS$_2$ layer.
character of the Au/MoS\textsubscript{2} interface is not necessarily abrupt, although it is abrupt between the two uppermost MoS\textsubscript{2} molecules.

We have also begun preliminary measurements in the WSe\textsubscript{2} system. The Ni behaves almost exactly the same, but Au behaves somewhat differently. In Au/WSe\textsubscript{2}, we see the same type of atomically flat features, but we have not been able to find common size intervals which would indicate electronic growth. Bonding and diffusion characteristics are similar across the MoS\textsubscript{2} and WSe\textsubscript{2} systems, so we will perform additional DFT calculations to determine if there are fundamental differences in the electronics structure or confinement in the WSe\textsubscript{2} system.

**Future Plans**

Aside from catching up to our original goals, our discoveries in the past two years have given us new directions to explore. First, we intend to partner with scientists involved with SAMS research to determine the effectiveness of our ultra-flat Au/MoS\textsubscript{2} surfaces and see if they out-compete current substrate technologies. Second, we will performed DFT calculations on the WSe\textsubscript{2} system, and the remaining noble metals Ag & Pd, to determine if there are fundamental differences with regards to bonding, confinement, or other features inherent to the substrate. Third, we intend to examine alternate sulfur terminated layered semiconductors. Sulfur is one of the few elements to effectively bond to gold, meaning that there could be significant differences in the growth modes based on the chalcogen which exists at the surface layers.

**References**


**Publications**

Correlated Many-body Quantum States in Graphene Heterostructure

Philip Kim, Department of Physics, Harvard University

Program Scope

Atomically thin van der Waals (vdW) materials provide a new fundamental platform to realize novel quantum emergent phenomena. Particularly, the ability to assemble dissimilar vdW layers enables building vdW heterostructures with atomically sharp interfaces. Such a capability allows us to fabricate various vertical functional heterostructure devices, including electron double layer systems. In electronic double layer systems, unusual pairing can be created across the atomically thin vdW interface, utilizing strong Coulomb interactions. In this project, we pursue three different approaches to explore unusual many-body quantum correlations in graphene-based van der Waals heterostructures. The first approach is to create Josephson junctions in the superfluid formed by magnetoexcitons Bose-Einstein condensation (BEC) in a graphene double layer. Here, we will employ robust many-body condensation to couple quantum states across the atomically thin van der Waals interface in the quantum Hall effect regime. The second approach uses the anyonic quasiparticle excitation in the FQHE in graphene. The relatively large energy gap of FQHE in graphene allows us to build a versatile mesoscopic device where anyons can be manipulated coherently. We will create a completely gate-defined, phase-sensitive quantum Hall interferometer to probe exchange statistics of abelian and non-abelian anyons in the FQHE regime. Finally, we plan to make coupled 2D-to-1D or -0D hybrid devices to study strong correlations across dimensionality. Two different platforms will be adopted for this part of projects: 2D Dirac-Fermi (DF) liquid with 1D Luttinger liquid in graphene/nanotube; and DF liquid to a Sachdev-Ye-Kitaev (SYK) state in graphene quantum dots under high magnetic fields [23]. Here we will use a combination of electronic and thermal transport in these hybrid devices to investigate the strongly correlated nature of the couple many-body states.

Recent Progress

Emergent correlated electronic states in twisted multi-layer graphene: Engineering moire superlattices by twisting and stacking two layers of Van der Waals materials has proved to be an effective way to promote interaction effects and induce exotic phases of matter. After the discovery of superconductivity and correlated insulators in magic-angle twisted bilayer graphene (MA-TBG), several different two-dimensional materials have been utilized to create two-layer twisted systems and various novel phases [1,2]. However, superconductivity, which sparked much of the initial excitement, is still not well understood, nor has it been conclusively realized in a twisted system other than MA-TBG. Reducing the energy bandwidth of electrons in a lattice below the long-range Coulomb interaction energy promotes correlation effects. Moiré superlattices, which are created by stacking van der Waals heterostructures with a controlled twist angle, enable the engineering of electron band structure. Exotic quantum phases can emerge in an engineered moiré flat band. The recent discovery of correlated insulator states, superconductivity and the quantum
anomalous Hall effect in the flat band of magic-angle twisted bilayer graphene has sparked the exploration of correlated electron states in other moiré systems. The electronic properties of van der Waals moiré superlattices can further be tuned by adjusting the interlayer coupling or the band structure of constituent layers. Extending the recent theoretical prediction, using van der Waals heterostructures of twisted double bilayer graphene (TDBG), we demonstrate a flat electron band that is tunable by perpendicular electric fields in a range of twist angles as shown in Fig. 1. Similarly to magic-angle twisted bilayer graphene, TDBG shows energy gaps at the half- and quarter-filled flat bands, indicating the emergence of correlated insulator states. We find that the gaps of these insulator states increase with in-plane magnetic field, suggesting a ferromagnetic order. On doping the half-filled insulator, a sudden drop in resistivity is observed with decreasing temperature. This critical behaviour is confined to a small area in the density–electric-field plane, and is attributed to a phase transition from a normal metal to a spin-polarized correlated state. The discovery of spin-polarized correlated states in electric-field-tunable TDBG provides a new route to engineering interaction-driven quantum phases.

**Quantum Hall Interferometer for Fractional Quantum Hall States in graphene:** Quantum interferometers are powerful tools for probing the wave-nature and exchange statistics of indistinguishable particles. Of particular interest are interferometers formed by the chiral, one-dimensional edge channels of the quantum Hall effect (QHE) that guide electrons without dissipation. Using quantum point contacts (QPCs) as beamsplitters, these channels can be split and...

---

**Fig. 1.** Spin polarization of the correlated insulator states in twisted double bilayer. c. Development of the correlated insulating states with in-plane magnetic fields. Top and bottom panels compare resistivity as a function of $n$ and $D$ under in-plane magnetic fields of $B_{\parallel} = 0$ T (bottom) and $B_{\parallel} = 13$ T (top). The middle panel shows the continuous evolution of the correlated states by taking a linecut along the dashed lines in the top and bottom panels. All three panels are measured at a temperature of $T = 1.5$ K. d. Half-filled insulating gap $\Delta_{ns}/2$, quarter-filled insulating gap $\Delta_{ns}/4$ and full-filled gap $\Delta_{ns}$ as a function of in-plane magnetic field. The black dashed line indicates Zeeman energy with $g = 2$. $\Delta_{ns}/2$ of both devices increases with in-plane magnetic field, indicating spin polarization of the half-filled insulator.
recombined, enabling interference of charged particles. Such quantum Hall interferometers (QHIs) can be used for studying exchange statistics of anyonic quasiparticles in the fractional quantum Hall effect (FQHE). As shown in Fig. 2, we develop a robust fabrication technique for QHIs in van der Waals (vdW) materials and realize a highly tunable, graphene-based Fabry-Pérot (FP) QHI. Our new graphite gate architecture allows observation of FQHE as low as 3T and precise partitioning of a wide range of integer and fractional edge modes. Importantly, we measure pure Aharonov-Bohm interference in the integer QHE, a major technical challenge in finite size FP interferometers. We find that integer edge modes exhibit high visibility interference due to relatively large velocities and long phase coherence lengths. With tunable QPCs and FQHE at hand, our device provides a versatile platform for interferometer studies in vdW heterostructures and enables future experiments accessing abelian and non-abelian quasiparticles.

Previously, interlayer coupled integer quantum Hall effect has been observed in coupled GaAs quantum wells and more recently in coupled graphene double-layers under strong magnetic fields. This interlayer integer quantum Hall effect can also be viewed as exciton Bose-Einstein condensate phase (BEC). In this work, exploiting the strong Coulomb interaction across atomic thin hBN layers and drastically enhanced sample quality by dual graphite gates, we discover surprising and unexpected interlayer coupled FQH effects (Fig.2). We found that the observed interlayer FQH states can be explained by coupled composite fermions (CF). Remarkably, we also discover a BEC of CF excitonic pairs and a ‘semi-quantized’ quantum Hall state due to the pairing of anyonic quasiparticles in two layers. The newly discovered interlayer FQH in a double-layer system will open an entirely new research direction of FQH study. The properties of the discovered states await further investigation. The rich phase diagram of double-layer quantum Hall systems invites further pursuits of new topological states.

**BEC-BCS Crossover in magneto-exciton condensation in graphene double layer:** In fermionic systems, superconductivity and superfluidity are enabled through the condensation of fermion pairs. The nature of this condensate can be tuned by varying the pairing strength, with
weak coupling yielding a BCS-like condensate and strong coupling resulting in a BEC-like process. However, demonstration of this cross-over has remained elusive in electronic systems. Recently, we study graphene double-layers separated by an atomically thin insulator. Under applied magnetic field, electrons and holes couple across the barrier to form bound magneto-excitons whose pairing strength can be continuously tuned by varying the effective layer separation (Fig. 3). Using temperature-dependent Coulomb drag and counter-flow current measurements, we demonstrate the capability to tune the magneto-exciton condensate through the entire weak-coupling to strong-coupling phase diagram. Our results establish magneto-exciton condensates in graphene as a model platform to study the crossover between two Bosonic quantum condensate phases in a solid state system.

**Future Plans**

To extend our success beyond our ongoing work, we propose a set of research aims to explore novel physical phenomena stemming from the Correlated many-body quantum states in graphene. The near future plans include:

- Investigation of fractional quantum Hall interference with gate controlled quasi particle density control in the anti-dot geometry
- Josephson coupling between two different magneto-exciton condensation states.
- Electrical and thermoelectrical transport in strongly correlated graphene quantum structures for realization of SYK state

**References**

Publications


Spectroscopy of degenerate one-dimensional electrons in carbon nanotubes

Prof. Junichiro Kono, William Marsh Rice University, Houston, TX

Program Scope

The goal of this research program is to understand the fundamental properties of degenerate one-dimensional (1-D) electrons in single-wall carbon nanotubes (SWCNTs). SWCNTs provide an ideal 1-D environment in which to study many-body physics. Semiconducting SWCNTs exhibit rich optical spectra dominated by extremely stable 1-D excitons, whereas metallic SWCNTs contain massless 1-D carriers with ultralong mean-free paths. Despite a large number of electrical, optical, and magnetic studies of SWCNTs during the last two decades, most of the predicted exotic properties of interacting 1-D electrons have yet to be observed, and some of the reported experimental results remain highly controversial.

Recent Progress

Thermoelectric (TE) materials convert heat into electricity and vice versa, offering great potential for waste heat recovery and solid-state cooling. TE materials are usually evaluated by the $ZT$ factor, defined as $ZT = S^2\sigma T\kappa^{-1}$, where $S$ is the Seebeck coefficient, $\sigma$ is the electrical conductivity, $\kappa$ is the thermal conductivity, and $T$ is the temperature. While previous studies on thermoelectric materials have primarily focused on reducing $\kappa$ to improve $ZT$, enhancing the power factor ($PF$), defined as $PF = S^2\sigma$, is more important for certain applications such as energy harvesting applications and active cooling.

In addition to the basic TE properties, practical applications require other considerations, such as toxicity, flexibility, and scalability. Compared to conventional inorganic (e.g., Bi$_2$Te$_3$ and its alloys) and organic-like (e.g., monolayer graphene and ultrathin FeSe) TE materials, macroscopically ordered CNT assemblies with superb thermal and mechanical properties offer high TE performance, flexibility, and scalability simultaneously. However, experimentally measured $PF$ for CNT assemblies has remained small, presumably due to low $\sigma$ originating from poor sample morphology.

Here, we studied the TE properties of macroscopic weavable CNT fibers. These neat CNT fibers simultaneously possess a high degree of CNT alignment, a high density, a high CNT aspect ratio (length per diameter), and a low level of impurities, leading to ultrahigh electrical conductivity, $\sigma > 10$ MS m$^{-1}$. We tuned the Fermi energy ($E_F$) to the vicinity of a 1-D van Hove singularity (VHS) through a chemical treatment to maximize $S$, obtaining $PF$ as high as 14 ± 5 mW m$^{-1}$ K$^{-2}$. This is the highest $PF$ value achieved for any CNT system and approaching the...
highest values reported for 2-D materials. We developed a theoretical model to explain the \( E_F \) dependence of \( \text{PF} \) and validated it with finer \( E_F \) tuning using electrolyte gating.\(^9\)

CNTs used to fabricate fibers mainly contained double-wall CNTs (DWCNTs) with an average outer (inner) wall diameter of 1.8 ± 0.2 nm (0.9 ± 0.1 nm). A solution spinning method\(^10\) was used to spin CNTs into a continuous fiber. CNTs were first dissolved in chlorosulfonic acid (CSA) to create a spin dope. The dope was then filtered and extruded into a coagulant. Finally, the coagulated fiber was collected onto a rotating drum. This method produced meters (>100 m) of fiber with densely packed and highly aligned CNTs, as shown in Fig. 1a. The average diameter of the fiber was determined to be 8.9 ± 0.9 μm. The CNTs inside the solution spun fiber have a high aspect ratio, as well as a low impurity density, and are highly crystalline, leading to exceptional mechanical (tensile strength of 4.2 ± 0.2 GPa) and electrical (\( \sigma > 10 \text{ MS m}^{-1} \)) properties while retaining flexibility.\(^10\)

Figures 1: Thermoelectric properties of densely packed and highly aligned CNT fibers. a SEM image of a CNT fiber. b Schematic of the experimental setup used for measuring the electrical conductivity (\( \sigma \)) and Seebeck coefficient (\( S \)) of CNT fibers. c Measured \( S \) and d corresponding power factor (\( \text{PF} = S^2 \sigma \)) as a function of \( \sigma \) for four CNT fibers that underwent different chemical treatments: Iodine monochloride (ICl) doped (solid blue triangles), as-produced (solid black circles), annealed at 350 °C (open red squares), and annealed at 500 °C (solid red squares). e Comparison of reported \( \text{PF} \) values for various CNT samples with \( \sigma \). \( \text{PF} \) values of Bi\(_2\)Te\(_3\) alloys\(^2\), graphene\(^10\), and FeSe\(^11\) serve as references. f Comparison of reported \( \text{PF} \) values for representative materials with the thermal conductivity (\( \kappa \)) at 300 K with a temperature difference (\( \Delta T \)) of 1 K\(^1\).

To tune \( E_F \), we heavily p-doped as-produced CNT fibers with CSA during the solution spinning process resulting in \( \sigma \) of 11 ± 2 MS m\(^{-1}\). Doping an as-produced CNT fiber with iodine
monochloride (ICl) increased the value of $\sigma$ to $16 \pm 3$ MS m$^{-1}$ through further p-type doping, while annealing them at a temperature of 350 °C (500 °C) decreased $\sigma$ to $5.6 \pm 1.1$ MS m$^{-1}$ ($2.7 \pm 0.5$ MS m$^{-1}$) through dedoping.

Figure 1b shows the schematic of the experimental setup to measure the $\sigma$ and $S$ of these CNT fibers at room temperature under vacuum. The measured $S$ values were all positive, indicating p-type carriers. Figure 1c shows a monotonic decrease of $S$ with increasing $\sigma$, resulting in a decrease of $PF$ with $\sigma$ (Fig. 1d). The highest $S$ was obtained for the CNT fiber annealed at 500 °C. The maximum $PF$ value, $14 \pm 5$ mW m$^{-1}$ K$^{-2}$, is the highest value ever achieved for any CNT sample. Figure 1e summarizes the room-temperature $PF$ values reported for different CNT systems with $\sigma$. Our value is over three times larger than that of Bi$_2$Te$_3$, the commercially used inorganic p-type TE material ($\sim$4.5 mW m$^{-1}$ K$^{-2}$), and is approaching the highest $PF$ achieved at room temperature by 2-D materials: monolayer graphene (36.6 mW m$^{-1}$ K$^{-2}$). It is important to note that the giant $PF$ in this work was observed in macroscopic samples ($\sim$1 cm length), whereas the highest $PF$ reported for 2D materials has been measured in microscopic samples (typically in μm-scale).

Furthermore, the high $PF$ observed is promising for use in active cooling, leveraging the high thermal conductivity (580 W m$^{-1}$ K$^{-1}$) of the CNT fibers. TE active cooling requires a material with large $\kappa$ and large $PF$, simultaneously, to maximize $\kappa_{eff}$. However, no existing TE materials satisfy this requirement, as shown in Fig. 1f. Conventional TE cooling materials have relatively large $PF$, but small $\kappa$.

Finally, we demonstrated the weavability and scalability of the CNT fibers by fabricating a textile thermoelectric generator sewn into the fabric, capable of turn on a light-emitting diode.

**Future Plans**

Our next steps include understanding the fundamental properties of quantum degenerate ($E_F \gg k_B T$) 1-D electrons in SWCNTs, where $E_F$ is the Fermi energy and $k_B$ is the Boltzmann constant. Recent advances in separation and sorting techniques have allowed researchers to prepare highly enriched, single-chirality macroscopic ensembles of SWCNTs. This impressive progress is revolutionizing the field of CNT optics, enabling detailed chirality-dependent spectroscopy studies that were previously impossible to perform. While many of the features in prior studies were obscured due to the many different chiralities present in the samples, in highly enriched samples these features are better resolved, allowing one to study the intrinsic behaviors of 1-D electrons, phonons, and excitons in far greater detail. We will be trying to fabricate single crystals of single-chirality SWCNTs. Such crystals are expected to exhibit new phenomena arising from the intrinsically 1-D nature of the interacting electrons in these systems in a chirality-specific manner. Moreover, the availability of highly purified single-chirality SWCNTs opens up new possibilities for the development of optoelectronic devices that are useful for optical communications, spectroscopy, imaging, and sensing.
References

1. Liu, W. et al. n-type thermoelectric material Mg$_2$Sn$_{0.75}$Ge$_{0.25}$ for high power generation. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* **112**, 3269–3274 (2015).


Publications


Superconductivity and Magnetism

Materials Science Division, Argonne National Laboratory, 9700 S. Cass Ave., Lemont IL 60439

Program Scope

This program explores novel physical phenomena associated with superconductivity, magnetism, and their interactions, determines the origins of these occurrences and designs innovative functionalities for superconductivity. The broad range of physical effects at the intersection of superconductivity and magnetism in bulk crystals, thin films and artificial hybrid heterostructures constitutes a rich platform to explore, discover and control new behaviors. Furthermore, the boundaries between superconductivity and magnetism are fluid, with thematically interconnected phenomena in magnetic superconductors, vortex matter, and superconducting/ferromagnetic hybrid heterostructures. Our current program has three main objectives: (1) explore and determine the characteristics of bulk and nanostructured topological superconductors, (2) tune the topology of magnetic high-\(T_c\) superconductors to evoke Majorana fermions. (3) pursue innovative hybrid FM/SC structures and nanostructures for microelectronics and exploit magnon-Cooper pair dynamics in search of new effects and functionalities. A major goal is to discover new topological materials/architectures that can be transformative to the current enterprise related to quantum computing and quantum information science. Below, we highlight our research area on unique architectures related to flux quantum control in hybrid FM/SC structures.

Recent Progress

The flux quanta or vortex matter in type II superconductors control the electromagnetic behavior of all applied superconductors. Mitigation of vortex liquid flow in high temperature superconductors constitutes an important scientific challenge to enhance critical currents. Furthermore, with the emergence of vortices that can harbor Majorana bound states in topological superconductors, the importance of vortex-braiding and dissipation has risen to the forefront in the race for novel quantum computers based on topological superconductors. Our current research builds upon our recent advances in controlling flux quanta in artificial spin ice (ASI) based ferromagnetic/superconducting (FM/SC) heterostructure that can in-situ reconfigure the vortex lattice structure to create electronic rectification effects and tailored geometric frustration [1, 2]. We fabricated a spatially reconfigurable magnetic potential utilizing a pinwheel ASI structure on top of a MoGe superconducting film to explore new functionalities. The pinwheel structure is comprised of an array of permalloy nano-magnetic bars [350 nm (l) x 80 nm (w) x 25 nm (d)] in two designs, one rotated at 45 degrees from the other as shown in Figure. 1 in a microbridge format for transport measurements (Fig. 1). The poles of the nanomagnets acts as an attractive/repulsive potential for the flux quanta. An in-plane magnetic field of \(H_{xy} = 3\) kOe directed at different angles is used to in-situ reconstitute the magnetic charges of the nanomagnets to form a magnetic chain.
structure (attractive/repulsive potential valleys/ridges). Applying an out-of-plane field induces vortices. The strong interaction between magnetic charges and superconducting vortices allows significant modification of the transport properties of the underlying superconducting thin film. For the top left pinwheel pattern shown in Fig. 1a, with the current directed along the microbridge with an applied out-of-plane field, the Lorentz force pushes the vortices along the magnetic chains and across the chains, constituting an easy and hard direction for vortex motion, depending on the in-situ configuration of the magnetic chain directions (Hy and Hz) respectively as shown in Fig. 1b. Hence by rotating the in-plane magnetic field, a switching behavior can be observed in the electronic response (Fig. 1c top panel). Furthermore, the phase of the switching behavior inverts at higher out-of-plane magnetic fields (Fig. 1c bottom panel) as the enhanced vortex-vortex interaction can squeeze vortices between the horizontal magnetic chain structures, consistent with our molecular dynamics (MD) simulations of vortex behavior.

In addition to the switching of vortex motion, the alternating row-by-row attractive potential valleys and repulsive potential ridges provide a perfect system for guided vortex motion. Since vortices are favored to move along the attractive potential valleys, we can tailor the path of moving vortices to deviate from their nominal direction given by the Lorentz force. For this purpose, we designed a vortex Hall device in which vortices could have a longitudinal component of the motion under a transverse driving force. We designed a pinwheel ASI array that is rotated by 45° from the one shown in the top left panel of Fig. 1 and shown in the top right panel. Here, the pinwheel ASI array produces diagonally oriented magnetic charge chains whose orientation can be in-situ switched between -45° and +45° by an in-plane field (Fig. 2a). Since the motion of vortices induces a voltage perpendicular to their moving direction, a longitudinal vortex motion results in a transverse (Hall) voltage. This allows us to detect the vortex Hall effect using the same conventional six-probe electrical contact configuration as that used for investigating the electric charge Hall effect. We measured the magnetic field (out-of-plane) and current dependences of the Hall voltages at −45° and +45° orientations of ASI’s charge chains as shown in Fig. 2b. Clear Hall voltage signals are observed, indicating the realization of the vortex Hall effect. The Hall signal shows interesting behavior with positive and negative Hall voltage values over the magnetic field...
and current maps. Here, the Lorentz force generated by horizontal electrical currents, is in the vertical direction, and the magnetic charge chains produce force with the direction perpendicular to the chains, preventing vortices from moving across the chains. The resultant force drives the vortices in a diagonal direction, which results in a horizontal vortex velocity, leading to a measurable Hall voltage signal. The horizontal components of the vortex motion are in the opposite directions for the case of $-45^\circ$ and $+45^\circ$ magnetic charge chains, resulting in inverted polarities of the Hall signals. Since the corresponding transverse components of vortex velocities are equivalent under both $\pm 45^\circ$ magnetic charge chain configurations, the longitudinal voltages are identical for the two cases. Switching of the Hall signal polarity can also be obtained by rotating the in-plane fields to change the orientation of the magnetic charge chains, similar to Fig. 1c. Furthermore, besides reversing Hall signals by tuning the ASI’s states, the Hall signals can also be reversed by increasing the out-of-plane magnetic field. The sign of the Hall voltage inverts at high magnetic fields as compared to low magnetic fields, again attributed to the strong vortex–vortex interactions. Our MD simulations for low and high fields (Fig. 2c, d) demonstrate that the horizontal component of vortex motion reverses with field. The reversal of the Hall signal with increasing magnetic fields cannot occur for electronic charges, such as electrons or holes and is a unique property of superconducting vortices. Furthermore, with superconducting vortices, reversing the magnetic field would flip their polarity and the Lorentz force acting on them, causing the vortices to move in the opposite direction along the chains. Thus, reversal of the magnetic field orientation will not change the polarity of the Hall voltage signal, giving rise to the mirror symmetry with respect to the zero magnetic field line in Fig. 2b, in contrast to the Hall effect from electronic charges, which shows a reversed Hall voltage when the magnetic field is reversed.

Future Plans

In future work, we plan to explore spin-waves in FM/SC hybrid structures with new ASI lattice structures to investigate the interaction between the spin-waves and local flux quanta. We also
plan to explore high fidelity flux quanta control in a more complex magnetic geometry as shown in Fig. 3 with a ‘T’ and ‘I’ letter-shaped permalloy structure deposited on a niobium film to create a labyrinth-like flux motion. Preliminary magneto-optical images show emergence of a complex vortex flow dynamics which can be controlled with an in-plane magnetic field to a high degree of precision. In addition to magnetic charges, we have recently demonstrated that nano-blindholes can be utilized to create novel electronic behavior such as a superconducting diode effect using conformal-mapped nanoholes [4]. By combining nanoholes with magnetic charges, we show a schematic in Fig. 3c that could potentially be used to collectively braid vortices by simply rotating an in-plane magnetic field.

In summary, our work on FM/SC hybrid structures could lead to novel phenomena and physics, such as reconfigurable dynamic vortex Mott transitions [5]. The method demonstrated here for tuning vortex motion could also be applied to other topological charges such as magnetic skyrmions [6], providing a universal and convenient approach to design new reprogrammable functionalities in magnetic particle systems. These heterostructures can also be incorporated into hybrid FM/SC resonators to probe magnon dynamics for quantum information processes [7, 8].

References
1. Tuning edge-localized spin waves in magnetic microstripes by proximate magnetic structures
Zhizhi Zhang, Michael Vogel, M Benjamin Jungfleisch, Axel Hoffmann, Yan Nie, Valentine Novosad, Physical Review B 100(17) 174434 (Nov 2019)

2. Magnetization-governed magnetoresistance anisotropy in the topological semimetal CeBi
Yang-Yang Lyu, Fei Han, Zhi-Li Xiao, Jing Xu, Yong-Lei Wang, Hua-Bing Wang, Jin-Ke Bao, Duck Young Chung, Mingda Li, Ivar Martin, Ulrich Welp, Mercouri G. Kanatzidis, and Wai-Kwong Kwok, Physical Review B100, 180407(R) (Nov 2019)

3. Spin-wave frequency division multiplexing in an yttrium iron garnet microstripe magnetized by inhomogeneous field,
Zhizhi Zhang, Michael Vogel, José Holand, M. Benjamin Jungfleisch, Changjiang Liu, Yi Li, John E. Pearson, Ralu Divan, Wei Zhang, Axel Hoffmann, Yan Nie, and Valentyn Novosad, Applied Physics Letters 115, 232402 (Dec 2019)


Physical Review B 101, 064508 (Feb 2020)

6. Nodeless superconducting gap in the candidate topological superconductor Sn$_{1-x}$In$_x$Te for $x=0.7$, M. P. Smylie, Kaya Kobayashi, T. Takahashi, C. Chaparro, A. Snezhko, W.-K. Kwok, and U. Welp,
Physical Review B 101, 094513 (Mar 2020)


11. Charge density wave and superconductivity competition in Lu$_5$Ir$_4$Si$_{10}$: A proton irradiation study, Maxime Leroux, Vivek Mishra, Christine Opagiste, Pierre Rodi`ere, Asghar Kayani, Wai-Kwong Kwok and Ulrich Welp, Physical Review B 102, 094519, (Sept 2020)


20. Interface roughness governed negative magnetoresistances in two-dimensional electron gases in AlGaN/GaN heterostructures, Ting-Ting Wang, Sining Dong, Zhi-Li Xiao, Chong Li, Wen-Cheng Yue, Bin-Xi Liang, Fei-Fan Xu, Xiao-Li Lu, Jianhua Li, Chenguang Wang, Zixiong Yuan, Yong-Lei Wang, Song-Lin Li, Guo-Zhu Sun, Bin-Liu, Hai Lu, Hua-Bing Wang, Wai-Kwong Kwok, Physical Review Materials 5, 064003 (June 2021)
Symmetry Breaking in Two-Dimensional Flat-band Systems
for Spin and Charge Transport

PI: Chun Ning (Jeanie) Lau
co-PI: Marc Bockrath
Department of Physics, The Ohio State University, Columbus, OH 43210

Program Scope
In a flat band system, the charge carriers’ energy-momentum relation is very weakly dispersive. The resultant large density of states and the dominance of Coulomb potential energy relative to the kinetic energy often favor the formation of strongly correlated electron states. Such strong electronic correlations and competition between different degrees of freedom give rise to the formation of many interesting many-body phases, such as ferromagnetism, nematicity, antiferromagnetism, superconductivity, and charge density waves.

The advent of 2D materials has enabled unprecedented engineering and exploration of flat bands via control of layer thickness, magnetic field, and twisting. Building on past accomplishments, in this program and seek to create, engineer, and control the correlated states in flat band systems in 2D materials and heterostructures, and to exploit these states for transport of spins, charges and Cooper pairs. In the first thrust, we will focus on flat bands generated by magnetic fields that quench the charge carriers’ kinetic energy. We plan to investigate the transport of spin degrees of freedom through the antiferromagnetic insulating states in monolayer and bilayer graphene[1, 2], with the goal of achieving electrical control of magnetic switching. By coupling trilayer graphene to superconductors, we will also engineer devices that host the much sought-after Majorana fermions[3] and may enable fault tolerant quantum computation.

The second thrust aims at investigating the correlated insulating states in few-layer graphene and superlattices. In the single particle picture, these systems are predicted to be metals, yet they are electrical insulators due to the strong electronic interactions. Here we will investigate the quantum Hall insulator and insulator-metal transition in tetralayer graphene, and the correlated insulator state in twisted bilayer graphene[4-7]. The latter system is particularly intriguing, since, by stacking two pieces of graphene at slightly different orientation, it becomes both a superconductor and an insulator, where the transition is tunable by charge density.

We will study these systems by transport measurements of high quality devices and varying temperatures, magnetic field, electric field, bias, charge density and disorder. These experiments will provide a comprehensive investigation of the many novel phenomena produced by electron-electron interactions in these exciting materials, and harness their unique properties for quantum information applications. Successful implementation of the project will be a major step forward in our fundamental knowledge of electron correlation and many-body physics in materials, which is important for physics, material science, engineering and energy science.

Recent Progress
In the past two years, we have made significant progress in our studies of ultra-clean ultra-clean graphene devices that are either suspended or supported on hexagonal BN substrates. Some of the works are highlighted below.

1. Helical Edge States and Quantum Phase Transitions in Tetralayer Graphene
Helical conductors with spin-momentum locking are promising platforms for Majorana fermions. Here we report observation of two topologically distinct phases supporting helical edge states in charge neutral Bernal-stacked tetralayer graphene in Hall bar and Corbino geometries. As the magnetic field \( B \) and out-of-plane displacement field \( D \) are varied, we observe a phase diagram consisting of an insulating phase and two metallic phases, with 0, 1 and 2 helical edge states, respectively. These phases are accounted for by a theoretical model that relates their conductance to spin-polarization plateaus. Transitions between them arise from a competition among inter-layer hopping, electrostatic and exchange interaction energies. Our work highlights the complex competing symmetries and the rich quantum phases in few-layer graphene. This work is published by Physical Review Letters and selected as Editor’s Suggestion.

2. Substrate-Dependent Band Structures in Trilayer Graphene/hBN Heterostructures
The tight-binding (TB) model has been spectacularly successful in elucidating the electronic and optical properties of a vast number of materials. Within the TB model, the hopping parameters that determine much of the band structure are often taken as constants. Here, using ABA-stacked trilayer (TLG) graphene as the model system, we show that, contrary to conventional wisdom, the hopping parameters and therefore band structures are not constants, but are systematically variable depending on their relative alignment angle between hexagonal BN (hBN). Moreover, addition or removal of the hBN substrate results in an inversion of the K and K’ valley in TLG’s lowest Landau level (LL). Our work illustrates the oft-ignored and rather surprising impact of the substrates on band structures of 2D materials. This work is published by Physical Review Letters.

Fig. 1. (Left) Electronic phase diagram of tetralayer graphene, plotting \( R_{xx}(D, B) \) at \( n=D=0 \), different phases are labeled I, II and III. The unit is kΩ. (Right) \( R_{xx}(B) \) at \( n=D=0 \) at selected temperatures.

Fig. 2. Landau fan of two trilayer graphene devices showing different crossing points, indicating substrate-dependent hopping parameters.
3. Strange metal behavior of the Hall angle in twisted bilayer graphene

Twisted bilayer graphene (TBG) with interlayer twist angles near the magic angle ≈1.08° hosts flat bands and exhibits correlated states including Mott-like insulators, superconductivity, and magnetism. A linear-in-temperature normal state resistivity in TBG has been attributed to an exotic Planckian dissipation mechanism but can be equally well explained in terms of conventional electron-phonon scattering. To address this issue, we perform combined temperature-dependent transport measurements of both the longitudinal and Hall resistivities in near-magic-angle TBG. While the observed longitudinal resistivity follows linear temperature $T$ dependence consistent with previous reports, the Hall resistance shows an anomalous $T$ dependence with the cotangent of the Hall angle $\cot \Theta_H \propto T^2$. Boltzmann theory for quasiparticle transport predicts that both the resistivity and $\cot \Theta_H$ should have the same $T$ dependence, contradicting the observed behavior. This failure of quasiparticle-based theories is reminiscent of other correlated strange metals such as cuprates.

4. Quantum Hall Effect Measurement of Spin–Orbit Coupling Strengths in Ultraclean Bilayer Graphene/WSe$_2$ Heterostructures

We study proximity-induced spin–orbit coupling (SOC) in bilayer graphene/few-layer WSe$_2$ heterostructure devices. Contact mode atomic force microscopy (AFM) cleaning yields ultraclean interfaces and high-mobility devices. In a perpendicular magnetic field, we measure the quantum Hall effect to determine the Landau level structure in the presence of out-of-plane Ising and in-plane Rashba SOC. A distinct Landau level crossing pattern emerges when tuning the charge density and displacement field independently with dual gates, originating from a layer-selective SOC proximity effect. Analyzing the Landau level crossings and measured inter-Landau level energy gaps yields the proximity-induced SOC energy scale. The Ising SOC is $\sim 2.2$ meV, 100 times higher than the intrinsic SOC in graphene, whereas its sign is consistent with theories predicting a dependence of SOC on interlayer twist angle. The Rashba SOC is $\sim 15$ meV. Finally, we infer the magnetic field dependence of the inter-Landau level Coulomb interactions. These ultraclean bilayer graphene/WSe$_2$ heterostructures provide a high mobility system with the potential to realize novel topological electronic states and manipulate spins in nanostructures. This work was published by *Nano Letters* (https://pubs.acs.org/doi/abs/10.1021/acs.nanolett.9b02445)

5. Correlated insulating and superconducting states in twisted bilayer graphene below the magic angle

The emergence of flat bands and correlated behaviors in “magic angle” twisted bilayer graphene (tBLG) has sparked tremendous interest, though its many aspects are under intense debate. Here
we report observation of both superconductivity and the Mott-like insulating state in a tBLG device with a twist angle of ~0.93°, which is smaller than the magic angle by 15%. At an electron concentration of ±5 electrons/moiré unit cell, we observe a narrow resistance peak with an activation energy gap ~0.1 meV. This indicates additional correlated insulating state, and is consistent with theory predicting a high-energy flat band. At doping of ±12 electrons/moiré unit cell we observe resistance peaks arising from the Dirac points in the spectrum. Our results reveal that the “magic” range of tBLG is in fact larger than what is previously expected, and provide a wealth of new information to help decipher the strongly correlated phenomena observed in tBLG. This work is published by Science Advances. 

(https://advances.sciencemag.org/content/5/9/eaaw9770)

Future Plans

Apart from the general direction outlined in the first section, our immediate plans for the next year include investigation of

- spin transport mechanism in graphene quantum Hall antiferromagnet
- Josephson junctions based on trilayer graphene
- superconductivity in graphene-based moiré systems

References

Two-year Publications Supported by BES


Oxide Quantum Heterostructures

Ho Nyung Lee (PI), Matt Brahlek, Gyula Eres, Hu Miao, and T. Zac Ward

Oak Ridge National Laboratory, Oak Ridge, TN 37831

Program Scope

The controlled synthesis of interfaces in oxide heterostructures with a wide variety of oxide-based quantum materials provides tremendous opportunities for producing materials with remarkable physical properties and functionalities. The overarching goal of this project is to understand, control, and exploit the electronic, magnetic, and structural interactions of oxide quantum heterostructures through interfacial coupling. To address this goal, this project focuses on the following specific aims: (1) Exploit spin orbit coupling and lattice symmetry to develop oxide heterostructures with novel quantum phenomena, (2) Create novel electronic ground states by interfacial charge transfer and orbital coupling, and (3) Understand strain coupling to develop novel ferroic quantum materials. Particular topical emphasis will be on studying the spin orbit coupling, Dzyaloshinskii-Moriya interaction, anomalous Hall states, topologically non-trivial states, and spin and charge transport. These quantum phenomena will be studied by combining the strong correlations of 3d transition metal oxides (TMOs) with the strong spin-orbit coupling of heavy elements containing 5d TMOs. Underpinning this work is a unique combination of experimental expertise, in particular, in the growth of epitaxial oxides using pulsed-laser epitaxy and detailed characterization of the physical properties by in-house equipment, neutron scattering, and optical and x-ray spectroscopy. Ultimately, the outcome of this work will result in enhanced understanding of interfacial behaviors and functionalities in oxide quantum heterostructures, providing guidance in the development of novel quantum materials for next-generation information and energy technologies.

Recent Progress

The research in this project is focused on the discovery of new materials and phenomena arising from well-controlled, functionally cross-coupled interfaces. In particular, we have focused on the development of interfacial heterostructures and their emerging electronic, ionic, magnetic, and structural properties. A combination of precision synthesis, theoretical and experimental in situ and post-growth characterization methods was used to gain insight into charge transfer, interface structure, electronic and ionic transport. The major studies include understanding the interfacial magnetism in correlated oxide heterostructures. Special emphasis was on understanding and controlling non-colinear spin structures and magnetism in 3d-5d correlated oxide heterostructures by modifying the degree of the Dzyaloshinskii-Moriya interaction through interfacial symmetry modifications. This project also developed a novel synthesis route for growing nanobrush architectures designed to form high-density oxygen vacancies and tailoring magnetic anisotropy. The interface between magnetic materials and topological insulators in thin films grown by molecular-beam epitaxy was studied to understand the formation of exotic
phases of matter that enable functionality through manipulation of strong spin polarized transport. In the following, examples of the recent focus areas of this project on developing novel oxide quantum heterostructures are presented. The overall goal is to understand how to co-design correlated and topological states of matter by exploiting the interplay between symmetry, correlation, and topology in oxide- and chalcogenide-based quantum heterostructures.

**Correlated Oxide Dirac Semimetal in the Extreme Quantum Limit**

The combination of symmetry, correlation and topology is predicted to realize novel quantum states of matter. Despite a variety of experimental attempts to reshape the wave function topology and to induce entangled quantum states that intertwine charge, spin and orbital degrees of freedom, only a handful of materials have been identified and continue to be debated and explored as candidate correlated topological materials. In this work, the strain-induced symmetry modification (Fig. 1) in correlated oxide SrNbO$_3$ thin films and their emerging topological band structure as a proof of an oxide-based Dirac semimetal is studied. A recent report on bulk 5$d$-based CaIrO$_3$ as an oxide Dirac semimetal is a promising discovery for the realization of oxide-based correlated topological quantum materials (CTQMs) as this bulk material revealed the hallmark signature of high mobility for the first time from any oxide-based candidates [1]. In this system, correlated electrons are reported to reach the quantum limit. However, the key signature for localization of Dirac electrons, i.e., fractional quantum states with high effective mass, has not been observed. The discovery of a material system that obeys fractional statistics, which cannot be understood from the noninteracting limit, is highly important for two reasons. It can deepen our understanding of many-body interactions and provide components relevant to quantum computing applications.
Some of the fractional states, for example 5/2 and 12/5 fractional states, are expected to have a non-abelian quasiparticle, which is the most basic ingredient for topological quantum computing, along with Majorana fermions in topological superconductors. Since CaIrO$_3$ is a 5d-TMO, we presume the correlation effect may not be strong enough. Therefore, we study 4$d$ based TMOs, which are a class of materials that have not been much explored, as they may provide a good balance between the strong correlation and SOC. In this PI meeting, strain-induced symmetry modification in correlated oxide SrNbO$_3$ thin films creates an emerging topological band structure will be presented. Dirac electrons in strained SrNbO$_3$ films revealed ultra-high mobility ($\mu_{\text{max}} \approx 100,000$ cm$^2$/Vs), exceptionally small effective mass ($m^* \sim 0.04m_e$), and non-zero Berry phase [2]. More importantly, strained SrNbO$_3$ films reached the extreme quantum limit, exhibiting a sign of fractional occupation of Landau levels and giant mass enhancement (Fig. 2). Our results suggest that symmetry-modified SrNbO$_3$ is a rare example of correlated-oxide Dirac semimetals, in which strong correlation of Dirac electrons leads to the realization of novel correlated topological QMs.

**Epitaxial growth and atomic-scale control of triangular-lattice metallic delafossites**

The epitaxial growth of metallic delafossites was achieved, (Fig. 3) where it was found that high-quality materials require a careful balance of growth conditions and interfacial symmetry control [3]. The natural layering of metallically bonded 2D layers and edge-sharing transition metal octahedra on a triangular lattice impart intriguing physical properties, particularly extremely high conductivity, novel magnetic states, and strongly
intercoupling among the itinerate electrons and localized magnetic states. While the unique layered structure interleaving the triangular metallic A layers and the oxidized BO$_2$ layers is interesting, there are challenges in synthesizing high-quality materials. Particularly, for A = Pd, requires careful balance since oxidizing the Pd to the 1+ state requires high oxygen pressure, yet too high oxygen pressure (>mTorr) causes Pd-deficiency due to sublimation the PdO. Further, we have found that nearly single phase PdCrO$_2$ can be grown using pulsed laser deposition when a proper buffer layer was used to template the delafossite structure, which open routes to single phase materials. The ability to control these materials down to the single layer limit creates routes to addressing many fundamental questions in correlated materials.

**Future Plans**

The grand challenge we are facing now lies in the combination of electronic correlation and topology to realize correlated topological quantum states (CTQS). There are fundamentally two possible routes to CTQS: (1) creation of topological band structures in correlated materials and (2) realization of correlation-induced topological orders. However, there exists a significant knowledge gap in our understanding on how the electronic correlations manifest themselves in topologically protected band structures, hindering the realization of CTQS. Thus, we will focus on filling the knowledge gap on how to experimentally realize CTQMs and unveil their exotic physical properties. Thus, this project will focus on how to co-design correlated and topological states of matter by exploiting the interplay between symmetry, correlation, and topology in oxide- and chalcogenide-based quantum heterostructures. Two classes of materials systems, including transition metal oxide (TMO) based materials synthetized by pulsed-laser deposition (PLD) and intrinsic magnetic topological insulators (MTIs) grown by molecular-beam epitaxy (MBE), will be the main focus. The PLD approach will focus on gaining an understanding of how to create topological phases in correlated electron materials, including perovskites (SrNbO$_3$) and pyrochlores ($\text{Re}_2\text{Ir}_2\text{O}_7$, Re=rare earth), and delafossites (PdCoO$_2$ and PdCrO$_2$). The MBE approach will focus on identifying fundamental mechanisms to control the surface topological states in intrinsic magnetic topological materials ($\text{MnBi}_2\text{Te}_4$ and related heterostructures) using heterogeneities and interfacial coupling with oxide-based correlated materials. ORNL’s recent investment in the unique capability of 11 eV laser-based spin-ARPES directly connected with the PLD and MBE growth systems will further enable us to investigate the topological characteristics of candidate CTQMs.

**References**

Publications (selected from a total of 51 publications)


12. M. Brahlek, A. R. Mazza, K. C. Pitike, E. Skoropata, J. Lapano, G. Eres, V. R. Cooper, and T. Z. Ward, Unexpected crystalline homogeneity from the disordered bond network in La(Cr$_{0.2}$Mn$_{0.2}$Fe$_{0.2}$Co$_{0.2}$Ni$_{0.2}$)O$_{3}$ films, Phys. Rev. Mater. 4, 054407 (2020). (Editor’s Suggestion)


Investigating new routes to quantum disordered states

Minhyea Lee, University of Colorado Boulder

Program Scope Unconventional magnetic phases of matter lie at the forefront of advances in spintronics and quantum information processing. Applications in these fields require a complete understanding of the fundamental properties of both the ground and excited states of systems that can host one or more types of magnetic order, topological states, gapped or gapless quantum spin-liquid phases, and fractional excitations. This project aims to understand both magnetically ordered states with strong magnetic anisotropy and highly entangled quantum disordered states in proximity to the ordered phase. Leveraging intense magnetic fields and inherently large magnetic anisotropies, we investigate particularly the contributions from underlying lattice (phonons) that are not system-specific in a wide range of unconventional quantum magnets. This, in turn, offers a suite of probes for pinning down entangled and unconventional magnetic states that are highly sought after.

Recent Progress We have investigated the anisotropic magnetic response of an insulating 4f electronic system by measuring two key thermodynamic quantities, the magnetic susceptibility in the low-field limit [Fig. Top left] and the magnetotropic coefficients over very wide field and temperature ranges [Fig. Top right]. We have shown that the anisotropies in both quantities can be formulated within a set of anisotropic van Vleck (VV) coefficients, which arise as the second-order perturbative corrections of the Zeeman interaction to the zero-field crystal electric field (CEF) spectrum. This leads to the essential finding that the VV coefficients constitute independent physical quantities that describe the crucial magnetic properties of 4f spin systems across the full range of applied fields and extant anisotropies. We find that a proper account of the ground-state VV coefficients is indispensable for an accurate and unambiguous determination of the microscopic parameters governing the CEF Hamiltonian, a process for which otherwise few routes are known to date. The VV coefficients fulfill the vital function of unifying the low-field, low-temperature magnetic susceptibility with the high-field magnetotropic coefficients and CEF levels.

Fig. Temperature dependence of inverse magnetic susceptibility in CsYbSe₂ at taken 1 T (Top left) and magnetotropic coefficients as a function of field are shown in (Top right). Schematic energy level diagram under magnetic field is shown in Bottom.
In this sense their role as stand-alone physical quantities allowing a full interpretation of magnetic anisotropies has not been appreciated before.

Our experimental results highlight the value of the resonant torsion magnetometry (RTM) method, from which we extract the magnetototropic coefficients over these broad field and temperature ranges. They play the key role in obtaining a unique set of the coefficients of Stevens operators describing the microscopic CEF Hamiltonian with unprecedent fidelity. We reiterate that a fitting analysis must provide complete consistency from zero to high field and at all relevant temperatures, and our fits meet this challenge. With the full CEF spectrum in hand, we can examine the validity of different and popular approximations that have been applied to many materials. Specifically, we identify the limits of a Curie-Weiss fit to the temperature-dependence of the magnetic susceptibility and the boundaries of the effective pseudospin-1/2 description for systems with a ground-state Kramers doublet.

We have developed and applied our analysis for the material CsYbSe$_2$, which is a member of a family of Yb-delafossites displaying triangular-lattice geometry. Because the CEF levels of the Yb ion are four Kramers doublets, these compounds are leading candidates in the search for quantum spin-liquid (QSL) behavior [1, 2], and indeed the full CEF spectrum we obtain up to high fields [Fig. Bottom] reveals an intricate and anisotropic energy landscape amenable to unconventional magnetism. This spectrum allows one to construct a maximally informed pseudospin-1/2 model for the low-energy physics of the system, and within a minimal XXZ spin Hamiltonian we conclude that CsYbSe$_2$ is a strongly XY triangular antiferromagnet. While we await further experimental confirmation of this result, we note again that our analysis is applicable to a wide range of 4f materials with complex CEF spectra and especially with ground-state doublets allowing an effective spin-1/2 description, which should significantly expand the scope of the search for QSL phases.

**Future Plans** We are investigating the field dependence of thermal conductivity in CsYbSe$_2$ and identify a peculiar feature – a pronounced minimum in in-plane thermal conductivity as a function of field, only in temperature range of 4 K<T<~30 K. With the full CEF spectrum in hand from our RTM study, we consider a magnetoelastic coupling that enables the hybridized excitations between phonon and spin-flip of the lowest Kramers doublet under magnetic field. We find the minimum feature in the field dependence of thermal conductivity is not system-specific but generic for any system with 2 levels (e. g. the lowest Kramers doublet in CsYbSe$_2$), of which gap changes linearly to H, as long as phonon-phonon scattering is not too strong. Further investigations on other materials of the same situations and more elaborated correction based on the spin-phonon scattering model from our previous results [3] is under the way.
References


Publications

[1] Peter E. Siegfried, Mark Maus, Alexander C. Bornstein, Dirk Wulferding, Ryan E. Baumbach, Eric D. Bauer, Filip Ronning, Jeehoon Kim, and Minhyea Lee, “Hall effect, magnetic ac susceptibility and the evolution of topological magnetic bubble domains in the uniaxial-ferromagnet CeRu$_2$Ga$_2$B” (submitted)
[2] Christopher A. Pocs, Peter E. Siegfried, Jie Xing, Athena S. Sefat, Michael Hermele, Bruce Normand, and Minhyea Lee, “Systematic fitting of crystal-field levels and accurate extraction of quantum magnetic models in Yb-based triangular-lattice delafossites” (submitted)
Study of topological and unconventional superconductors in nanoscale

Qi Li

Department of Physics, Pennsylvania State University, University Park, PA 16802

Project scope

The goal of the project is to study proximity-induced superconductivity, quantum phenomena, and unconventional superconductors in several two-dimensional (2D) and nanoscale systems. The systems studied are either known topological insulators, 2D electron systems with large Rashba spin-orbit coupling (SOC), and thin films with enhanced $T_c$ from their bulk values. Several materials systems have been studied which include quantum transports in two-dimensional (2D) electron liquids at the SrTiO$_3$ (111) interfaces at high magnetic field which reaches the quantum limit; inducing superconductivity in topological insulator Bi$_2$Te$_3$ nanotubes, quantum anomalous Hall materials, and ferromagnetic metal nanowires; and superconductivity in very thin TiOx and monolayer FeSe, both of which have higher $T_c$ in thin films than that of the corresponding bulks. Most of the materials have been demonstrated or predicted to have topological states.

Transition metal oxides in the (111) orientation have recently attracted special interest because of their hexagonal structural symmetry, similar to topological insulator Bi$_2$Se$_3$ and graphene. In addition, large SOC and strong interplay between charge, spin, and lattice degrees of freedom may result in exotic phases, such as spin liquids and Mott topological insulators. We have developed a fabrication method to create 2D electron systems at the SrTiO$_3$ (111) interfaces with high mobility exceeding 20,000 cm$^2$V$^{-1}$s$^{-1}$. Pronounced Shubnikov-de Haas oscillations at high magnetic fields up to 35 T and down to 300 mK have been observed, which reaches the quantum limit at field between 12-19 T. We have studied inducing superconductivity in three systems, topological Bi$_2$Te$_3$ nanotubes, quantum anomalous Hall effect thin films, and magnetic Ni nanowires, using superconducting Nb films in contact with those materials to seek signatures of topological superconductivity and Majorana fermions. We have also studied superconductivity in two thin film systems: TiOx (111) thin films and monolayer FeSe, both of which have displayed much higher $T_c$ than that of the corresponding bulk material, highlighting the role interfaces and boundaries can play in enhancing $T_c$ in thin films. In addition, we have also synthesized MbB$_2$ thin films with $T_c$ of 40 K and high $H_{c2}$ on SrTiO$_3$ (111) in preparation for further studies on inducing superconductivity with high $T_c$ and $H_{c2}$ superconductors.

Recent Progress

Shubnikov-de Haas Oscillations into the Quantum Limit in Two-Dimensional Electron Systems at SrTiO$_3$ (111) Interfaces
We have developed a fabrication method using amorphous cap layers to form high mobility 2D electron liquid at (111)-oriented SrTiO$_3$ interface with the mobility exceeding to 20,000 cm$^2$V$^{-1}$s$^{-1}$. We find that amorphous insulating cap layers result in higher mobility than that of epitaxial structures, possibly due to minimum strain in the 2D electron systems. SrTiO$_3$ is a band insulator, but conducting interface can be formed at the interfaces with a variety of other insulators. We have studied the Shubnikov-de Haas (SdH) oscillations at National High Magnetic Field Lab up to 60 T (pulse field) and 35 T (DC field) and down to 300 mK. Owing to the high mobility of the samples, pronounced SdH oscillations can be observed from a relatively low magnetic field of ~ 2 T at low temperatures all the way to the last oscillation dip, beyond which no more oscillations exist. The last dip correspond to the quantum limit field where where all carriers are condensed in the lowest energy Landau level state. Four samples with different carrier densities have been measured. All samples reached quantum limit with the field ranging from 19.9 T to 12.6 T with reducing carrier densities. The electron system displays a single oscillation frequency as revealed by fast Fourier transformation (FFT) of the SdH oscillations. The results are shown in Fig. 1 and 2 for Sample A (see manuscript section). Further analysis of the results show the effective mass is $m^* = 1.46 \pm 0.05 \, m_e$. The positions of resistance dips and peaks have a linear relation with the Landau level index $n$ and the intercepts of the linear fits are very close to -0.2 for all samples, suggesting the non-zero Berry phase in the system, which is related to the degeneracy of electron states and Rashba SOC at the interface.

Achieving the lowest Landau level at relatively low field enables us to study the ultra-quantum limit transport which, to the best of our knowledge, has never been reached in SrTiO$_3$ (111) electron systems. There are two significant effects observed in this range: (1) A clear spin splitting at the last oscillation peak which becomes more pronounced at tilted field angles. This result is fitted by a model that considers Zeeman splitting and Rashba SOC with Lande’ factor $g$. 

![FIG. 1. Sheet resistance $R_s$ versus magnetic field at high magnetic field up to 35 T and 320 mK in Sample A. Upper inset: $R_s$ versus temperature.](image)

![FIG. 2. (a) $\Delta R_s/R_0$ has a periodicity in 1/B. Oscillations for Landau level $n \geq 2$ follows the trendline given by L-K formula. (b) Fast Fourier transformation of $\Delta R_s/R_0$. Inset: Landau fan diagram. The integer Landau level index ($n$) is assigned to the $n$-th oscillation dip. (c) $\Delta R_s/R_0 (1/B)$ at different temperatures. Inset: temperature dependence of the SdH FFT amplitude.](image)
= 0.29 and Rashba coefficient $\alpha = 0.6 \text{ meV} \cdot \text{nm}$. This yields the Rashba energy of 0.3 meV at the Fermi level. (2). The temperature dependence of the resistance changes from metallic to insulating behavior after reaching the quantum limit, indicating a metal to insulating state transition. At the same point, a significant change in the MR behavior also occurs; it undergoes a dramatic transition from a predominantly quadratic field dependence to an unsaturated linear field dependence with a very large MR exceeding 1400%. This indicates an insulating state in the quantum limit, possibly due to strong electron correlations when all carriers occupy the lowest Landau level state.

**Inducing superconductivity in topological and nanoscale systems**

**Inducing superconductivity in Bi$_2$Te$_3$ nanotube/Nb proximity coupled structures**

We studied induced superconductivity in a single Bi$_2$Te$_3$ nanotube with Nb contacts and different combinations of Nb and Au contacts by using e-beam lithography. We observed a sudden increase of the nanotube resistance when the Nb became superconducting, which disappeared when the temperature is above the Tc of Nb or the applied magnetic field is larger than the Hc$_2$ of Nb. This result is possibly related to the superconducting fluctuation effect (our measurements are limited to 2K and therefore cannot reach very low temperature to confirm a superconducting transition.). We have also participated in studying two other systems with Nb hybrid devices: a quantum anomalous Hall (QAH) insulator coupled to Nb, and Ni magnetic nanowires coupled to Nb. The results have been reported in the publication list.

**Superconductivity in thin films**

We have synthesized and studied superconductivity in two systems: Capping layer influence and isotropic in-plane upper critical field of the superconductivity at the FeSe/SrTiO$_3$ interface, and synthesizing high T$_c$ (~40K) MgB$_2$ thin films on SrTiO$_3$ (111) substrate using the Hybrid Physical and Chemical Vapor Deposition (HPCVD) technique developed previously.

**Future Plans**

We plan to study the nature of the insulating phases in ultra-quantum limit in SrTiO$_3$ (111) 2D electron liquid, such as whether it is Wigner crystal state or a nematic phase. We also plan to study quantum oscillations in other orientations and whether the quantum limit can be reached. On the superconductivity side, we plan to study superconductivity in SrTiO$_3$ (111) 2D electron systems and comparing the superconductivity with different orientations and the relationship between virgin carrier densities and the superconductivity. We will also seek for low temperature and high magnetic field measurements to see whether the sign of re-entrant superconductivity could be observed in the low Landau level states. We plan to complete the study of induced superconductivity and the anomalous effect observed in Bi$_2$Te$_3$ nanotubes at lower temperatures
where the resistance transition might be expected. With the establishment of growing MgB$\textsubscript{2}$ thin films with high $T_c$ and high $Hc_2$, we plan to study induced superconductivity in various topological samples using the higher $T_c$ contact with a goal to achieve topological superconductivity at higher temperatures.

Reference


Publications in the last two years (acknowledge DOE support)

3. Tej B. Limbu, Basant Chitara, Martha Garcia Cervantes, Jason D. Orlando, Shalini Kumari, Qi Li, Yongan Tang, and Fei Yan “Green synthesis of reduced Ti3C2Tx MXene nanosheets with enhanced conductivity, oxidation stability, and SERS activity”. J. Mat. Chem. C 8,4722 (2020).

Manuscript submitted (selected)

Identifying the signatures of topological superconductivity and fractional excitations in bulk crystals and thin films

Vidya Madhavan, University of Illinois, Urbana Champaign

Program Scope

The goal of the project is to use low temperature scanning tunneling microscopy (STM), spectroscopy (STS), and MBE thin film growth to investigate topological superconductivity in 2D and 3D materials. We will study 3D topological superconductors, as well as the effects of proximity induced superconductivity in 2D systems with both chiral and helical topological edge modes. Our goal is to interrogate and understand systems hosting fractional excitations such as Majorana fermions and understand the physics of new phases of matter such as Weyl superconductors which are predicted to host Majorana arcs at surfaces. Spectroscopic imaging - STM with its ability to obtain nanoscale, high-resolution information on electronic properties at millikelvin temperatures is one of the best experimental techniques probe these topological phases. The novel aspects of this proposal include the use of strain in combination with magnetic fields to obtain information on the order parameter of UTe$_2$, the use of back-gating to probe monolayer WTe$_2$ and its proximitized edge states; and the MBE growth and proximitization of kagome and flat band (Co$_3$Sn$_2$S$_2$ and FeSn) systems which are ideal candidates to realize new kinds of fractional excitations.

Recent Progress

Uranium based heavy fermion systems that can harbor both strong correlations and magnetism are considered ideal candidate spin-triplet superconductors. Recent studies of the newly discovered heavy fermion superconductor, UTe$_2$ with a T$_{SC}$ of 1.6K7 indicate that UTe$_2$ may be a triplet-chiral topological superconductor. Magnetic field studies reveal the existence of multiple competing phases and magnetic fluctuations. The role of these fluctuations in determining each of the low energy phases is as yet unknown. We have carried out high resolution STM measurements of UTe$_2$ at low temperatures to reveal a charge density wave of double the Te-periodicity along the Te chains. The order that is suppressed with magnetic field suggesting that the ordering may be accompanied by a possible spin density wave order. The observation of a new charge and potential spin density wave orders in UTe$_2$ provides new information to understand the phase space and possible competing orders in UTe$_2$

Future Plans

The next steps are to study the response of the ordering to in-plane magnetic fields and with doping.
Program Scope

Introduction

The objectives of this research program are the experimental investigation of emergent phases and phenomena that are produced by competing interactions in strongly correlated electron quantum materials and the elucidation of the underlying physics. Emergent phenomena of interest in our research include unconventional (non BCS) types of superconductivity, magnetic and charge ordered phases, "hidden order" (HO) in URu$_2$Si$_2$, quantum phase transitions and criticality, metal-insulator transitions, correlated electron topological insulators, Weyl semimetals, and quantum spin liquids. Competing interactions can be "tuned" by varying control parameters such as elemental substituent composition $x$, pressure $P$, and magnetic field $H$, leading to complex phase diagrams containing a multitude of correlated electron phases. For example, unconventional superconductivity, exotic magnetic phases and non-Fermi liquid behavior in low temperature physical properties are often found in the vicinity of a quantum critical point where a second order phase transition (usually, antiferromagnetic) is suppressed to 0 K. A combination of materials synthesis and physical properties measurements are employed to characterize these phenomena, map out the complex phase diagrams in which they reside, determine how different phases are related to one another, probe the underlying physics, and, when possible, test relevant theoretical models. We are also interested in studying quantum matter under extreme conditions of pressure $P$ (megabar range), magnetic field $H$ (45 T – static, 65 T – pulsed), and temperature $T$ (mK region).

Recent Progress

Progress in two current research projects is described below. The first project involves the small gap semiconductor FeSi which has a conducting surface state below 19 K, discovered in our lab several years ago, and may be a $d$-electron counterpart of an $f$-electron topological Kondo insulator. The second project focuses on the electronic phases that emerge from “tuning” competing interactions in the “hidden order” compound URu$_2$Si$_2$ via the substitution of Fe and Os for Ru, and the application of high pressure and high magnetic fields.

FeSi – conducting surface state and possible $d$-electron topological Kondo insulator

Transition metal monosilicides have attracted a considerable amount of attention because of their novel magnetic, thermoelectric, and electrical conductivity properties, which are of interest for basic research and technological applications. These intermetallic compounds typically have a cubic B20 crystal structure, which is the only group in the cubic system without a center of inversion. Some widely studied examples within this class are MnSi, CoSi, and FeSi. Unlike many other transition metal monosilicides, FeSi is considered to be a strongly correlated electron semiconductor with a small energy gap of about 0.05 eV at low temperatures. One of the most intriguing physical properties of FeSi is its magnetic susceptibility that increases with temperature above 100 K, passes through a broad maximum at ~500 K, and then exhibits Curie-Weiss behavior at

Figure 1: Normalized electrical resistance of selected FeSi samples below 120 K [1].
higher temperatures. The electrical conductivity of FeSi also rises steeply in the same temperature interval as the magnetic susceptibility. Neutron diffraction measurements have not revealed any evidence of magnetic order in FeSi. The electrical resistivity $\rho(T)$ evolves continuously with decreasing temperature from metallic behavior ($d\rho/dT > 0$) to semiconducting behavior ($d\rho/dT < 0$) at low temperatures.

During the past several years, we have been investigating the physical properties of high quality FeSi single crystals prepared in our laboratory by growth in a molten Sn flux. The FeSi single crystals prepared by this method grow along the [111] direction and form long thin bar-shaped samples. Electrical transport, thermal and magnetic measurements on the FeSi single crystals revealed a semiconducting to metallic crossover with decreasing temperature at ~19 K, which was not accompanied by any features in the specific heat or magnetic susceptibility [1]. The metallic conductivity below ~19 K is evident in the $\rho$ vs. $T$ data for a selection of the FeSi single crystals between 2 K and 300 K shown in Figure 1. The low temperature metallic conductivity depends strongly on the width and thickness of the samples, indicative of a conducting surface state in FeSi at low temperatures. Application of a magnetic field easily suppresses the electrical resistivity at low temperatures but has only a small effect on the temperature below which metallic conduction occurs. These experiments provide evidence for a conducting surface state in FeSi, reminiscent of the conducting surface state of a topological insulator.

**Similarities in the properties of FeSi and SmB$_6$**

The properties of FeSi are remarkably similar to those of $f$-electron Kondo insulators such as SmB$_6$, which has led to the speculation that FeSi may be a $d$-electron counterpart of an $f$-electron Kondo insulator. Moreover, since there is strong experimental and theoretical evidence that SmB$_6$ is a topological Kondo insulator, FeSi may be a topological Kondo insulator, as well. One of the objectives of our research on FeSi has been to compare the responses of the surface states of FeSi and the putative topological Kondo insulator SmB$_6$ to magnetic field and pressure.

Measurements of the magnetoresistance $MR = (\rho_H - \rho_H)/\rho_H$ of FeSi in high magnetic fields up to 60 T were performed at the NHMFL at LANL. The resultant $MR$ data for FeSi are compared to those for SmB$_6$ in Figure 2. The overall behavior of the $MR$ data for the two compounds as a function of $T$ and $H$ are similar within and outside of the $H$-$T$ region occupied by the surface state. Measurements of $\rho(T)$ were carried out at high pressures to 3.5 GPa in a piston-cylinder cell in our laboratory at UCSD and to 7.6 GPa in a diamond anvil cell at the Center for High Pressure Science and Technology Advanced Research in Shanghai. These measurements have been analyzed at temperatures above 19 K where bulk conductivity dominates and below 19 K in the region where the conducting surface state develops. The pressure dependence of $\rho(T)$ of FeSi is similar to that of the Kondo insulator SmB$_6$, which lends further support to the conjecture that FeSi is a $d$-electron analogue of an $f$-electron Kondo insulator. A $T$ vs. $P$ phase diagram for FeSi based on the $\rho(T,P)$ measurements is shown in Figure 3. The increase of the energy gaps $\Delta_1$ and $\Delta_2$, extracted from...
Arrhenius plots of $\ln \rho$ vs. $1/T$, with pressure followed by the collapse near 7 GPa are shown in part (a) of the figure, while the bad metal, Kondo insulator and conducting surface state regions of the $T$ vs. $P$ phase diagram are shown in part (b) of the figure. This $T$ vs. $P$ phase diagram is similar to that of SmB$_6$.

Magnetic field modulated microwave spectroscopy (MFMMS) measurements were performed on FeSi and reveal a pronounced peak at about 19 K, the onset temperature the metallic surface state. Surprisingly, this peak is similar to that observed at the critical temperature of a superconductor. In contrast, MFMMS measurements on SmB$_6$ do not show this behavior. We speculate that this may be associated with the condition of the surface of the SmB$_6$ and plan to make further MFMMS measurements on samples in which the surface has been polished.

Since it is widely believed that SmB$_6$ is a topological Kondo insulator, it seems reasonable to conclude that FeSi is probably a $d$-electron version of an $f$-electron topological Kondo insulator. A manuscript describing these results is in preparation and nearly ready for submitted for publication [2].

**Emergent phases generated by tuning competing interactions in URu$_2$Si$_2$**

We have been involved in a long-term experimental investigation of the emergent electronic states that are unveiled when competing interactions in the “hidden order” (HO) correlated $f$-electron compound URu$_2$Si$_2$ are “tuned” by varying $x$, $P$ and $H$. This produces complex temperature $T$ vs. $x$, $P$, and $H$ phase diagrams that contain a multitude of correlated electron phases and phenomena. For example, we discovered that the substitution of isoelectronic Fe for Ru in URu$_2$Si$_2$ produces a transition from the HO to the AFM phase at $x_c \approx 0.15$, similar to that which occurs under pressure in URu$_2$Si$_2$ at $P_c \approx 1.5$ GPa. We proposed that single crystals of URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ could provide an opportunity to study the transition from the HO to the AFM phase at ambient pressure with techniques that cannot be readily performed on URu$_2$Si$_2$ under pressure (e.g., ARPES, STM, neutron scattering, measurements in high magnetic fields, etc.), providing new information that could provide clues to the identity of the HO phase which has eluded researchers for over 3½ decades. During the past several years, we have synthesized a series of URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ single crystals by means of the Czochralski method in a tetra-arc furnace for investigations in our laboratory, laboratories of our collaborators, and national laboratory facilities, with the objective of obtaining information about the identity of the mysterious HO phase. Subsequently, we found that substitution of isoelectronic Os for Ru also induces the HO-AFM transition at $x_c \approx 0.14$.

In one of the most intriguing experiments, the HO and AFM phases in single crystals of URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ for various values of $x$ were investigated by means of polarization resolved Raman spectroscopy in collaboration with Girsh Blumberg’s group at Rutgers University [3]. In this work, the energy of a collective mode of pseudovector-like $A_{2g}$ symmetry associated with a “chirality density wave,” identified as a candidate for the HO phase in earlier experiments, was measured as a function of $x$. With increasing $x$, the mode energy decreases monotonically in the HO phase, vanishes at $x_c$ where the HO-AFM transition occurs, and then reappears with increasing energy in the AFM phase. The mode’s evolution provides evidence for a unified order parameter for both HO and AFM phases arising from the orbital degrees-of-freedom of the U 5$f$ electrons.

In another interesting experiment we carried out at the NHMFL facilities at FSU and LANL, the 3-D $T$-$H$-$x$ phase diagram for URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ in magnetic fields $H$ up to 45 T was constructed from magnetoresistance data as a function of $T$, $H$ and $x$ [4]. This work was featured in a NHMFL Highlight.
During the past year, we reported the results of two studies of the transition between the HO and AFM phases in the URu$_{2-x}$M$_x$Si$_2$ ($M$ = Fe, Os) series in PNAS. One study involved ARPES measurements on URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ single crystals in the HO and AFM phases in collaboration with Prof. Andrés Santander-Syro and his group at CNRS, U. Paris-Sud [page 5, pub. 20]. In another project, the transition from the HO to the AFM phase in the URu$_{2-x}$Os$_x$Si$_2$ system was studied under pressure in our laboratory at UCSD. The analysis of the studies of the URu$_{2-x}$M$_x$Si$_2$ ($M$ = Fe, Os) systems under pressure indicated that the HO-AFM transition in these systems is driven by the increase of the hybridization of the localized U 5f and itinerant electron states which increases for both Fe and Os substitution for Ru and the application of pressure [page 5, pub. 17].

**Future work:**
The following work on FeSi single crystals is planned for the future:
- Synthesis of larger high quality single crystals of FeSi for ARPES measurements.
- Ultrafast optical spectroscopy measurements on the FeSi with Prof. R. D. Averitt (UCSD).
- Measurements of $\rho(T,P)$ of FeSi to high pressures above 100 GPa using facility we are setting up for performing such measurements on various correlated electron quantum materials.

The following work on the URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ ($M$ = Fe, Os) systems is planned for the future:
- Non-linear susceptibility measurements on URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ with Prof. A. P. Ramirez (UCSC).
- Angular dependent magnetoresistance measurements on URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ compounds as a function of $T$, $H$ and $x$ in high magnetic fields at the NHMFLs at FSU and LANL.
- Magnetostriiction measurements on URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$ compounds as a function of $T$, $H$ and $x$ in high magnetic fields at the NHMFLs at FSU and LANL.
- Magnetoresistance measurements in magnetic fields up to $H \approx 45$ T for URu$_{2-x}$Os$_x$Si$_2$ to establish the 3-D $T$-$H$-$x$ phase diagram and compare it to that of URu$_{2-x}$Fe$_x$Si$_2$.

The following work on U-based compounds is planned for the future:
- Search for new correlated 5f electron U-based compounds that exhibit emergent phenomena and unconventional superconductivity.
- Measurements of the pressure dependence of the electrical resistivity of correlated 5f electron U-based compounds to search for emergent phenomena and unconventional forms of superconductivity at high pressures in the megabar region.

**References**
Publications (supported by BES)


Ph.D. THESIS:
Spectroscopic investigations of electronic and magnetic materials

Janice L. Musfeldt, Departments of Chemistry and Physics, University of Tennessee

Program Scope

My research group is interested in the behavior of materials under extreme conditions. We are well known for spectroscopic work in high magnetic fields, under pressure, and at small sizes where confinement effects become apparent. This particular program involves the oxides and chalcogenides part of our effort and is inspired by opportunities to explore the properties of quantum materials. Specifically, we reveal energy transfer processes in tunable, high-performance multiferroics, investigate the dynamics and symmetry of van der Waals solids and their single sheet analogs, uncover charge-structure-function relationships in intercalated chalcogenides under compression, and explore the generality of these phenomena and their underlying mechanisms in new settings - such as at ferroelectric and structural domain walls. In addition to advancing the understanding of broken symmetry materials under external stimuli, these systems host properties that can be harnessed in technologies with widespread impact. The development of ultra-low power, logic, and memory devices, multivalued logic for neuromorphic computing, new computing architectures as well as nonreciprocal materials for photonics are most closely related to our efforts. This program builds on our experience with high magnetic field, pressure, and near field spectroscopies, leverages the outstanding facilities at the National High Magnetic Field Laboratory and the light sources at Brookhaven and Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratories, and benefits from the broad expertise of our many long-time collaborators. Our program also supports the interdisciplinary education of a diverse group of graduate students in the area of advanced materials research for future positions in academics, national lab settings, and industry.

Recent Progress

In the past two years, we have made broad progress on a number of fronts, unraveling the site-specific properties of novel oxides and chalcogenides. To focus our efforts, many but not all of our platforms have been magnetoelectric multiferroics – systems that are well known for competing energy scales and complex phase diagrams. Two specific examples of our recent efforts are discussed below.

Site-specific spectroscopic measurement of spin and charge in (LuFeO$_3$)$_m$/($\text{LuFe}_2\text{O}_4$)$_1$ multiferroic superlattices

Interface materials offer a means to achieve electrical control of ferrimagnetism at room temperature as was recently demonstrated in (LuFeO$_3$)$_m$/($\text{LuFe}_2\text{O}_4$)$_1$ superlattices. A challenge to understanding the inner workings of these complex magnetoelectric multiferroics is the multitude of distinct Fe centers and their associated environments. This is because macroscopic techniques characterize average responses rather than the role of individual iron centers. In this work, we combined optical absorption, magnetic circular dichroism, and first-principles calculations to
uncover the origin of high-temperature magnetism in these superlattices and the charge-ordering pattern in the \( m = 3 \) member [Fig. 1]. In a significant conceptual advance, we develop a method to extract interface spectra, and we employ this technique to establish how Lu-layer distortion selectively enhances the \( \text{Fe}^{2+} \to \text{Fe}^{3+} \) charge-transfer contribution in the spin-up channel, strengthens the exchange interactions, and increases the Curie temperature. Comparison of predicted and measured spectra also identifies a non-polar self-doped charge ordering arrangement within the LuFe2O4 layer in the (3, 1) material, thus resolving controversy regarding the many different isoenergetic charge states. In addition to introducing a remarkably powerful and versatile spectroscopic decomposition technique for revealing microscopic spin and charge character at the interface of a multiferroic superlattice with many different iron centers, this work provides a pathway to link bulk and interface properties of other engineered materials in a site-selective manner.

**Fig. 1:** (a,b) Structure+ STEM images of \((\text{LuFeO}_3)\_m/(\text{LuFe}_2\text{O}_4)\)\(_1\) superlattices. (c) Magnetic circular dichroism spectra of the \( m = 3 \) member. (d) Optical hysteresis loops. (e) Coercive field vs. temperature. (f) Magnetic circular dichroism of the interface. (g) Remanent dichroism of different Fe-related excitations + Lu-layer distortion vs. number of LuFeO3 layers.

**Metal monolayer excitations in intercalated transition metal dichalcogenides**

Intercalated van der Waals materials like Fe\(_x\)TaS\(_2\) and Cr\(_x\)NbS\(_2\) are well known to incorporate atomically thin networks of metal centers between the transition metal dichalcogenide sheets. Different patterns are formed within the gap depending upon the intercalant concentration. When incorporated in this manner, metal monolayers support high temperature magnetic ordering, novel metallicity distinct from that of the parent compound, and superconductivity. In order to explore the properties of the embedded monolayer, we combined Raman scattering spectroscopy with complimentary lattice dynamics calculations to uncover the fundamental excitations of intercalated metal monolayers in the Fe\(_x\)TaS\(_2\) (\( x = 0, 1/4, \) and \( 1/3 \) ) family of materials. Extension to related systems including Cr\(_x\)NbS\(_2\) (\( x = 0, 1/3 \)) and RbFe(SO\(_4\))\(_2\) which have comparable metal ordering patterns inside the van der Waals gap [Fig. 2] reveals similar features that we describe as in- and out-of-plane excitations of the embedded metal monolayers. We discuss the frequency, lifetime, and intensity trends as well as spin-phonon coupling in terms of the in-plane metal-metal distance, the size of the van der Waals gap, and the mass ratio between the intercalant and the chalcogenide slab [Fig. 2]. These structure-property relations along with our model for frequency vs. mass ratio effects suggest that external stimuli such as pressure and strain may be able to tune...
these excitations. These findings open the door for the creation and control of high sensitivity THz resonators.

Fig. 2: (a-c) Crystal structures of Fe$_{1/4}$TaS$_2$, Fe$_{1/3}$TaS$_2$ and Cr$_{1/3}$TaS$_2$ as well as RbFe(SO$_4$)$_2$. (d) Close-up view of the Raman-active metal monolayer excitations. Both in- and out-of-plane features are shown. (e) Frequency vs. mass ratio trends. The solid red line is our mass ratio model – developed to describe intercalated chalcogenides. (f) Frequency vs. temperature revealing spin-lattice coupling of the in-plane metal monolayer excitation.

Future Plans

We have several exciting initiatives planned for the upcoming year, the majority of which were motivated by opportunities to reveal new states of matter under external stimuli. These include:

- uncovering the pressure-induced phase transition and phonon softening in ferroelectric h-Lu$_{0.6}$Sc$_{0.4}$FeO$_3$,
- exploring the vibrational properties of CuInP$_2$S$_6$ across the ferroelectric transition,
- revealing the exotic symmetry progression and development of polar metallicity in NiPS$_3$ under pressure,
- unveiling the near field infrared response of ferroelectric domain walls in h-Lu$_{0.6}$Sc$_{0.4}$FeO$_3$, and
- illustrating how the insulator-metal transition in CrSiTe$_3$ is triggered by the structural distortion under pressure.

Each of these efforts is of contemporary interest for studies of phase competition under external stimuli and takes advantage of the broad spectroscopic capabilities in our own lab and at various national facilities.

Publications


**Review Articles**


Nanostructure Studies of Correlated Quantum Materials

Douglas Natelson, Dept. of Physics and Astronomy (joint with Electrical & Computer Engineering and Materials Science & Nanoengineering), Rice University

Program Scope

The dynamics of charge and spin in strongly correlated materials can be incredibly rich, as strong interactions between quantum degrees of freedom lead to new, emergent excitations. Nanostructure techniques, originally developed chiefly for conventional metals and semiconductors, can enable previously unachievable measurements on such systems that probe these emergent low-energy current-carrying excitations.

One archetypal correlated quantum material is the so-called quantum critical strange metal. At zero temperature as a function of some tuning parameter such as external magnetic field, pressure, or doping, the ground state of a correlated system can exhibit a second-order quantum phase transition between alternative ground states. For example, in the rare-earth system YbRh$_2$Si$_2$, at low magnetic fields the ground state of the system is Fermi liquid, with conventional, long-lived, electron-like quasiparticles and the local 4f moments of the Yb ions ordered antiferromagnetically. In the high field limit, the ground state is instead a lattice of Kondo-screened local moments, with heavy fermion quasiparticles that also act as a Fermi liquid. At intermediate fields and temperatures reaching as high as 25 K, however, the system is a strange metal, a non-Fermi liquid with a linear-in-$T$ resistivity, in which distinct quasiparticles are thought to be poorly defined - “incoherent”.[1]

Making use of epitaxial films of YbRh$_2$Si$_2$ grown on Ge substrates by our collaborators (the group of Dr. Prof. Silke Bühler-Paschen at TU Wien)[2], we have made substantial progress in using shot noise to probe the strange metal phase. Charge shot noise is the fluctuation in current through a driven system due to the discrete character of charge carriers. Shot noise is generally compared to the current noise expected for Poissonian arrival of quasiparticles of charge magnitude $e$, $S_{1e} = 2eI \coth(eV/2k_BT) A^2/Hz$, where $I$ is the average current. In a diffusive constriction of length $L$ made from a conventional Fermi liquid, the expected Fano factor, $F \equiv S_{1e}/S_{1e,c}$, is 1/3 when $L$ is less than the inelastic electron-electron scattering length $l_{e-e}$ and the electron-phonon scattering length, $l_{e-ph}$. When $l_{e-e} < L < l_{e-ph}$, then $F$ is expected to approach $\sqrt{3}/4$, and if $L$ exceeds $l_{e-ph}$, the noise is strongly suppressed, with $F \rightarrow 0$.[3] Our present experiments involve the lithographic fabrication of a nanoscale YbRh$_2$Si$_2$ constriction between thick, highly conductive gold contacts, the measurement of transport properties and shot noise in this system, and the comparison of those data with the Fermi liquid expectations above. No rigorous theoretical calculation yet exists for the noise expected in a quantum critical strange metal, though a lack of well-defined quasiparticles and charge quantization would suppress $S_1$.

(In addition to these experiments, we are also preparing to perform similar measurements in constrictions of the field-tunable quantum critical strange metal Sr$_3$Ru$_2$O$_7$.[4] Separately, we
have also begun studies of angular momentum transport in the unusual correlated paramagnetic insulating phase of VO$_2$.)

**Recent Progress**

We have fabricated constrictions (Fig. 1) in YbRh$_2$Si$_2$ films (~ 60 nm thick) using a combination of electron beam lithography and plasma-based etching techniques. When working with a material never before patterned into nanostructures, it is important to confirm that the material properties are not altered by the processing techniques. As shown in Fig. 2, the temperature and (in-plane) magnetic field dependences of the resistance in the nanoscale constriction are quantitatively similar to those seen in the unpatterned film.

To measure the shot noise in the constrictions, we have mounted the samples on a custom-built probe for a Quantum Design PPMS cryostat and used a standard low-frequency cross-correlation method. At a given temperature, magnetic field, and bias condition, the voltage noise power $S_V$ is measured, using the cross-correlation of two amplifier chains to mitigate amplifier noise. Using careful measurements of the differential resistance $dV/dI$ of the constriction, the current noise is calculated via $S_I = S_V/(dV/dI)^2$ at each bias, for comparison with the theoretical expectation. The zero-bias voltage noise in all devices measured is consistent with the expectations for Johnson-Nyquist noise ($S_V = 4k_B T(dV/dI)|_{V=0} V^2/Hz$) for the measured resistance and cryostat temperature. Acquiring a datapoint at each bias condition requires the averaging of 300 spectra.

Figure 3 shows preliminary results for the zero-field out-of-equilibrium current noise at different temperatures for one such constriction. There is no appreciable change with $B$. The data are consistent with a Fano factor of 0.15 or less, much lower than the expectations for a conventional Fermi liquid. Quantitatively similar results have been seen in multiple constrictions. In contrast, preliminary measurements performed on a pure Au wire in a nearly identical geometry at 5 K give a Fano factor of 0.28 uncorrected for contact resistance, and 0.33
when corrected for contact resistance, as expected for a diffusive Fermi liquid shorter than the electron-phonon scattering length.

It is important to consider whether electron-phonon scattering could be playing a role in suppressing the shot noise in the YbRh$_2$Si$_2$ devices. This seems unlikely for multiple reasons. The resistivity of the YbRh$_2$Si$_2$ film[2] (and constriction) show the characteristic linear-$T$ response expected from the bulk strange metal, which is known to be dominated by the quantum critical electron-electron effects. Additionally, the Debye temperature for YbRh$_2$Si$_2$ is inferred to be 380 K[5], considerably higher than that of gold (170 K), making it even more likely that phonons would be frozen out at the temperature range of the measurements.

A natural interpretation of the suppressed shot noise would be in terms of the lack of well-defined quasiparticles in the quantum critical regime. In an effective continuum fluid with no discrete charge carriers, one would expect $F \rightarrow 0$. Quantum critical charge fluctuations have already been inferred in this system from the optical conductivity[2]. At present, no theoretical treatment exists of shot noise in a strange metal. We are working with Prof. Qimiao Si as he and a student examine this problem. These data may be the first evidence of charge fractionalization in the strange metal phase.

Beyond these experiments, we have been developing an approach to patterning thin films of another magnetic quantum critical strange metal, Sr$_3$Ru$_2$O$_7$, for analogous experiments to test the universality of these observations. This fabrication challenge is considerable, as there is only a narrow region of phase stability for Sr$_3$Ru$_2$O$_7$ and standard e-beam lithography can damage the material.

In addition, we have preliminary results looking at spin Seebeck-driven angular momentum transport in the correlated paramagnetic insulating phase of VO$_2$. 

![Figure 3. Initial shot noise in YbRh$_2$Si$_2$ vs. bias current, compared with expectations for different Fano factors, based on the measured $dV/dI$. The measured noise is much lower than all diffusive Fermi liquid expectations.](image-url)
Future Plans

We will confirm these noise measurement results and work with our collaborators on still lower-temperature measurements in these samples. Collaborating with theorist colleagues we will compare the data with a theoretical treatment of shot noise in the strange metal. To test the universality of these effects, we plan to perform analogous measurements in constrictions fabricated from Sr$_3$Ru$_2$O$_7$, with the hope that the field tunability of the quantum criticality in that system will allow direct comparison in one device between Fermi liquid and strange metal noise response. As new samples become available, we will also extend prior examination of noise in cuprate tunneling devices to test for the presence of paired carriers deep into the underdoped pseudogap regime.

Beyond this, we will complete our studies of angular momentum transport in the correlated insulating phase of VO$_2$ films, and expand those forays to look at angular momentum transport within the Mott insulating cuprate parent compound La$_2$CuO$_4$.

References


Publications


Program Scope

The overarching goal of this proposal is to address the grand challenge of basic energy science by discovering new intrinsic magnetic topological materials, and characterizing them through thermodynamic, transport, X-ray, and neutron measurements. Of particular interest in this research is to probe the interplay of band topology, structure, electronic and spin degrees of freedom in these materials through chemical doping, external pressure and uniaxial strains. The proposed research will accelerate the discovery of these materials and advance our understanding of the interplay of the topology and magnetism, potentially enabling us to manipulate the emergent phenomena arising from the interlay.

Recent Progress

During the funding period from 09/01/2020 to 08/31/2021, we have 7 papers published or under review, including Nature, Nature Materials, Physical Review B, etc. In this session, I will report some selected works.

I) The fine control of magnetism and electronic structure is crucial since the interplay between magnetism and band topology can lead to various novel magnetic topological states including axion insulators, magnetic Weyl semimetals and Chern insulators etc. Through crystal growth, transport, thermodynamic, neutron diffraction measurements, we show that with Sb-doping, the newly-discovered intrinsic antiferromagnetic topological insulator MnBi₄Te₇ evolves from antiferromagnetic to ferromagnetic and then ferromagnetic (Fig. 1)[1]. We attribute this to the formation of Mn(Bi,Sb) antisites upon doping, which result in additional Mn sublattices that modify the delicate interlayer magnetic interactions and cause the dominant Mn sublattice to go from antiferromagnetic to ferro-magnetic. We further investigate the effect of antisites on the band topology using the first-principles calculations. Without considering antisites, the series evolves from antiferromagnetic topological insulator (x = 0) to ferromagnetic axion insulators. In the exaggerated case of 16.7% of periodic antisites, the
band topology is modified and type-I magnetic Weyl semimetal phase can be realized at intermediate dopings. Therefore, this doping series provides a fruitful platform with continuously tunable magnetism and topology for investigating emergent phenomena, including quantum anomalous Hall effect, Fermi arc states, etc.

II) MnBi$_{2n}$Te$_{3n+1}$ is the first intrinsic magnetic topological insulator and is promising to host emergent phenomena such as quantum anomalous Hall effect. They can be made ferromagnetic by being a $n \geq 3$ member, or with Sb doping. To pursue high temperature QAHE and other topological phenomena in the MBT device, understanding the magnetic ground state and domain formations is essential. We studied the magnetic dynamics in a few selected FM MnBi$_{2n}$Te$_{3n+1}$ compounds, including MnBi$_8$Te$_{13}$ and Sb doped MnBi$_{2n}$Te$_{3n+1}$ ($n=2, 3$) using AC susceptibility and magnet-optic imaging (Fig. 2) [2]. We observe slow relaxation behavior in all three compounds, suggesting its universality among all ferromagnetic MnBi$_{2n}$Te$_{3n+1}$. We attribute the origin of the relaxation behavior to the irreversible domain movements since they only appear below the saturation fields when ferromagnetic domains form. Furthermore, the very soft ferromagnetic domain nature is revealed by the isotropic dendrite-looking and sea-urchin-shaped domains shown in our magneto-optical imaging measurements. Finally, we ascribe the unusual "double-peak" behavior observed in the AC susceptibility under small DC bias field to the very soft ferromagnetic domain formations.

III) CsV$_3$Sb$_5$ was proposed to be a Kagome superconductor with non-trivial topological bands and CDW. To reveal the interplay of CDW and SC as well as the role of rotational-symmetry-breaking in SC, we used uniaxial strain to tune its ground states [3]. We found that when the uniaxial strain is varied from -0.90\% to 0.90\%, $T_c$ monotonically increases by ~ 33\% from 3.0 K to 4.0 K while when the uniaxial strain changes from -0.76\% to 1.26\%, $T_{CDW}$ decreases monotonically by ~ 10\% from 97.5 K to 87.5 K. The opposite response of $T_c$ and $T_{CDW}$ to the uniaxial strain suggests strong competition between these two orders. Comparison with hydrostatic pressure measurements indicate that it is the change in the $c$-axis that is responsible for these behaviors of the CDW and superconducting transitions, and that the explicit breaking of the sixfold rotational symmetry by strain has a negligible effect. Combined with our first-principles calculations and phenomenological analysis, we conclude that the enhancement in $T_c$ with decreasing $c$ is caused primarily by the suppression
of $T_{\text{CDW}}$, rather than strain-induced modifications in the bare superconducting parameters. We propose that the sensitivity of $T_{\text{CDW}}$ with respect to the changes in the $c$-axis arises from the impact of the latter on the trilinear coupling between the $M_1^+$ and $L_2^-$ phonon modes associated with the CDW. Overall, our work reveals that the $c$-axis lattice parameter, which can be controlled by both pressure and uniaxial strain, is a powerful tuning knob for the phase diagram of CsV$_3$Sb$_5$.

IV) a) In collaboration with Suyang Xu’s group at Harvard, we discovered a new-type of Hall effect, the layer-Hall effect in even-layered MnBi$_2$Te$_4$ device [4], where electrons from the top and bottom layers spontaneously deflect in opposite directions. Specifically, under no electric field, even-layered MnBi$_2$Te$_4$ shows no anomalous Hall effect; However, applying an electric field leads to the surprising emergence of a large layer-polarized AHE arising from the layer-locked Berry curvature, which can be further manipulated by the Axion field $E \cdot B$. Our results achieve previously unavailable pathways to detect and manipulate the internal spatial structure of fully-compensated topological AFMs. b) In collaboration with Huibo Cao’s group at ORNL, we have investigated the sample defects and magnetic structures of MnBi$_{2n}$Te$_{3n+1}$ ($n = 1, 2, 3, 4$) single crystals [5]. We found that a considerable fraction of Bi occupies at the Mn sites in while there is no detectable Mn at the non-magnetic atomic sites within the resolution of neutron diffraction experiments. The defects of Bi at the Mn site naturally explain the continuously reduced saturated magnetic moments from $n = 1$ to $n = 4$. The experimentally estimated critical exponents of all the compounds generally suggest a three-dimensional character of magnetism.

Future Plans

Tuning the magnetic and topological ground state of MBT by magnetic dilution effect. Tuning the magnetic and topological ground state of MBT by hydrostatic pressure. Exploring new synthesis methods to grow MBT with higher magnetic homogeneity. Discovering new intrinsic MBT topological insulators in the 2-2-5 or 3-2-6 ratios. Exploring and charactering new proposed magnetic topological materials. Close collaborations with other groups to investigate the magnetic and topological properties as well as emergent phenomena in devices for materials made in our group.

References

Publications

Nonlinear charge-spin conversion phenomena in topological insulator/ferromagnet heterostructures

Branislav K. Nikolić¹, Matt F. Doty², Stephanie A. Law², and John Q. Xiao¹

¹Department of Physics and Astronomy, University of Delaware, Newark, Delaware, 19716, USA
²Department of Materials Science and Engineering, University of Delaware, Newark, Delaware, 19716, USA

Program Scope

In this program, we investigated charge-spin conversion phenomena in topological insulator/ferromagnet (TI/FM) heterostructures. The scope of the project can be summarized in Fig. 1. To be used for spintronic applications, TIs will be put in contact with a FM. Thus, it is of critical importance to investigate the magnetic doping and proximity effect on TIs. Experimentally, we found certain sputter-deposited metallic magnetic atoms will diffuse into Bi₂Se₃ and eliminate the topological surface states (TSS). When high-quality Bi₂Se₃ is grown on magnetic insulators (MI), the surface band with spin-momentum locking property still exits, but it is modified at low temperatures due to magnetic proximity effect (MPE). Theoretically, we calculated the influence of proximate Co atoms on the band of Bi₂Se₃. In the linear charge-spin conversion regime, we calibrated the strength of spin-orbit torque (SOT) in Bi₂Se₃/CoFeB heterostructures using both second harmonic Hall voltage and magneto-optical Kerr effect (MOKE) measurements. The inverse process, spin pumping is also modeled through a first-principle approach. In the nonlinear transport regime, we observed a series of second-order spin-to-charge current conversion phenomena, identified their origin, and resolved the peculiar temperature and carrier density dependence.

Recent Progress

1. Modification of TI surface band by magnetic proximity effect
By growing high-quality Bi$_2$Se$_3$ on atomically smooth and electrically insulating YIG, TmIG and GGG substrates, we were able to monitor the influence of MPE on TIs through transport measurements. The unusual upturn in resistivity and reduction in carrier density below a threshold temperature of ~30 K indicate that the TI energy dispersion as well as Fermi levels are modified by MPE at low temperatures, although a long-range magnetic order does not form in the TI layer. Our first principle calculations also show dramatic change of TI surface band when it is put in contact with just several monolayers of Co atoms [1].

2. SOT and nonlinear Hall effect

Possibly due to the diffusion of Co, Fe, and B atoms into the van-der-Waals-structured TI Bi$_2$Se$_3$ [2], the heavily doped Bi$_2$Se$_3$ has a relatively small spin Hall angle (~0.07) measured by second harmonic Hall voltage and MOKE methods. Besides, we found deposition of just a few atomic layers of Ni will eliminate the TSS. These results suggest magnetic insulators as a better choice for making stable and low-in-carrier-concentration TI/FM heterostructures. At low temperatures, we observed a nonlinear Hall effect (NLHE) which is related to asymmetric magnon scattering processes [3], but the peculiar temperature dependence remains to be answered. We also developed a first-principle approach to model spin pumping phenomenon at the TI/FM interface.

3. Disentangle different UMR mechanisms

The various unidirectional magnetoresistance (UMR) in heavy metal/ferromagnet (HM/FM) and TI/FM heterostructures are illustrated in Fig. 4. We name the magnon-scattering UMR in HM/FM bilayers as Type A MS-UMR. It arises from spin-current-modulated spin-disorder resistivity of the FM layer, and requires the FM to be conductive. It is typically small in magnitude and is suppressed at low temperatures due to reduction in magnon density. However, the MS-UMR in TI/FM
heterostructures is orders of magnitude larger and is enhanced at low temperatures [Fig. 5]. We name the UMR in TI/FM systems as Type B MS-UMR. By utilizing an insulating FM layer, we show that this UMR occurs solely in the TI layer. Its existence is a combined result of spin-momentum locking, magnetic proximity effect and second-order spin-to-charge current conversion, as discussed in the following section.

4. Origin of the UMR and BMR in TI/FM

As shown in Fig. 5(b) and Fig. 6, both the hysteretic UMR and the linear-in-field bilinear magnetoresistance (BMR) in YIG/Bi$_2$Se$_3$ only appear below ~30 K. This coincides with the resistivity upturn and carrier density reduction temperature (Fig. 2), suggesting the role of MPE in these nonreciprocal responses.

For ideal linear TI dispersion, $H = v(k_x \sigma_y - k_y \sigma_x)$, both the first and second spin currents are zero [4]. However, at temperatures below 30 K, MPE modifies the surface band of Bi$_2$Se$_3$ and introduces nonlinear ($k^2$, $k^3$, …) terms into the dispersion. When an electric field
(current) is applied, the distorted nonlinear surface dispersion together with spin-momentum locking can generate a second-order spin current $j_s^{(2)}(E^2)$ [4]. As illustrated in Fig. 7, when time-reversal symmetry (TRS) is broken by a magnonic reservoir (UMR) or an external magnetic field (BMR), $j_s^{(2)}(E^2)$ is partially converted into a second-order charge current $j_c^{(2)}(E^2)$, giving rise to the UMR or BMR.

**Future Plans**

In order to utilize these nonlinear charge-spin conversion effects for spintronic applications, we need to make them observable at room temperature and increase their magnitude. To achieve the first goal, we will grow (BiSb)$_2$Te$_3$ on doped TmIG to enhance the MPE and ultimately increase the threshold temperature for the UMR and NLHE. For the second goal, we plan to tune carrier density by changing (Bi$_x$Sb$_{1-x}$)$_2$Te$_3$ composition or applying a gate voltage, so the Fermi level can be brought close to the Dirac point.

![Fig. 7](https://example.com/fig7.png)

**Fig. 7** (a) Second-order spin current generation. (b) and (c) nonlinear spin-to-charge current conversion.

**References**


Publications in the previous two years


Probing novel phenomena in strongly correlated layered materials through van der Waals heterostructures

Claudia Ojeda-Aristizabal, Department of Physics and Astronomy, California State University Long Beach

Program Scope

This program aims to study a variety of materials driven by electronic correlations, spin-orbit coupling and crystal field effects. Examples are spin-orbit driven Mott insulators such as ruthenium chloride (RuCl$_3$) as well as ferromagnetic insulators presenting two-dimensional magnetism such as VI$_3$ and Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$. Additionally, this program looks to investigate materials beyond those dominated by in-plane strong covalent bonds and van der Waals forces. Molecular solids such as fullerenes and endofullerenes (fullerenes doped with magnetic ions inside) constitute exciting building blocks for novel van der Waals heterostructures. Although fullerenes are fascinating low dimensional materials in their own right, they can thrive exciting properties when combined with layered materials. One of the tasks of this project is to investigate through electronic transport measurements at low temperatures as well as through angle resolved photoemission spectroscopy (ARPES), heterostructures that take advantage of the conducting character of graphene to probe properties of molecular solids as well as more insulating layered materials such as RuCl$_3$ and VI$_3$. ARPES will provide insight on the electronic structure of the ferromagnetic layered materials VI$_3$ and Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$, molecular solids and inform the electronic transport measurements.

Recent Progress

Competition between magnetic order and charge localization in Na2IrO3 thin crystal devices

We have performed electronic transport measurements on Na$_2$IrO$_3$ thin crystal devices finding that electronic transport is ruled by variable range hopping at temperatures above the magnetic ordering transition known for bulk Na$_2$IrO$_3$ ($\sim$15 K). This observation is supported by ARPES measurements at the high temperature end (290 K) that testify a non-vanishing density of states at the Fermi level as required by Mott’s VRH. We have observed that as the system approaches long-range order, it deviates from VRH with no evidence of this mechanism below the ordering temperature. Similarly, we have found that in the presence of an external electric field, transport diverges from VRH, becoming field assisted. Fits of our data to these two mechanisms allow us to deduce the localization length as well as the density of states at the Fermi level in the Na$_2$IrO$_3$ thin crystal devices. Our work constitutes a first approach to integrate an exfoliated thin crystal of Na$_2$IrO$_3$ into an electronic device, where separate ARPES measurements inform the electronic transport experiments. Using these two complementary and independent experimental techniques on similarly prepared samples can unveil important properties in other insulating 2D-materials.
Topological defects in multilayer graphene probed through strain in the quantum Hall regime

We had the opportunity to perform electronic transport measurements on a multilayer graphene mounted on a sophisticated MEMS (micro-electro mechanical system) actuator device that allowed reversible and controlled uniaxial strain, triggering topological defects on the multilayer graphene. Samples were provided by the Zhou group at the University of Nebraska Lincoln. Although these experiments involve graphene only, it provided an exciting result that helps the understanding of the effect of domain walls in multilayer graphene. During the experiment, domain walls were dynamically created by uniaxial strain applied to the sample using the MEMS actuator while simultaneously measuring electronic transport at low temperatures with an external magnetic field. We observed a strain-induced effect on the quantum Hall effect (QHE) features as well as a discrete modulation of the current across the device that we attribute to a strain-induced tuning of topological line defects in the multilayer graphene. In collaboration with Sinisa Coh at UC Riverside, we simulated numerically the effect of a domain wall in bilayer graphene QHE, finding new QHE plateaus that are absent if no domain walls are included. Our results suggest that while adding regular disorder to multilayer graphene preserves its characteristic QHE features, it is only through the addition of domain walls that the quantization of the resistivity is modified. Our work constitutes a first experimental illustration of the effect of the arrangement of multilayer graphene domain walls in the quantum Hall effect regime, and paves the way for the use of reversible topological defects for electronic applications.

Figure 1: Left: Quantum Hall resistance contrasted with the effect of adding a domain wall. Right: Experimental magnetoresistance with different voltages on the actuator triggering topological defects on the multilayer graphene

Doping dependence of the electronic structure of potassium doped C60 thin films

We have reported in the past the first observation of highly dispersive bands in thin film C60. Our finding, in collaboration with the Lanzara and Zettl groups at UC Berkeley, revealed that in a thin film C60 the electronic structure is not dominated by the electronic interactions within a single molecule. Instead, long range interactions between the molecules in a thin film have a profound effect shaping the electronic structure of this material. Additionally, light polarization studies of the photoemission provided information on the orbital makeup of the C60 band manifolds. Here, we have analyzed the dependence of the photoemission of a C60 thin film upon doping with potassium, finding that KxC60 is ruled by fundamentally different physics depending on the
stoichiometry. Our in-situ ARPES measurements on a thin film C$_{60}$ as we dope with K, has allowed us to identified in-gap states related to dimer state in K$_1$C$_{60}$, and orbital splittings in the LUMO band possibly related to many body effects.

**Electronic structure and polarization dependent photoemission of the layered ferromagnet VI$_3$**

VI$_3$ is a van der Waals layered semiconductor that presents ferromagnetism. This material, made of honeycomb vanadium layers separated by an iodine-iodine van der Waals gap, adds to the family of 2-dimensional materials with the remarkable property of intrinsic ferromagnetism. An important component to unveil the origin of ferromagnetism in 2D materials is the understanding of the electronic structure of these materials. ARPES is an excellent tool to probe the electronic band structure. We have performed, using VI$_3$ crystals provided by the Kong group at the University of Arizona, a deep study on the linear dichroism dependence of the photoemission that together with first principle calculations, brings light on the properties of the orbitals that play an important role in magnetism. In general, Cr based layered ferromagnets such as CrI$_3$ yield S=3/2 states, as Cr$^{3+}$ has a half-filled t$_{2g}$ level. In VI$_3$ on the other hand, vanadium has two valence electrons that half fill two of the three degenerate t$_{2g}$ electronic states in the VI$_3$ octahedra, which leads to S=1 states, making VI$_3$ fundamentally different from CrI$_3$. The partial occupancy of the t$_{2g}$ level may be responsible of Jahn-Teller distortions of the VI octahedra [1]. We find through the linear dichroism of VI$_3$ signature of this effect. VI$_3$ presents additionally a circular polarization dependence of the photoemission that is currently under analysis. Finally, our photon energy dependent measurements confirms the layered character of VI$_3$.

![Figure 2: Linear polarization dependent bandstructure of VI$_3$ using out-of-plane light polarization (left) and in-plane light polarization (center). Right: difference of the two intensities or linear dichroism.](image)

**Future Plans**

Anomalous Hall effect measurements in devices of RuCl$_3$ and Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$: we will take advantage of the capabilities in our lab to do guarded measurements, to probe the magnetic ordered states in the Kitaev system RuCl$_3$ and the layered ferromagnet Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$ through anomalous Hall effect (Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$ crystals are provided by the Goldberger group at OSU). Nanofabrication techniques will allow us to assess the dependence of the observed anomalous Hall effect on the number of...
layers of RuCl$_3$ or Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$, providing information on the evolution of the domain structure in Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$ as the number of layers is reduced and the role of interlayer coupling in RuCl$_3$ on the zig-zag magnetic ordered states.

Electronic transport and ARPES studies of the air-stable layered ferromagnet Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$: The layered structure of Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$, its metallic character and air-stability make it an ideal material to study through ARPES. We expect the electronic structure of this material to be different from other layered ferromagnets such as Cr$_2$Ge$_2$Te$_6$, as the easy axis of Cr$_x$Pt$_{1-x}$Te$_2$ is in-plane in contrast with the out-of-plane easy axis of Cr$_2$Ge$_2$Te$_6$. A study of the effects of the linear polarization of the light should give additional information about the orbital character of the bands in this material.

References


Publications

5. Derek Bergner, Tai Kong, Ping Ai, Daniel Eilbott, Claudia Fatuzzo, Samuel Ciocys, Nicholas Dale, Conrad Stansbury, Ryan Reno, Alessandra Lanzara and Claudia Ojeda-Aristizabal “Polarization dependence of the photoemission of the layered ferromagnetic semiconductor VI3” In preparation 2021
6. Ping Ai, Luca Moreschini, Ryo Mori, Drew W. Latzke, Claudia Ojeda-Aristizabal, Jonathan D. Denlinger, Alex Zettl and Alessandra Lanzara “From molecular bands to Dirac fermions in the metal-insulator transition of doped fullerenes” In preparation 2021
Understanding A Few Spin-Based Fundamental Interactions in Colloidal Organic-Inorganic Hybrid Perovskite Nanostructures by Ultrafast Optical Spectroscopy

Min Ouyang, University of Maryland- College Park

Program Scope

This awarded DOE program is aimed at exploring a few fundamental spin dynamics and structure-spin coupling physics within the quantum confined hybrid nanostructures, including organic-inorganic perovskites. A unique two-prong approach by combining precisely tailored nanoscale materials control with ultrafast optical orientation and manipulation spectroscopic tools is employed in this project.

Recent Progress

We have made substantial progress on two themes so far, including materials development of novel chiral nanostructures and ultrafast optical spin study to understand and manipulate coherent spin dynamics and explore their structure-spin relationship. In particular, we have successfully developed two different synthetic strategies to control both quantum confinement and structural chirality of organic-inorganic perovskite nanostructures: one is the single crystal growth that can be used for mechanical exfoliation to form two-dimensional layered perovskites with different quantum confinements (one example is shown in Figure 1, top left), and the other is the bottom-up synthesis of nanostructures with controllable morphology and structural chirality (one example is shown in Figure 1, top right). Importantly, we have demonstrated that both growth methods can allow introduction of structural chirality during the material synthesis, enabling the chiral perovskite quantum confined nanostructures. These new materials have offered unique condensed matter platform to study chirality dependent spin dynamics. We have also utilized low temperature time-resolved Faraday rotation spectroscopy [1, Figure 1. (Top left) Schematics and photo of bulk chiral 2-layer hybrid (S-MBA)$_2$PbI$_3$ perovskite crystals; (Top right) TEM image of one-dimensional MAPbBr$_3$ nanorods; (Bottom) Time-resolve Faraday rotation measurement shows chirality-dependent spin polarization in the chiral perovskites nanocubes. Data were acquired at 77K.}
To study coherent spin dynamics of nanoscale chiral perovskites, and a clear chirality-dependent spin polarization has been observed at 77K (Figure 1, bottom).

In order to explore new chirality-spin coupling through interface, we have developed a new class of nanoscale chiral plasmonic nanostructures and their enabled hybrid metal-semiconductor nanostructures [3-5]. One example of plasmonic Au nanocubes is presented in Figure 2. From the structural viewpoint, metal Au possesses a fcc lattice and is in the absence of intrinsic handedness. We have demonstrated that chirality can be induced in such achiral materials through nanoscale enantioselective surface engineering, and a new chiral mechanism by the broken mirror symmetry of high-miller index facets on the surface is proposed (Figure 2, top). We have performed a thorough mechanistic study to substantiate this chiral mechanism by both structural (e.g., middle of Figure 2) and optical characterizations (e.g., bottom of Figure 2). Importantly, our structural and optical simulation based on proposed chiral mechanism have shown excellent agreement with experimental results. Our demonstration and control of surface induced chirality in achiral materials should offer a unique opportunity to explore emerging physics, including interfacial chirality-spin coupling, which is currently under investigation.

**Future Plans**

Our progress so far in both material development and ultrafast optical and spin measurements from this project has opened up exciting opportunity for exploring various emerging chirality-spin dependent phenomena. We will continue our work on systematic spin measurement of chiral perovskites to elucidate underlying mechanism of observed chirality induced spin polarization. We will also optimize new class of chiral hybrid metal-semiconductor nanostructures and combine with our ultrafast spin measurements to investigate proximity interactions between spin of semiconductor and chirality of metal. Furthermore, active control of structural chirality in chiral perovskites will be explored with goal to provide a new horizon of spin control at the nanoscale.
References


Publications


Synthesis and Observation of Emergent Phenomena in Epitaxial Heusler Compound Heterostructures

Principal Investigators: Christopher J. Palmstrøm (University of California, Santa Barbara)  
Anderson Janotti (University of Delaware)

1. Program Scope

Heusler compounds are an exciting class of ternary compounds that exhibit a wide range of electrical and magnetic properties including materials that can be semiconducting, half-metallic ferromagnets, superconductors, thermoelectrics, and can even host topologically nontrivial ground states\(^1\). The ability to synthesize these materials in thin film form opens up avenues for the realization of multi-functional devices and novel emergent phenomena in engineered heterostructures. Epitaxial thin film growth also allows access to a wide variety of tuning parameters not possible in bulk single crystals: proximity effects in heterostructures, multiple crystallographic faces, thickness and quantum confinement effects, lattice parameters and biaxial strain, and metastable phase growth.

We have further expanded our materials palette to rare-earth monopnictide (RE-V) rock salt compounds that can provide additional functionalities such as extreme magnetoresistance\(^2\) and potentially topological behavior\(^3\). RE-Vs have also been shown to be excellent diffusion barriers stopping interfacial reactions between Heusler compounds and III-V semiconductor substrates, facilitating fabrication of high quality thin films of inter-metallic heterostructures\(^4\). Combining our molecular beam epitaxy (MBE) synthesis capabilities with angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy (ARPES), density functional theory (DFT) calculations and low temperature magnetotransport we are investigating electronic structure and material properties in a wide variety of Heusler compounds and RE-Vs.

2. Recent Progress

2.1 Controlling semi-metallicity by dimensional confinement in heteroepitaxial LuSb thin films

Control of heteroepitaxial interfaces plays a crucial role in designing novel devices in the ultra-thin limit and can lead to emergent properties, particularly in semi-metallic systems. We show that polarity mismatch and change in local coordination and bonding across the technologically relevant (001) interface between rock-salt (LuSb) and zinc-blende (GaSb) crystal structure leads to the formation of a two-dimensional bonding induced hole gas (2DHG), which remains tightly bound to the interface. Through a comparison of

![Figure 1: Photoemission spectroscopy of LuSb/GaSb (001) thin films. (A) 3D and surface Brillouin zone of LuSb showing the high-symmetry points. Red and blue lines show the cut directions along which ARPES measurements are taken for (C) to (F) and (G) to (J), respectively. (B) Fermi surface map of bulk LuSb (12) showing both the electron and the hole pockets and the ARPES cut directions. Calculated Fermi surface obtained from DFT using screened hybrid functional (HSE06) is shown by black dotted lines. E-k spectral map at the bulk \(\Gamma\) point (top) along \(\bar{M}-\bar{\Gamma}\) \(\bar{M}\) [red line in (A)] of the surface Brillouin zone for thin films of thickness (C) 40 ML, (D) 20 ML, (E) 12 ML, and (F) 6 ML and at the bulk X point (bottom) along \(\Gamma-\bar{M}-\Gamma\) [blue line in (A)] of the surface Brillouin zone for (G) 40-ML-, (H) 20-ML-, (I) 12-ML-, and (J) 6-ML-thick films. All data taken at 70 K and a photon energy of 60 eV.](image-url)
DFT slab calculations with magneto-transport and ARPES measurements (Figure 1) of the Fermi wavevector evolution as function of film thickness we found evidence for charge transfer across the interface, which significantly affects the electronic structure and transport properties in the ultra-thin limit.

2.2 Straining RE-V semimetals
Despite extensive experimental efforts to study RE-Vs' Fermiology, there remains a gap in the understanding of the effects of hydrostatic pressure and biaxial strain on the electronic band structure and magneto-transport properties. To that end we have studied the effect of biaxial strain on LaSb (DFT), GdSb (ARPES+DFT) and hydrostatic pressure on LaAs (DFT).

2.2.1 Engineering carrier compensation and band topology in strained GdSb
We investigated the electronic structures of biaxially strained GdSb (001) films grown on III-V substrates, using epilayers to tune the final lattice parameter from tensile (+2%) to compressive (-2%) strain and 0%. Figure 2 highlights the ARPES high-symmetry cuts studied, comparing the electron-band dispersion for the compressive and tensile strained film. The in-plane electron pockets (X$_{1,2}$) show an increase of the bandwidth upon compressive strain, and the out-of-plane electron pocket (X$_3$) is characterized by a highly dispersive band, agreeing with theoretical predictions$^5$. The movement of the hole band upwards towards the electron pocket (Figure 2(i)) suggests the band topology is engineered using lattice strain. In addition to modifying the band topology, the compressively strained film is more electron-rich and is further away from exact carrier compensation than the tensile strained film, explaining the lower magnetoresistance seen for compressive strained films than lattice matched films.

2.2.2 Predictions of trivial to nontrivial topology transition in strained LaAs & LaSb
Using DFT calculations with the screened hybrid functional of Heyd, Scuseria, and Ernzerhof (HSE06) we studied the effects of hydrostatic and epitaxial strain on the electronic properties of LaAs and LaSb, respectively. Our HSE06 calculations correct the overestimated RE d-V p band overlap obtained from DFT generalized gradient approximation (GGA) calculations. In LaSb, under 1.6% compressive biaxial strain, the La d band crosses the Sb p band near the Z point in the Brillouin zone, stabilizing a topologically

Figure 2: Electron and hole pocket modifications with strain for +2% tensile (left) and -2% compressive (right) biaxial strain. (a), (d), and (g) Schematic of the bulk Brillouin zone projected to the surface Brillouin zone, showing the k$_z$, plane and E-k spectra directions. (a-c)/(d-f) $\Gamma$-$\bar{M}$-$\Gamma$ cut along the in-plane electron pocket X$_{1,2}$ semimajor/semiminor axis, in the bulk X$_3$/$\Gamma$ plane, respectively. (g-i) Out-of-plane electron pocket semiminor axis, $\bar{M}$-$\Gamma$-$\bar{M}$ in bulk X$_3$ plane.

Figure 3: (a) Crystal structure and (b) Brillouin zone of LaSb under compressive epitaxial strain. (c) Electronic band structure of LaSb at 1.6 % compressive strain along $\bar{M}$-$\Gamma$-$\bar{M}$. (d) Evolution of electronic band structure in the out-of-plane direction along $\Gamma$-Z-$\Gamma$ with compressive strain.
nontrivial phase (Figure 3). In LaAs, the $p$-$d$ crossing can be induced under hydrostatic pressure, showing a topological phase transition at $\sim 7$ GPa.

2.3 Modeling the Emergence of Quantum Hall States from Topological Surface States in Pt$_{1-x}$Au$_x$LuSb

To control the chemical potential and decouple the surface states from the bulk carriers we have synthesized epitaxial thin films of Pt$_{1-x}$Au$_x$LuSb with a range of Au compositions, where Au atoms are expected to contribute one extra electron per formula unit compared to Pt. This compensation alloying has allowed us to tune the chemical potential close to the surface Dirac point and to lower the bulk carrier concentration by more than two orders of magnitude (Figure 4). Reduced bulk carrier concentration and surface-bulk coupling combined with lower effective mass of the topological surface states in suitably alloyed Pt$_{1-x}$Au$_x$LuSb thin films has led to the observation of quantum Hall states.

The changes in the electronic structure due to substitution alloying of Au is directly observed in ARPES measurements (Figure 5). A comparison between the Fermi levels obtained from ARPES (surface) and Hall measurements (bulk) indicates an upward band-bending ($\Delta_{bb}$) near the sample surface for the alloyed films which is explained by the low bulk carrier concentration. Finally, ARPES measurements reveal a band gap in the topological surface states (TSS) indicative of the formation of massive Dirac fermions due to coupling between the TSS at opposite surfaces in Pt$_{1-x}$Au$_x$LuSb thin films.

3. Future Plans

3.1 Searching for native and proximity-induced superconductivity in Heusler thin films

While several Heusler compounds have been found to be superconducting as bulk crystals$^6$, to date there are no reports of superconducting thin films. One explanation for this disparity would be the higher disorder present in existing sputtered films$^7$. Epitaxial thin-film growth offers a route to study the interplay between structural and chemical order, layer thickness, and superconductivity. Furthermore, by fabricating a heterostructure of a superconductor on a topologically nontrivial Heusler film we can study lateral transport and induced superconductivity. We have begun studying the growth window of the Heusler compound PtLuBi (see poster for preliminary results), which belongs to a new group of superconductors with...
low carrier densities (<10^{20} \text{ cm}^{-3}), which could host new mixed pairing states beyond the singlet s wave (J=0) and triplet p wave (J=1). In addition to unconventional pairing states, the strong band inversion found in PtLuBi could suggest topological superconducting behavior.

3.2 Emergent topological phases by interfacing/alloying a topological insulator and a half-metal Heusler

Building upon our previous synthesis efforts we aim to study heterostructures, superlattices and alloys of the topological PtLuSb and the half-metal PtMnSb (see poster for PtMnSb results). PtMnSb is one of the first predicted half-metals with Curie temperature well above room temperature. Combining the inversion-broken symmetry of a half-Heusler structure and the large spin-orbit coupling derived from the constituent elements, PtMnSb can be a promising spintronics material with large spin-orbit torque and spin-current transport. In addition to forming a useful epitaxial ferromagnetic contact for spintronic devices, the PtMnSb layer grown on PtLuSb could induce the magnetic proximity effect which triggers a nontrivial gap opening in the surface Dirac dispersion and driving PtLuSb into a Chern insulator (quantized anomalous Hall insulator) phase. By fabricating PtLuSb/PtMnSb superlattices with appropriate periodicity or by forming simple solid solution PtMn_{1-x}Lu_{x}Sb, the band topology and the magnetic properties can be tuned between the two compounds to reach a critical concentration leading the emergence of a Weyl semimetal phase (Figure 6).

3.3 Exploring new metastable Weyl and nodal line semimetals

We have begun exploring the synthesis conditions and magnetic ordering in Co_{2}FeSn, a novel metastable nodal line semimetal with a Curie temperature well above room temperature. Co_{2}FeSn hosts nodal lines ~100 meV above the Fermi level which should generate record-high intrinsic anomalous Hall conductivity and Nernst conductivity at room temperature.

4. References


* The LT magnetotransport measurements were supported by the Office of Naval Research through the Vannevar Bush Faculty Fellowship under the Award No. N00014-15-1-2845
5. Publications

Broken Symmetries for Control of Spin Currents and Spin-Orbit Torques

Daniel C. Ralph, Cornell University

Program Scope

This program is investigating how the production of spin currents and spin-orbit torques can be modified and controlled by utilizing materials with low symmetry. This research has both fundamental and applied objectives. Fundamentally, the combination of low-symmetry materials (e.g., having broken inversion and rotational symmetries), together with the presence of mobile electrons subject to strong spin-orbit and/or exchange coupling, provide the conditions for electron band structures with large Berry curvatures and associated topological states. We are performing experiments to better understand how these effects can influence the production of electrically-driven flows of spin and orbital angular momentum. These fundamental physics questions are directly relevant to the development of magnetic memory and logic applications, because electrically-generated flows of angular momentum within magnetic samples can exert torques to manipulate the magnetic orientation and thereby write information in magnetic devices. We are focused primarily on studying the mechanisms by which low-symmetry materials can generate a particular component of torque (an out-of-plane antidamping torque) that is forbidden in high symmetry materials but which is capable of driving the switching of nanoscale magnetic memories approximately a factor of 100 times more efficiently than conventional spin-orbit torque produced by high-symmetry materials.

Recent Progress

We have experiments in progress studying several different classes of low-symmetry materials, to understand the mechanisms that can produce the strongest electrically-generated spin currents. These include both materials with low crystalline symmetries (including ferroelectrics) and materials in which symmetries are broken by magnetic order (ferromagnets and antiferromagnets). The most promising results to date involve spin generation by antiferromagnets. These results are exciting because they suggest that unconventional components of spin currents and torques can be generated by taking advantage of strong exchange interactions, instead of relatively-weaker spin-orbit interactions that have been the focus of this field before now. Research on electric-field-generated spin currents from antiferromagnets was catalyzed first by predictions for non-collinear chiral antiferromagnets\textsuperscript{1-3} and promising initial experiments for those materials.\textsuperscript{4,5} Under this program, we have investigated a simpler class of collinear antiferromagnets, motivated by predictions from González-Hernández \textit{et al.}\textsuperscript{6} We have identified the signatures of an antiferromagnetic spin Hall
effect with symmetries that are distinct from other mechanisms of spin-current generation reported in antiferromagnetic or ferromagnetic materials.\textsuperscript{7}

The antiferromagnet we have studied is RuO\textsubscript{2} (Fig. 1(a)), a conducting rutile oxide. The Ru atoms at the center and corners of the unit cell have opposite spins, forming a collinear antiferromagnetic (AF) order with the Néel vector (\(\mathbf{N}\)) oriented along the [001] or [00\bar{1}] axis. The center and the corner Ru atoms experience different oxygen environments, which leads to spin-split electrons bands as shown schematically in Fig. 1(b).\textsuperscript{23} Due to this spin-split band structure, theory predicts that when an electric field (\(\mathbf{E}\)) is applied it can generate a transverse spin current through an AF spin Hall effect (AF-SHE), even in the absence of any spin-orbit interaction.\textsuperscript{6} (Figure 1(c) shows the Fermi surface shifted by an applied field, compared to the \(\mathbf{E} = 0\) Fermi surface in Fig. 1(b), and how this leads to a transverse spin current.) In general, the flow of the spin current from this AF-SHE should have a well-defined angular dependence, with a spin orientation \(\hat{s}\) pointing approximately along \(\mathbf{N}\) with a spin-flow direction perpendicular to both \(\mathbf{E}\) and \(\hat{s}\). Therefore the direction of the spin and the torque that it can apply to an adjacent magnetic layer can be controlled through the orientation of the Neel vector. The result is fundamentally different from the conventional SHE in heavy metals because it does not require spin-orbit interactions and it is odd under time reversal (\(\mathcal{T}\)-odd). Density functional theory calculations performed by our collaborators in the Tsymbal group at Nebraska predict that in a single-domain RuO\textsubscript{2} antiferromagnet the \(\mathcal{T}\)-odd spin Hall conductivity should be almost an order of magnitude larger than the conventional \(\mathcal{T}\)-even spin Hall conductivity arising from spin-orbit coupling.

We have tested the predictions of this antiferromagnetic spin Hall effect by growing RuO\textsubscript{2} on different crystal facets of TiO\textsubscript{2} substrates to control the orientation of the Néel vector, capping the RuO\textsubscript{2} with ferromagnetic permalloy, and then measuring the strength of the electric-field-generated spin current through the spin-transfer torque exerted on the permalloy. We have developed a technique to make quantitative measurements of all three vector components of
the spin in the spin current by performing spin-torque ferromagnetic resonance measurements as a function of both the angle of applied magnetic field and the angle of electric field relative to the crystal axes. The results for [101]-oriented RuO$_2$ are shown in Fig. 2, along with a comparison to the predictions for the AF-SHE. We find excellent agreement, with a spin angle of $44^\circ \pm 5^\circ$ from the out-of-plane direction, close to the optimum angle of $45^\circ$ for generating maximum out-of-plane antidamping torque.

This result moves forward the field of antiferromagnetic spintronics by demonstrating a new mechanism by which a collinear antiferromagnet can generate a spin current. Our paper also pioneers a new experimental approach for this field by demonstrating that it is possible to measure all components of the resulting spin currents quantitatively.

**Future Plans**

One of the open questions concerning spin currents generated by antiferromagnets is that theory predicts cancellations between the contributions from different antiferromagnetic domains within the samples. The measured spin currents are much weaker than predicted for single-domain samples, as expected from these predictions. As one next step for our research on antiferromagnets, we are seeking to control the distribution of antiferromagnetic domains, to see if this provides a way to substantially enhance the spin torques that are generated, and in particular whether it can enhance the out-of-plane antidamping spin torque. We are applying large spin currents to the antiferromagnets while heating and then cooling the samples to try to orient their domains, and measuring if this changes the spin currents produced by the antiferromagnets. We are also extending our research to antiferromagnets in addition to RuO$_2$, guided by the predictions of the Tsymbal group in selecting promising candidate materials.

In addition, we are continuing research on other low-symmetry materials for generating spin currents and out-of-plane antidamping torques, including both materials with low structural symmetries and magnetic moments. The current status of quantitative measurements of out-of-plane antidamping torques is summarized in Table 1. So far the spin Hall conductivities per unit electric field ($\xi_{DL,E}^z$) of both the collinear (RuO$_2$) and non-collinear (Mn$_3$GaN) antiferromagnets are similar to the best results from low-crystal-symmetry materials, even without any control over the antiferromagnetic domains. To be of interest for applications, ratio of the out-of-plane-oriented spin current density to the applied charge current density, $\theta_{SH}^z = (2e/h)J_s^z/J_e$, must be at least about 0.03-0.05, and the out-of-plane-oriented spin must not be too weak relative to the conventional in-plane spin, $\theta_{SH}^z/\theta_{SH} > 0.16$. The values found for the existing materials need to be improved by about a factor of 2 or three to achieve this goal.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Material</th>
<th>$\xi_{DL,E}^z$ (Ωm)$^{-1}$</th>
<th>$\theta_{SH}^z$</th>
<th>$\rho$ (µΩ-cm)</th>
<th>$\theta_{SH}^z/\theta_{SH}$</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>WTe$_2$</td>
<td>$3.6 \times 10^3$</td>
<td>0.014</td>
<td>380</td>
<td>yes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MoTe$_2$</td>
<td>$1.4 \times 10^3$</td>
<td>0.008</td>
<td>550</td>
<td>yes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(111)MnPd</td>
<td>$1.4 \times 10^3$</td>
<td>0.008</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>no</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 1. Comparison of the out-of-plane antidamping torque efficiency per unit electric field ($\xi_{DL,E}^z$) and the corresponding spin Hall ratios ($\theta_{SH}^z$) for materials in which these quantities have been measured.
References


Publications resulting from work supported by the DOE grant over the previous two years


Quantum Fluctuations in Narrow Band Systems

Filip Ronning, Eric Bauer, Michihiro Hirata, Roman Movshovich, Priscila Rosa, and Sean Thomas (Los Alamos National Lab)

Program Scope

Coherence and topologically protected modes in quantum matter arise from highly entangled spin, charge, lattice, and orbital degrees of freedom. Narrow band systems, whose renormalized electronic bandwidth is comparable to other relevant energy scales in the material, inherently have stronger interactions and a proliferation of quantum fluctuations. 5f-materials possess strong Coulomb repulsion, large spin-orbit coupling, and multiple competing energy scales, which generate coherent narrow bands and topologically non-trivial states of matter. This complexity provides a rich environment for discovering new states of matter, as well as providing representatives that will enable the understanding of quantum matter that also arises in materials more generally. We will address how quantum fluctuations renormalize excitations in topologically trivial and non-trivial matter and will develop conceptual frameworks for understanding and controlling the consequences of quantum fluctuations in classes of electronically correlated systems. In addition, strongly spin-orbit coupled superconductors can be phase sensitive, possess novel excitations, and be highly tunable. Through our subtask we also explore the applicability of strongly spin-orbit coupled superconductors for future quantum information devices.

Recent Progress

Quantum fluctuations in 5f electron systems often generate a so-called “dual nature” of simultaneous itinerant and localized electronic behavior. Through non-resonant inelastic X-ray scattering measurements, together with Andrea Severing, we provide evidence for a unified picture of atomic-like 5f2 quasi-doublet states and itinerant 5f3 states that control the physical properties of tetragonal UM2Si2 (M = Pd, Ni, Ru, Fe) ranging from antiferromagnetic, hidden order, to Pauli paramagnetism ground states [1]. Similar duality phenomena is found in 4f based materials, where magnetism and renormalized bands coexist. A major unsolved issue in condensed matter physics is to understand how such renormalizations occur when including materials specific details. A first step we have taken in that direction is to determine the magnetic exchange interactions starting from first-principles and spectroscopic inputs to a material’s low energy Hamiltonian. Using inelastic neutron scattering we have validated the magnetic exchange interaction derived from first principles in

Fig. 1: Spin waves of CeIn3 measured by neutron scattering. Blue line is the theoretical spin wave prediction, which combines a long range RKKY interaction giving steep spin-waves and a short range super-exchange responsible for the ordering at (π,π,π).
CeIn₃ [2]. This advance enables minimal Kondo lattice models with material specific details to be explored theoretically for the first time. The larger energy in mixed valent materials, such as YbAl₃, has enabled us to also explore the momentum dependence of the renormalization as narrow bands form. Interestingly, our recent neutron scattering measurements with Andy Christianson has found a coupling between an optical phonon of the Al atoms, and the flat bands formed by the Yb electrons. This suggests a novel dynamic 4f/3p hybridization enhanced by the beating mode of the light Al atoms [3]. Whether this is unique to YbAl₃ or a more general phenomena needs to be determined. As the quantum fluctuations grow stronger we know that instabilities to other states of matter arise. Our previous work in CeAuSb₂ found the coupling between lattice and f-electrons led to an electronic nematic state coupled with the magnetic order. Our recent subsequent investigations have found that as a multi-Q state is formed with an applied magnetic field, the f-electron wave function becomes increasingly localized [4]. This work emphasizes the mutual interplay between electron localization and magnetic order.

Magnetic order is also known to generate a Berry curvature, which can cause sizeable effects in transverse response functions. We expect such topological Berry curvature contributions to be maximized in 5f electron systems due to the combined large spin-orbit coupling and narrow band widths. With this motivation we explored the ferromagnetic system U(Co,Ru)Al, and indeed, we discovered the largest anomalous Peltier coefficient to date [5]. Through the Mott relation (which connects the Peltier coefficient to the derivative of the Hall conductivity), we expected to further enhance the signals we observed. Instead, by hole doping the system we found a violation of the Mott relation. A possible explanation for this is a non-rigid shift of the Weyl nodes with chemical substitution. Future spectroscopic probes will be required to verify this explanation.

Band inversion yields Berry curvature in metals and topological phases in insulators, but to maximally extract the physics from such materials high purity single crystals are required. We have recently focused on synthesizing clean narrow gap insulators whose resistivity increases many orders of magnitude upon decreasing temperature. These high purity crystals have enabled us to explore the formation of magnetic polarons and colossal negative magnetoresistance in Eu₅In₂Sb₆ and Eu₁₀InSb₁₁ [6]. We have also found vacancy ordering in the square As net compound R₃Cd₂As₆ (R = La, Ce) [7]. Pnictide square nets are prone to distortions, and indeed, a low temperature structural distortion leads to a net 13 order of magnitude increase in resistance, while DFT calculations incorrectly predict the material to be a metal – a signature that strong correlations are at play. Finally, together with our international collaborations, we have investigated the phase stability of the topological Kondo insulator SmB₆ and its surface state and found that defects can generate metallic islands in the bulk [8].

High purity samples are also key for investigating and exploiting unconventional superconductors. The long mean free path in CeCoIn₅ has enabled us to observe quantum
oscillations in the superconducting state via rotating thermal conductivity measurements. The phase of the oscillations change when entering the regime where magnetism and SC coexist reflecting the change of Fermi surface topology [9]. With such results in mind, together with Bill Halperin, we have zone refined single crystals of the spin-triplet superconductor UCoGe for upcoming studies [10]. Careful investigations into the sample dependence of UTe$_2$ have also enabled us to identify phase separation as responsible for multiple thermodynamic transitions visible in some samples, while pressure measurements have revealed the unexpected importance of antiferromagnetic fluctuations in this candidate topological superconductor [11].

**Future Plans**

Understanding how quantum fluctuations give rise to novel correlated electron states of matter is central to our objectives. Hence, we will extend our work on CeIn$_3$ to include the interactions with excited crystal field states, which become relevant in high magnetic fields and promote changes in the electronic structure. We will perform additional magnetization and neutron scattering measurements to test further theoretical predictions of the exchange interactions based on our microscopic materials Hamiltonians. We will also extend the study on CeIn$_3$ to include the more complex case of CeRhIn$_5$. Additionally, we will continue to explore how the enhanced quantum fluctuations in reduced dimensional systems modifies the evolution of narrow band systems. In particular we will examine the quantum criticality using transport, thermodynamic, and strain measurements of quasi 1D systems such as YbFe$_3$P$_3$.

Strain can be a powerful tuning parameter in anisotropic systems with small energy scales. We will thus explore the colossal negative magnetoresistance we observed in Eu$_5$In$_2$Sb$_6$ with strain and pressure, and aim to drive the system through a topological phase transition. Similarly, our thermal expansion measurements on UTe$_2$ and UCoGe suggest that uniaxial strain will significantly tune the ground state of these systems. In our quantum information science subtask we will explore the effects of uniaxial strain both with piezoelectric strain devices as well as FIB microstructured devices. With the latter we will tune the superconducting $T_c$ of a cantilever device in-situ. We will also explore how non-uniform strains can lead to inhomogeneous superconductivity. Thermal transport measurements to mK temperatures will be used to add constraints on the properties of the superconducting order parameter.

**References**


Program Scope

The overall goal of this, just started, experiment-theory project is to develop two semiconductor-based architectures to realize high quality Josephson junctions (JJs) to be used to: (1) create robust Majorana states; (2) new advanced, high sensitivity, quantum sensors. The motivation for this work is twofold: create devices that can be used to realize topologically protected, and therefore fault tolerant qubits; take advantage of the fact that such devices can be tuned across a topological phase transitions via external electromagnetic fields to create high sensitivity sensors, photo detectors, and bolometers. One architecture comprises planar, 2D, JJs, based on high quality InAs quantum wells proximitized by superconducting Al. The other architecture comprises 1D JJs based on InAs/GaSb double quantum wells. By varying the relative thickness of the InAs and GaSb layer in the semiconductor stack it is possible to vary the gap for the bands of the 2D electron gas. When the thickness of the InAs is larger than a critical value (keeping GaSb’s thickness fixed) InAs’s electron-like states hybridize with GaSb’s hole-like states and a hybridization gap opens. In this situation the conduction and valence bands are inverted. In the “inverted-bands” regime the 2D electron gas (2DEG) is in a quantum spin Hall insulator (QSHI) state characterized by topologically protected helical edges modes. In the presence of superconducting pairing these edge modes form a 1D topological superconducting state that can support Majoranas without the need of an external magnetic field. The ability to realize Majoranas without external magnetic fields would allow a much greater freedom in the layout of networks of topologically protected qubits.

Recent Progress

Josephson Junctions Based on InAs

High quality Al/InAs super-semi heterostructures have been grown via molecular beam epitaxy (Fig. 1). Using these structures JJs with very high transparency have been fabricated [1]. Such junctions are 100 nm long and have a width of 4 μm (Fig. 1). In the presence of an in-plane transverse field (B_y) the JJs are expected to enter a topological phase transition supporting Majoranas. The transition into the topological phase is characterized by the closing and reopening of the superconducting gap and a rapid change of the phase difference between the
superconducting leads [2]. We have recently observed these signatures in some of our devices (Fig.1) [3]. It had been predicted that JJs in the topological phase should exhibit missing odd-Shapiro steps in their voltage-current characteristic when driven by an a.c. current. To test this prediction, in a recent experiment we studied the voltage-current response of Al/InAs JJs when subject to microwave radiation. We found that even when no external magnetic field was present so that the JJs were unquestionably in the topologically trivial regime, the voltage-current characteristic exhibited missing Shapiro steps (Fig.2). We attributed this behavior to the presence of Andreev bound states well separated from the continuum and with a high probability to undergo a Landau-Zener transition when the phase difference between the two superconducting leads is equal to $\pi$. Very recently we have started to systematically take measurements of a.c. driven JJs in the presence of an external magnetic field. We find that the frequency of the microwave radiation for which the odd Shapiro steps are missing depends on the strength and direction of the field.

**Josephson Junctions Based on InAs/GaSb**

InAs/GaSb double quantum wells exhibiting signatures consistent with the presence of inverted-bands have been realized [5]. The structures have a front gate that allows control of the charge density of the 2DEG. By tuning the voltage $V_g$ of such gate, the devices can be tuned into an electron, charge-neutrality, or hole regime (Fig. 3). Recently we have used these structure to realize JJ by depositing superconducting tantalum. We

---

Fig. 1. Al/InAs Josephson junctions. (a) Sample stack description superimposed on TEM image. (b) SEM image of a SQUID device formed by two Al/InAs JJs. (c) Closing and re-opening of the superconducting gap as a function of an in-plane field for a Al/InAs JJ. (d) Evolution of the phase across the junction as a function of the in-plane magnetic field.

Fig. 2. Missing Shapiro steps. (a) Missing odd Shapiro steps in experimentally measured V-I curves for a Al/InAs JJ. (b) Theoretical results for a high transparency JJ with Andreev bound states separated from continuum and large Landau-Zener probability for $\phi=\pi$.

Fig. 3. InA/GaSb-based Josephson junctions. (a) Schematic of the sample stack. (b) Image of a JJ based on InAs/GaSb double quantum well in the inverted-bands regime and superconcuting Ta. (c) Longitudinal resistance $R_{xx}$ of the device shown in (b) as a function of the voltage $V_g$ of the front-gate. $R_{xx}$ is maximum at the charge neutrality point (CNP) obtained for $V_g=-1.06$ V.
then measured the $dI/dV$ as a function of $V_g$ and found that it has a dip, with coherence peaks on the side, when the device is tuned at the charge-neutrality point (Fig. 4). This is consistent with the expectation that at the charge neutrality point only edge states are present and that superconducting correlations between the edge modes are induced via the proximity effect. By measuring the $dI/dV$ at the charge neutrality point for different values of the temperature we estimate the strength of the induced superconducting gap for the edge modes to be approximately 295 mK (Fig. 4). By following the evolution with temperature of the low energy coherence peaks we also extract the temperature dependence of the induced gap and find it to follow the BCS scaling.

**Shapiro Steps in SQUIDs with topological Josephson Junctions**

As discussed above, we have shown that missing Shapiro steps in a.c. driven JJs is not a robust signature of the topological character of a JJ. This motivated us to investigate the current-voltage characteristic of SQUIDs formed by one junction robustly in the topologically trivial regime and the junction whose topological phase we want to identify. Compared to a single JJ, a SQUID has several more experimental parameters that can be tuned to affect the V-I characteristic, and therefore a much larger phase-space in which to look for robust signatures associated with the topological phase of the JJ under study. Recently we have performed a systematic theoretical analysis of asymmetric SQUIDs. In particular we have considered SQUIDs in which one JJ is trivial, with low transparency, and the other is topological, and SQUIDs in which both JJs are trivial, but one has a very large transparency, and

![Fig. 4. InA/GaSb-based Josephson junctions. (a) $dI/dV$ for the junction shown in Fig. 3 (b), for different values of $V_g$. (b) $dI/dV$ at different temperatures for $V_g=-1.06$ V when the 2DEG is at the charge neutrality point. We can observe that the two coherence peak closest to $V_{dc}=0$ disappear for T~295 mK.](image)

![Fig. 5. Shapiro steps in asymmetric SQUIDs. (a) V-I characteristic for a SQUID formed by a trivial JJ with low transparency and a JJ with high transparency and a large probability to undergo Landau-Zener transitions for $\phi=\pi$. By tuning the normal resistance of the two junctions to be different the second well defined step “breaks-up” revealing the Landau-Zener origin of the V-I features seemingly due to one of the junctions being in the topological phase. For the case when the junction with high transparency is replaced by a true topological junction (a 4$\pi$ junction) the second Shapiro step remains well defined even when the normal resistance of the two junctions is set to different values (b). In addition, at high frequencies, fractional 2/3 and 4/3 Shapiro steps appear that are not present when both junctions are trivial. (c).](image)
therefore a large probability to undergo Landau-Zener transitions for $\phi=\pi$, transitions that, in the V-I curve of a single junction give rise to behavior that is undistinguishable from the behavior of topological JJ. We find that at low frequencies, when the normal resistance of the two JJs forming the SQUID is the same, the V-I curve of the SQUID with one topological junction is qualitatively the same as the one in which both JJs are trivial. However, when the resistance of the two junctions are different, there are signatures in the V-I curve that allow us to distinguish the two cases (Fig. 5). In addition, we find that at high frequency some of the fractional steps are present only for the case when one of the junctions is topological (Fig. 5).

**Future Plans**

The unambiguous detection of the topological phase of superconducting devices, and of the zero-energy Majorana modes associated with this phase, has emerged as one of the main challenges toward the realization of topological qubits. Developing theory-experiment protocols to robustly identify the topological phase of Josephson junction, and detect Majoranas, will be one of the focus of our future work. We will therefore continue the work begun to identify reliably the topological phase of JJs based on Al/InAs heterostructures. In parallel, we plan to continue the development and characterization of Josephson junctions based on InAs/GaSb: complete the characterization of Ta/InAs/GaSb junction by studying also the effect of external magnetic fields; develop a comprehensive theoretical description to explain the measurements; fabricate new devices in which Ta is replaced by Al, deposited epitaxially, to further improve the quality of the junctions.

**References**


**Publications**

J.J. Cuozzo, W. Pan, J. Shabani, E. Rossi, “DC and AC Response of Asymmetric SQUIDs with Topologically Nontrivial Junctions”, to be submitted.
Exotic Frustration-Induced Phenomena in Artificial Spin Ice

Principal Investigator: Peter Schiffer, Yale University, New Haven, CT 06520

Program Scope

This program encompasses studies of lithographically fabricated “artificial spin ice” arrays of nanometer-scale single-domain ferromagnetic islands in which the array geometry results in frustration of the interactions between the islands. Artificial spin ice offers a wide range of opportunities for studying the mechanism by which nature accommodates frustration. Since the arrays are created lithographically, we can easily vary the array characteristics, including the geometry of the lattice and the level and type of lattice disorder. We can probe the local properties of the arrays by imaging individual moments, and we can also probe thousands of moments simultaneously, allowing us to gain insight into the collective properties of the system and observe novel phenomena that are not accessible in other systems [5].

This research program focuses on the properties of these systems, probing the collective behavior of different geometries, and exploring arrays of more complex nanomagnet shapes.

Recent Progress

The past two years of this program have included several projects within the scope described above. All work has been done in close collaboration with the groups of Chris Leighton at the University of Minnesota and Cristiano Nisoli at Los Alamos National Laboratory, as well as a new collaboration with the group of Scott Crooker at Los Alamos National Laboratory. Much of the work has also involved x-ray magnetic circular dichroism – photoemission electron microscopy (XMCD-PEEM) data-taking at the Advanced Light Source in collaboration with Rajesh Chopdekar. Finally, the work has also included efforts in collaboration with the group of Nitin Samarth at Penn State, who was a co-investigator on previous grants from the Department of Energy. In this abstract, we describe two of the projects, examination of field-induced magnetic monopole plasma regimes in the square ice structure and thermally excited strings in the Santa Fe ice lattice, and we also briefly describe a number of other ongoing studies.
Magnetic Monopole Plasma in Artificial Square Ice: Much of the physics of artificial spin ice can be understood through the construct of effective magnetic charges at the lattice vertices, i.e., effective magnetic monopoles. We have demonstrated that square artificial spin ice has specific regions of its magnetic phase diagram that correspond to plasma-like regimes containing a high density of mobile monopoles, as shown in the figure above. These regimes result from the magnetic field balancing the local interactions that constrain monopole motion. In collaboration with Scott Crooker at Los Alamos, we probed the spontaneous monopole noise from thermal fluctuations of the moment orientations. This noise, also shown in the figure, reflects the plasma regime in which the monopoles are minimally correlated. These results open the door to more detailed studies of monopole regimes with continuously field-tunable densities, thereby providing a new paradigm for probing the physics of effective magnetic charges in these systems.

String Phase in Santa Fe Artificial Spin Ice: Artificial spin ice arrays can be designed so that the frustration arises from the location of the excitations among the vertices, leading to a range of exotic behavior. We have studied one such vertex-frustrated lattice, dubbed Santa Fe Ice, which is shown in the figure below. We measured both the moment configuration of the nanomagnets, after annealing near the ferromagnetic Curie point and also in a thermally dynamic state. While the Santa Fe Ice lattice structure is complex, our data demonstrate that its disordered magnetic state is naturally described within a framework of emergent strings. We show experimentally that the string length follows a simple Boltzmann distribution with an energy scale that is associated with the system’s magnetic interactions and that is consistent with theoretical predictions. The results demonstrate that string descriptions can provide a simplifying description of complex
correlated classical systems with non-trivial frustration, and the findings form the basis for a manuscript currently under review.

Other Projects

Other projects supported by this program in the past two years include:

1. A completed study of thermalization of permalloy artificial spin ice by high temperature annealing, in which we explored how to optimize annealing and also explored how the thickness of permalloy affects annealing through the Curie temperature [2].

2. Two completed studies of the physics of perpendicular anisotropy artificial spin ice. In these projects, we explored the effects of disorder in the field-induced switching of these moments as well as the impact of a soft magnetic underlayer on moment interactions [3,6].

3. A study of entropy-induced ordering in tetris artificial spin ice, in which we demonstrated a novel form of entropy-induced long range ordering among the moments [Saglam et al., under review].

Strings in Santa Fe Ice

Top (from left to right): Scanning electron microscope image of Santa Fe artificial spin ice made from permalloy islands; XMCD-PEEM image of the moment orientations; and magnetic force microscope image of the moment orientations in a thermally annealed sample. Bottom (from left to right): The lattice structure, showing a unit cell outlined in blue and the different plaquettes of the lattice in red outline and yellow fill; an example of the strings of local excitations, and the distribution of the string lengths at different temperatures from XMCD-PEEM data – the temperature dependence can be directly connected to theoretical expectations [X. Zhang et al., under review].
4. A study of field-induced avalanche statistics in artificial spin ice. We found a close adherence of these avalanches to a one-dimensional random field Ising model, providing a rare and unusually accessible experimental platform for such studies [Bingham et al., under review].

**Future Plans**

Future plans for this research program include further study of the temperature dependence of the properties of permalloy artificial spin ice, both above and below room temperature, studies of artificial spin ice arrays formed from non-binary moments, and further studies of vertex frustrated lattices in an applied magnetic field.

**References and Publications**


Program Scope

The goals of this project are: (1) to investigate the phenomena arising when magnetic materials are nanostructured in one, two or three dimensions, (2) to explore proximity effects in dissimilar magnetic heterostructures. The comprehensive approach combines preparation of nanostructures using a combination of thin-film growing (sputtering, evaporation and MBE), lithography (electron-beam/optical) and self-assembly techniques, characterization using microscopy (SEM, TEM, scanning probe), high-resolution scattering (light, X-ray, synchrotron and neutron), physical properties measurements (magneto-transport, magnetometry and magneto-optical) and theoretical modeling. Preparation of most unique materials and devices and most structural and physical characterization are performed in the PI's laboratory at UCSD. Additionally, some unique materials are obtained from collaborators at major research institutions and a number of sophisticated structural and magnetic studies at the nanoscale are performed in collaboration at several major facilities of DOE funded national labs.

We aim to investigate general physical phenomena, including the effects of confinement on magnetic properties, a variety of proximity effects in magnetic hybrids, exchange bias, and effects induced by external driving forces such as time varying electric and magnetic fields, light, and other types of excitations. In all cases, a crucial ingredient is confinement of the complex or highly correlated materials at nanoscale, where fundamental changes in their magnetic properties occur. These studies have focused on fluorides, oxides, borides and organics, in addition to many combinations of transition metal elements. We have established a battery of instrumentation and continue expanding our experimental capabilities at UCSD and elsewhere. We have performed experiments at fast time scales to investigate the very unusual dynamics present in many hybrid systems.

Recent Progress

During the current reporting period, we had major advances in several diverse material systems, published extensively in the first-rate refereed literature, and our achievements were recognized by important invitations at international scientific meetings. All this despite major practical limitations imposed by COVID-19. The accomplishments from this research are discussed in detail in a series of published manuscripts. Here we include only brief highlights illustrating our discovery of a novel voltage controlled magnetism in resistive switching systems.

Proximity effects could lead to unusual magnetic phenomena [1] and provide an opportunity to engineer a wide range of functional properties such as magnetization pinning in exchange bias systems [2], giant magneto-resistance [3], anisotropy control in strain tunable heterostructures [4], etc. Typically, proximity effects emerge in artificial multilayers where several magnetic and nonmagnetic materials are placed in direct contact with each other. Such multilayers
are constructed during the fabrication process, which limits the ability to tune their properties \textit{in-operando}. To overcome this limitation, we explore the interplay between magnetism and resistive switching where the proximity effects arise from an electrically induced phase separation.

Resistive switching is the ability to reversibly change the material's resistivity by application of voltage. This phenomenon has attracted enormous attention in the past decades because of the possible applications in binary memories for conventional computers and synapse-like memories for hardware level neuromorphic computing \cite{5}. Resistive switching often occurs by the formation of spatially inhomogeneous, yet highly symmetric patterns, such as a longitudinal conducting filaments \cite{6} or transverse insulating barriers \cite{7}. The electrically driven filament/barrier formation locally “injects” a different electronic and magnetic phase into an otherwise homogeneous material. As we demonstrate in this work, the ability to create and tune the local phase separation by inducing resistive switching enables novel approach to electrical control of magnetic properties.

We explored the resistive switching impact on magnetic anisotropy of $\text{La}_{0.7}\text{Sr}_{0.3}\text{MnO}_3$ (LSMO), a material that exhibits a phase transition from a ferromagnetic (FM) metal to a paramagnetic (PM) insulator. Recently, we found that application of a voltage to an LSMO device can trigger the metal-insulator transition resulting in a volatile resistive switching \cite{8}, as shown by nonlinearities in the I-V curve (Fig. 1a). At the microscopic level, the metal-to-insulator switching in LSMO occurs by the formation of a transverse insulating barrier that spans across the entire device width and impedes the electric current flow. The insulating barrier formation creates a PM

![Fig. 1. a, I-V curve of an LSMO device showing volatile resistive switching. b, Spatial FM mapping: uniform FM state in equilibrium (0 V, blue line) transforms in a state with a PM region in the device center during the resistive switching (30 V, red line). c, Voltage evolution of hysteresis loops during the resistive switching. d, e, Saturation and remanence (d) and coercive and saturation fields (e) as functions of the applied voltage.](image-url)
region inside the device enabling local on/off switching of ferromagnetism (Fig. 1b). On the left and right sides of the barrier the device retains a robust FM state. The evolution of magnetic properties in the FM regions surrounding the PM barrier during resistive switching is the primary focus of this work.

Resistive switching in LSMO results in a voltage-controlled magnetic anisotropy (VCMA) effect. As shown in Fig. 1c, when the LSMO device is driven through the resistive switching, the initial square hysteresis loop in the FM regions becomes oblique stretching along the field axis, which indicates easy-to-hard anisotropy axis transition. The anisotropy change occurs without a considerable suppression of the FM state. The saturation signal of the hysteresis loops has a weak dependence on the applied voltage (Fig. 1d, orange line). Only when the applied voltage becomes large enough to drive the material into the PM state, the saturation signal plummets to zero. The remanence, on the other hand, rapidly vanishes as the device undergoes resistive switching (Fig. 1d, green line), suggesting than an internal effective field causes magnetization rotation when the applied field is zero. Fig. 1e compares the coercive field and the field required to achieve saturation. During the resistive switching, the saturation field grows rapidly up to ~100 Oe, by a factor of ~5 increase compared to its initial zero-voltage value. Such a large increase of saturation field suggests that the applied magnetic field has to overcome a strong opposing internal field that redefines the easy anisotropy axis. The overall impact of the voltage-induced anisotropy in the LSMO devices, i.e., the complete suppression of coercivity and remanence, is qualitatively comparable to the best examples of VCMA in magneto-electric [9] and magneto-ionic [10] devices.

Resistive switching in LSMO produces an anomaly in magneto-transport properties. Using a Hall bar device geometry (Fig. 2a), we probed longitudinal magnetoresistance both in the FM
region and across the PM barrier. In equilibrium, the small-field magnetoresistance (i.e., anisotropic magnetoresistance) with the field parallel to current is negative (resistance decreases in non-zero field) having the magnitude of $\Delta R/R \sim 0.1\%$ (Fig. 2b, top panel). During the switching, the magnetoresistance across the PM barrier becomes positive (resistance increases in non-zero field) as shown in Fig. 1c (bottom panel). The magnetoresistance magnitude both in the FM region and across the PM barrier greatly reaching up to $\Delta R/R \sim 1\%$ when the applied voltage induces the PM barrier formation (Fig. 1d). Similar behavior, i.e. a strong magnitude increase and sign change of $\Delta R/R$, was observed in high-field magnetoresistance (i.e., colossal magnetoresistance) in LSMO devices during the resistive switching.

Overall, this work shows that employing resistive switching is a viable strategy to achieve voltage-controlled magnetism. Because resistive switching is a universal phenomenon observed across diverse materials systems, our approach potentially can be extended to a variety of ferromagnetic, ferrimagnetic, and antiferromagnetic materials.

Future Plans

Next year we will concentrate in the following major directions:

1. We will investigate the nanoscale magnetic structures of ferromagnets when they are in proximity to oxides which undergo a Mott transition. State-of-the-art PEEM and NEXAFS experiments will be conducted in collaboration with scientists at major DOE funded facilities.

2. Based on the technical developments of the last year, we will perform acoustoelectric measurements of interesting low dimensional magnetic materials.

3. We will use simultaneous temperature and angular-dependent magnetic and transport measurements in an AFM/FM model system to investigate the effect of the FM texture on the exchange bias.

4. We will explore field-free magnetic state writing/reading and investigate magneto-thermal effects in LSMO during resistive switching. We will study the interplay between magnetism and resistive switching in ferromagnetic and antiferromagnetic materials beyond LSMO.

References

Publications


Planar Systems for Quantum Information

PI: Jie Shan (Cornell University)
Co-PIs: Cory R. Dean (Columbia University)
James Hone (Columbia University)
Allan H. MacDonald (University of Texas at Austin)
Kin Fai Mak (Cornell University)
Tony F. Heinz (SLAC National Accelerator Laboratory/Stanford University)

Program Scope

This program aims to develop two-dimensional (2D) moiré materials as a quantum simulator to implement model Hamiltonians and their phase diagrams and dynamics. We will develop advanced methods for material synthesis and 2D assembly, including bulk crystal growth using a flux synthesis method and the creation of tailored 2D heterostructures with on demand control of the rotation angle using dry transfer techniques. We will probe the properties of the resulting 2D heterostructures using a wide variety of electrical and optical methods, including transport, capacitance and optical pump-probe spectroscopy. The experimental research will be pursued in a close feedback loop with predictions and modeling using \textit{ab-initio} and analytical theory.

Recent Progress

The Hubbard model is a simple theoretical model of interacting quantum particles in a lattice. It is thought to capture the essential physics of high-temperature superconductors, magnetic insulators and other complex quantum many-body ground states. The model only has two terms, a kinetic lattice hopping term ($t$) and an on-site Coulomb repulsion interaction term ($U$). The Hubbard model on a triangular lattice is particularly rich because geometrical frustration enhances quantum fluctuations and leads to a multitude of closely competing states that challenge theory. A recent theoretical analysis by MacDonald \textit{et al.} has shown that moiré superlattices formed by semiconductor transition metal dichacogenide (TMD) heterobilayers provide a realization of the triangular-lattice Hubbard model [1]. Unlike graphene systems, in which spin, valley and layer degeneracies are all present, the spin and layer degeneracies in TMD heterobilayers are lifted by the strong spin-orbit interactions and the layer asymmetry, respectively. When the chemical potential is within the topmost valence band, where there is large spin-orbit splitting, holes can be mapped to the single-band Hubbard model with two valley degrees of freedom, which acts as the spin.

Our team studied the phase diagram of aligned WSe$_2$/WS$_2$ bilayers in the limit of $U/t >> 1$ by combing optical spectroscopy and transport measurements. Around half band filling
(corresponding to filling factor of the moiré unit cell $\nu = 1$), the sample resistance increases sharply with decreasing temperature, exhibiting a characteristic insulating behavior. The magnetic susceptibility further indicates that localized moments interact antiferromagnetically. These results are fully consistent with the picture of a Mott insulating state at $\nu = 1$ [Ref. 2]. In addition to the Mott insulating state, we observed an abundance of correlated insulating states at fractional filling factors by a new optical sensing technique (Fig. 1a) [3]. The technique is built on the sensitivity to dielectric environment of the excitons in a single-layer semiconductor (a WSe$_2$ monolayer) that is placed very close to the sample of interest (WSe$_2$/WS$_2$ moiré heterostructure). We proposed charge-ordered states at commensurate filling fractions that range from generalized Wigner crystals to charge density waves (Fig. 1b). The existence of these electron crystal states is indicative of the importance of long-range interactions in addition to the on-site Coulomb repulsion, and that an extended Hubbard model is more appropriate to describe TMD moiré superlattices. Interestingly, some of these states ($\nu = 1/2, 2/5$ and $2/5$ in Fig. 1b) break rotational symmetry. Applying a sensitive optical anisotropy measurement, we found strong electronic anisotropy over a large doping range peaked at $1/2$ filling. Away from $1/2$ filling, we observed additional stripe crystals at commensurate filling (e.g. $2/5$ and $3/5$) and compressible electronic liquid crystal states at incommensurate fillings [4].

**Fig. 1.** a, An abundance of insulating states in a WSe$_2$/WS$_2$ moiré heterostructure is revealed blueshifts of the 2s exciton resonance, accompanied by an enhancement in the spectral weight. The bottom axis shows the applied gate voltage, which varies the filling factor of the moiré heterostructure. The top axis shows the proposed filling factor for the insulating states. b, Proposed charge-order configuration for the observed insulating states at zero temperature on the underlying hexagonal moiré superlattice. Filled and unfilled circles denote occupied and empty sites for state $\nu$, respectively. For state $1 - \nu$, the notation of the occupied and empty sites is switched.
**Future Plans**

We will investigate the phase diagram of TMD moiré superlattices as a function of effective interaction strength ($U/t$). An out-of-plane displacement field will be explored to tune $U/t$. The displacement field controls the potential difference between the two layers and is expected to vary the interlayer tunneling rate and the moiré potential and the bandwidth. In particular, at half band filling the system is a Landau Fermi liquid in the limit of weak interaction. It becomes a Mott insulator in the limit of strong interaction. We will study the metal-to-insulator transition at $\nu = 1$ and explore the phase space in the vicinity of the transition, in which many exotic states have been predicted.

**References**


**Publications**

Program Title: Correlated States of Two-dimensional Electron Systems in AlAs Quantum Wells

Principal Investigator: M. Shayegan

Mailing Address: Department of Electrical Engineering, Princeton University, Princeton, NJ, 08544

E-mail: shayegan@princeton.edu

Program Scope

Two-dimensional (2D) carrier systems confined to modulation-doped semiconductor heterostructures provide a nearly ideal testing ground for exploring new physical phenomena. At low temperatures and in the presence of a strong magnetic field, these systems exhibit fascinating, often unexpected, many-body states, arising from the strong electron-electron interaction. Examples include the fractional quantum Hall liquid, the Wigner solid, and the newly discovered striped and bubble phases in the higher Landau levels.

Much of the work on clean 2D systems has been performed on 2D electrons in a remotely-doped GaAs quantum well. The goal of this project is to study the physics of 2D electrons confined to a remotely-doped AlAs quantum well. The 2D electrons in AlAs have parameters that are very different from those of the commonly-studied, GaAs 2D electrons: they have a much larger, anisotropic effective mass, a much larger effective Landé g-factor, and they occupy multiple conduction band valleys. Moreover, through varying the AlAs quantum well width, and also by applying uniaxial, in-plane strain, one can control the electron occupation in the different valleys. Demonstration of such control in AlAs quantum wells provided the first example of using the valley degree of freedom to change the electronic properties of an electron system and to make a functional device, and paved the way for the emerging field of “valleytronics.”

We have had a very recent breakthrough in making AlAs quantum well samples with unprecedented quality. Through a systematic purification of the Al source material, we were able to optimize the growth conditions for AlAs quantum wells, and broke the world record (by a factor of eight) for the mobility of 2D electrons confined to these wells. The extremely high quality of these new samples, combined with the tunable valley degree of freedom, renders the AlAs 2D electron system a unique platform for studies of interaction-induced phenomena. Exploring such phenomena is the main goal of this research. For example, what role does the valley/spin degrees of freedom and effective mass anisotropy play in the competition between different correlated phases at high magnetic fields, namely the fractional quantum Hall liquid state and broken-symmetry states such as the Wigner crystal and stripe phases?

Moreover, the effective mass of electrons is about seven times larger in AlAs compared to GaAs, effectively making the AlAs 2D electrons much more dilute and therefore more interacting, even in the absence of a magnetic field. The parameter $r_s$, defined as the ratio of the Coulomb to kinetic (Fermi) energy, can indeed reach ~50 in our new AlAs samples (at a density of ~1x10^{10} cm^-2) while still maintaining high enough quality to exhibit quantum Hall effect. These are prime samples to potentially exhibit the long-anticipated (since 1929) Bloch/Stoner spin and/or valley ferromagnetism of itinerant electrons.

In our project we study AlAs quantum well structures grown via state-of-the-art molecular beam epitaxy (MBE), and use low-temperature magneto-transport measurements to explore their
novel physics. For sample fabrication, we collaborate closely with Dr. Loren Pfeiffer at Princeton University who is a world expert in MBE, and Prof. Roland Winkler at the Univ. of Northern Illinois, who has expertise in calculating the energy band structure and Landau levels in various 2D systems. We also have a strong collaboration with Dr. Lloyd Engel at the National High Magnetic Laboratory in Tallahassee, FL, on high-frequency (microwave) measurements on 2D carrier systems at high magnetic fields.

Recent Progress

We briefly describe here one of our major, recent accomplishments, namely our observation of spontaneous ferromagnetism, for both the spin and valley degrees of freedom, in dilute, interacting, AlAs 2D electron systems [12, 16].

In a seminal work in 1929 Felix Bloch predicted that as the electron density is lowered in an ensemble of electrons, the exchange energy gained by aligning the electron spins should exceed the enhancement in the kinetic (Fermi) energy, leading to a (Bloch) ferromagnetic transition. At even lower densities, another transition to a (Wigner) solid, an ordered array of electrons, should occur. Experimental access to these regimes, however, has been limited because of the absence of a material platform that supports an electron system with very high quality (low disorder) and low density simultaneously.

In our study we explored the ground states of interacting electrons in an exceptionally clean, 2D electron system confined to a modulation-doped AlAs quantum well [12, 16]. Our findings are highlighted in Fig. 1. The large electron effective mass in this system allows us to reach very large values of the interaction parameter $r_s$. As we lower the electron density via back-gate bias, we find a sequence of phases, qualitatively consistent with the above scenario: a paramagnetic phase at large densities, a spontaneous transition to a ferromagnetic state when $r_s$ surpasses $\sim 35$, and then a phase with strongly nonlinear current-voltage characteristics, suggestive of a pinned Wigner solid, when $r_s$ exceeds $\sim 38$. However, our sample makes a transition to an insulating state at $r_s \sim 27$, preceding the onset of the spontaneous spin ferromagnetism, implying that besides interaction, the role of disorder must also be taken into account in understanding the different phases of a realistic dilute electron system [12].

Fig. 1 Summary of various man-body states of AlAs 2D electrons observed in our studies.
A very exciting surprise in our study has been that, before the 2D electron system makes the transition to a fully-spin-polarized state at $r_s \sim 35$, it reveals a sudden “valley-polarization” transition at higher densities ($r_s \sim 21$) [16]. The data and its description are summarized in Fig. 2. Note that this transition is akin to the spin-polarization transition, except that here we see a transition in the valley degree of freedom. It is also noteworthy that the phenomenon and data demonstrate a quintessential example of a “valleytronic” field-effect type device: as we tune the density with a gate, we see a large change in the conductance of the device resulting from a change in the valley occupation.

Future plans

We plan to continue our studies of 2D electrons in AlAs quantum wells. One problem of interest is the insulating phase we observe at extremely low densities, when $r_s$ exceeds $\sim 38$. This phase exhibits a strongly nonlinear current-voltage characteristics, suggestive of a pinned Wigner solid. Of particular interest is that transport is anisotropic with resistances and the de-pinning thresholds both being significantly larger along [010] compared to [100]. We believe these
features are signatures of an anisotropic pinned Wigner solid. We plan to study in detail the properties of this unusual state of matter.

**Publications acknowledging DOE support; since 2019:**


See Commentary: Kyung-Su Kim and Steven A. Kivelson, “Discovery of an Insulating Ferromagnetic Phase of Electrons in Two Dimensions,” PNAS **118** (2) e2023964118 (2021); https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.2023964118


Magneto-optical Study of Correlated Electron Materials in High Magnetic Fields
Principal Investigator: Dmitry Smirnov\textsuperscript{1}; Co-PI: Zhigang Jiang \textsuperscript{2}
\textsuperscript{1} National High Magnetic Field Laboratory, Tallahassee, FL 32310
\textsuperscript{2} Georgia Institute of Technology, Atlanta, GA 30332

Program Scope
This program is focused on studying electronic structure, low-energy excitations, and many-body effects in novel electronic materials via magneto-optical spectroscopy. Our research interest spans over two broad and interconnected areas: (i) properties of Dirac and Weyl fermions in topological materials, and (ii) atomically thin materials with the valley degree of freedom and strong spin-orbit coupling.

Recent Progress
Unraveling Topological Phases in Narrow-Gap Topological Materials: Case Study of ZrTe\textsubscript{5}
For materials near the phase boundary between a normal insulator (NI) and topological insulator (TI), their band topology depends on the band alignment, with the inverted (normal) band corresponding to the TI (NI) phase. For narrow-gap van der Waals materials, we demonstrate that the band inversion can manifest itself as a second extremum (bandgap) in the layer stacking direction, leading to characteristic features in the magneto-infrared spectroscopy and magneto-transport measurements. Using transition-metal pentatelluride ZrTe\textsubscript{5} as an example, we show that the band anisotropy results in a slow dispersion in the layer stacking direction, along with an additional set of optical transitions \cite{1} or quantum oscillations \cite{2} from the (second) bandgap slightly away from the Brillouin zone center. The rising interest in ZrTe\textsubscript{5} is due to the theoretical prediction of a room-temperature quantum spin Hall insulator phase in its monolayer limit \cite{3}. However, because of the delicate dependence of its band topology on the lattice constants \cite{3, 4}, there has not yet been a consensus on the bulk topological phase of ZrTe\textsubscript{5} from experiments \cite{5, 6}. Our work coherently identifies ZrTe\textsubscript{5} as a TI at liquid helium temperature and provides a new perspective in determining band inversion in narrow-gap topological materials.

(i) Accurately determine the anisotropic band parameters via magneto-infrared spectroscopy
The low-energy electronic structure of narrow-gap materials usually exhibits mixing characters of both linear band (LB, $E \propto k$, where $k$ is the wave vector) and parabolic band (PB, $E \propto k^2$), if higher-order terms are neglected. Via combining Faraday and Voigt geometry measurements (Figs. 1(a-c)), we show that the LB and PB components in ZrTe\textsubscript{5} can be extracted by carefully tracking the magnetic field dependence of the inter-Landau-level (inter-LL) transitions (Figs. 1(d-f)). This allows us to reconstruct the 3D electronic structure $E(k)$ of ZrTe\textsubscript{5} with great energy resolution, using the dispersion relation $E = \pm \sqrt{\hbar^2 v_F^2 k^2 + (M - \mathcal{B} k^2)^2}$, where the Fermi velocity $v_F = \left( v_{Fx}, v_{Fy}, v_{Fz} \right)$ describes the LB dispersion, the band inversion parameter $\mathcal{B} = \left( \mathcal{B}_x, \mathcal{B}_y, \mathcal{B}_z \right)$ characterizes the PB component, and $\Delta = 2M$ is the bandgap.
Demonstrate the second bandgap at ζ point

From the above measurements (Fig. 1), we find that the Fermi velocity along the b axis (the layer stacking direction of ZrTe₅) is an order of magnitude smaller than those for in-plane axes. As a result, the b-direction low-energy dispersion is dominated by the PB component. In Figs. 2(a,b), we plot the band dispersion along the b axis with different $v_F$ values for an inverted and normal band, respectively. For the inverted band (Fig. 2(a)), the electronic structures exhibit a local extremum not only at Γ point but also at ζ point when $v_F$ is sufficiently small. On the contrary, such extremum (bandgap) at ζ point never occurs in the normal band case (Fig. 3(b)) regardless of the magnitude of $v_F$. Therefore, the presence of a second extremum at ζ point signifies band inversion in ZrTe₅ and provide a smoking gun evidence for the TI phase. Practically, this direct approach does not require any quantitative analysis, but solid proof of the second extremum. Experimentally, since each local extremum in electronic structure carries a large density of states (DOS), it can host a set of LL transitions under a magnetic field. This is indeed the case observed in our experiment when the magnetic field is applied in the b direction (when $B||b$ axis), as shown
in Fig. 2(c). In Figs. 2(d,e), we plot the magnetic field dependence of the two sets of LL transitions and extract energy gaps $\Delta_\Gamma = 15$ meV and $\Delta_\zeta = 11.2$ meV, respectively.

(iii) Magneto-transport evidence of the second bandgap

Combining theoretical model calculation with high-field magneto-transport measurements, we demonstrate an alternative way to distinguish the TI phase from the NI phase in van der Waals narrow-gap materials. The smoking gun evidences are: (1) the four-fold splitting of the non-zero LLs, and (2) an anomalous $n = 0$ peak in the extreme quantum limit.

In Fig. 3(a), we plot the $k_z$ (the layer stacking direction) dispersion of the normal (red) and inverted (blue) bands. As one can see, although only one energy extremum occurs at $\Gamma$ point in the normal band case, a second extremum appears at $\zeta$ point for the inverted band. Figure 3(b) shows the $k_z$ dispersion of the low-lying electron LLs at $B = 10$ T and applied along the $z$ direction. Two energy extrema at $\Gamma$ and $\zeta$ points are preserved for the inverted band but only one for the normal band at $\Gamma$ point. When considering a nonzero PB component $\mathfrak{B} \neq 0$, the $n > 0$ LLs split into two sub-levels even without the introduction of the Zeeman effect, and the splitting energy increases with larger $|\mathfrak{B}|$. The Zeeman effect can change the energy separation of the two sub-LLs, but no additional splittings are expected. Since each energy extremum produces a divergent contribution in DOS, calculated at the Fermi energy as a function of magnetic field (Fig. 3(c)), a total of four

![Figure 3](image)

Figure 3: (a) Side-by-side comparison of the zero-field dispersion of the normal (red) and inverted (blue) bands. (b) Dispersion of the low-lying electron LLs of the normal and inverted bands in (a) at $B = 10$ T. (c) Calculated DOS oscillations as a function of magnetic field.

![Figure 4](image)

Figure 4: (a) Normalized magneto-thermopower, $S (B) / S (0)$, measured at different temperatures. The three orange down-triangles indicate the splitting of the $n = 1$ peak. (b) Oscillatory component $\Delta S$ as a function of $1/B$ at 2.3 K, obtained by subtracting a linear background from $S$ peak obtained by reference to the high-temperature data at 50 K. (c) Landau fan diagram of the magneto-thermopower oscillations at 2.3 K. The peak features in (b) are separated into two groups depending on the splitting mechanism and labeled by the red and blue down-triangles, respectively. The dash lines indicate the average positions of additional splittings in the $n = 1$ LL, and the solid lines are linear fits to the data of each group.
DOS peaks appear within each $n > 0$ LL for the inverted band while only two peaks for the normal band. The $n = 0$ LL, however, needs a separate discussion. First, it does not split under a magnetic field. Second, for a finite number of electrons, the Fermi level is always above the global minimum of the $n = 0$ LL regardless of the magnitude of $B$, which is at $\Gamma$ point for the normal band and $\zeta$ point for the inverted band. Therefore, no DOS peak is expected in the $n = 0$ LL of the normal band, whereas one peak for the inverted band (Fig. 3(c)) when the Fermi level is aligned with the $\Gamma$ point extremum.

Experimentally, we confirm our model predictions using magneto-transport (including magneto-thermopower) measurements on ZrTe$_5$. Figure 4 summarizes our results of the high-field magneto-thermopower measurements. Both the anomalous $n = 0$ peak and the multiple-fold (at least three-fold) splitting of the $n = 1$ LL are observed. Our work establishes an effective strategy for identifying the band inversion as well as the associated topological phases for future topological materials research.

**Future Plans**

Probing energy, symmetry and dispersion of low-lying excitations and studying topological phase transitions in novel electronic materials via magneto-optical spectroscopy is a longstanding goal of this program. One of the near-future goals is to provide experimental evidence of the role of Weyl cones tilting on the magnetic field response of realistic Weyl semimetals following theoretical predictions developed in Ref. [7]. We will continue magneto-spectroscopy studies of exotic optically excited states and many-body effects in atomically thin 2D systems with strong spin-orbit coupling and their parent van der Waals crystals. In the next funding period, we also plan to add a new dimension to our arsenal of experimental tools – optical spectroscopy at high pressure, and to enlarge the scope of the project to include layered spin-orbit coupled quantum magnets.

**References**


Publications


Title: ER46317: “Spin-Polarized Scanning Tunneling Microscopy Studies of Magnetic, Electronic, and Spintronic Phenomena in Nitride Systems”

PI: Arthur R. Smith

Address: Ohio University
Nanoscale & Quantum Phenomena Institute
Department of Physics & Astronomy
Athens, OH 45701

E-mail: smitha2@ohio.edu

1. Program Scope

The scope of this project is to investigate the structural, electronic, and spin properties of nitride-related material systems, in particular magnetic nitrides, magnetic gallium nitrides, and related elemental magnetic materials. The project seeks to explore, image, and even manipulate the ferromagnetic, antiferromagnetic, and ferrimagnetic structures of these material systems. An important goal is to develop these materials as advanced spintronic systems which may have future energy-related applications. In order to probe these systems, this project makes use of scanning tunneling microscopy (STM) and especially spin-polarized STM (SP-STM). The latter is a powerful technique which can provide spin information on surfaces with atomic-scale resolution. Combining ultra-high vacuum SP-STM together with in-situ molecular beam epitaxial growth, diverse nitride-related material systems can be explored in a pristine state.

2. Recent Progress

Investigations of the electronic and magnetic properties of manganese-based spintronic structures on wurtzite GaN(0001) surfaces

In our work reported in 2018, we showed the formation of a room-temperature ferromagnetic monolayer material, MnGaN-2D grown on GaN(0001) surface [1]. This work followed from earlier work in which we focused on the detailed atomic-scale structural properties together with first-principles calculations including structural models of the surface structures seen using STM [2,3]. The MnGaN-2D material was prepared using molecular beam epitaxy and involves the deposition of only one-third monolayer of Mn at around 200 degrees C on top of the 1×1 Ga adlayer resulting in the spontaneous formation of MnGaN-2D. Using spin polarized STM, we demonstrated the existence of ferromagnetic domains. Using tunneling spectroscopy, we also showed the presence of two sharp surface state peaks, one for filled states and one for empty states. Comparing to the results from first-principles calculations via our collaborators in Argentina, we showed that these surface states are highly spin-split and spin-polarized. We also demonstrated magnetic hysteresis behavior of the magnetic domains using an applied magnetic field.

Strain effect on electronic properties and perpendicular magnetic anisotropy

In the recent 2 years, we have published 2 additional papers closely related to this project with a 4th in progress. In our 2020 paper, we demonstrated that the same MnGaN-2D surface is not only ferromagnetic but is also has high perpendicular magnetic anisotropy (PMA) as well as a high magnetic moment. But even more interesting behavior is found, namely that this material has
inverse magneto-strictive behavior, which we showed as variations in the energy of the filled-states Mn DOS peak in $dI/dV$ spectroscopy and then via our theoretical collaborators, found that this can be explained as a consequence of lattice strain. The lattice strain calculations considered both isotropic and anisotropic strain models, with different results for each case.

**Noncollinear magnetic configurations and substrate-mediated interactions**

Our 2021 paper focused on the spin properties of Mn monomers, dimers, and trimers on the same GaN(0001) surface. A comparison was made between experimental atomic resolution STM measurements and theoretical calculations in the case of the Mn trimer units which occur in a $3 \times 3$ surface lattice (see Fig. 1 at right). With high resolution STM, intra-trimer resolution is seen which agrees ideally with the theoretical result.

The spin structure of the trimers is found theoretically to be antiferromagnetic as opposed to the ferromagnetism of the MnGaN-2D structure in its sqrt $3 \times$ sqrt $3$ reconstruction. Our recent publication explores the intra-trimer spin coupling and finds that the 3 spins within the trimer are in-plane with the GaN surface and that the 3 spins are at 120° angles to each other. The theoretical investigation exploring the magnetic anisotropy and spin-orbit coupling for isolated Mn monomers and dimers revealed a magnetic anisotropy energy 4 orders of magnitude smaller than the direct exchange coupling energy between neighboring Mn adatoms. Nevertheless, the calculations show that there exist indirect, trimer-trimer interactions leading to an ordered state. To explore this more deeply, our paper reports on the investigation of the long-range coupling between 2 Mn spins placed at a variable distance $d_{ij}$ apart on the GaN surface and mediated by interaction via the two-dimensional GaN surface states. These results are then analyzed as a function of distance, and the results are examined and discussed in terms of a Ruderman-Kittel-Kasuya-Yosida (RKKY)-type interaction.

**Surface exchange coupling effect**

Work in progress investigates what happens when we deposit an additional layer of Mn atoms on top of the ferromagnetic MnGaN-2D surface. We explore this with high resolution STM and theoretical calculations. The STM images (as seen in Fig. 2) reveal an ordered array of hexagonal protrusions having two rotational orientations offset by ~21°. We also observe domain boundaries separating different regions of hexagonal domains. These boundaries are bright in empty states images.

We have investigated the magnetic properties of these bilayer surfaces using SQUID magnetometry to find out if the antiferromagnetic Mn atoms on top couple to, or affect somehow, the ferromagnetic MnGaN-2D layer underneath. The results are the focus of our present work and...
point to a possible spin compensation effect. Certainly, the results imply that the MnGaN-2D layer remains intact after the Mn deposition.

3. Future Plans

The project presented here is one central line of research of this DOE-supported project which has focused on manganese on gallium nitride spintronic systems. At the same time, over the past several years we have also carried out a variety of different projects including investigating the structural, electronic, and magnetic properties of the Fe/CrN surface/interface, the magnetostrictive D0$_3$-Fe$_2$Ga(001) surface, the nitrogen-induced reconstructions of Cr(001) surfaces, and the bilayer L1$_0$-MnGa/η$_{\perp}$-Mn$_3$N$_2$ interface. What is next is that first, we would like to continue to develop and improve our technical capabilities using spin polarized STM to better explore the structural, electronic, and magnetic properties of the nitride surfaces and interfaces down to the atomic scale. This would include being able to resolve some of the antiferromagnetic spin structures presented in section 2, including the spin structure of the $3 \times 3$ trimers and the compensated spin structure at and around the Mn adatoms on MnGaN-2D. Ultimately, we hope to be able to resolve, at the atomic scale and as a function of position, the full electronic spectra of magnetic structures such as these, including with spin polarized STM tips down to as low as 1 K with our current low temperature STM system and over a range from 4K – 100K with our variable temperature STM system.

4. References


5. **Publications of DOE sponsored research (2019-2021)**

*Papers listed below are shown in reverse chronological order, with the numbering defined based on paper #1 = A.R. Smith’s first paper. Full publication list can be seen at: [http://www.phy.ohiou.edu/~asmith/publist.html](http://www.phy.ohiou.edu/~asmith/publist.html)*


DE-SC0021281: Exploring Nontrivial Topological Superconductivity in 2M WS$_2$ for Topological Quantum Computation

Jifa Tian$^1$, John Ackerman$^2$, TeYu Chien$^1$, Brian Leonard$^3$, Jinke Tang$^1$,
$^1$Department of Physics & Astronomy, University of Wyoming, Laramie, WY 82071, USA
$^2$Department of Chemical Engineering, University of Wyoming, Laramie, WY 82071, USA
$^3$Department of Chemistry, University of Wyoming, Laramie, WY 82071, USA

Program Scope

This collaborative project aims to: (1) establish the layer-dependence of superconductivity in the newly discovered intrinsic topological superconductor (TSC) 2M WS$_2$; and (2) identify its clear signatures of Majorana zero modes (MZMs). These aims will be achieved by growing high-quality pure and magnetic-ion doped 2M WS$_2$ single crystals and preparing their thin layers down to the 2D limit for various measurements, including transport measurements (charge, thermal and spin), scanning tunneling microscopy and spectroscopy (STM/S), and angle-resolved photoemission spectroscopy (ARPES). The project is in collaboration with three national laboratories, including Sandia National Labs (SNL), Argonne Nation Laboratory (ANL) and Lawrence Berkeley National Lab (LBNL).

Recent Progress

Developed new methods to grow 2M WS$_2$ bulk crystals.

One of the primary tasks of this project is to obtain pure and large size 2M phase single crystals. In the past year, we have developed new methods to grow pure 2M phase WS$_2$ single crystals and tried to understand the corresponding reaction pathway.

1) Obtained pure phase 2M WS$_2$ single crystals.

The pure 2M phase WS$_2$ single crystals have been achieved by two growth methods. The first method is to grow K$_{0.7}$WS$_2$ crystals using a direct combination of the elements (with precursors of S, W powder, and K turnings) followed by heating in a thermal gradient at elevated temperatures. Then, the 2M WS$_2$ crystals can be obtained by deintercalation K ions from the K$_{0.7}$WS$_2$ crystals. The second growth method is to first grow Na$_x$WS$_2$ crystals by replacing the precursor K with sodium (Na) followed by the growth condition similar to that of growth method one. After the deintercalation of Na ions, we are able to get pure 2M phase WS$_2$ samples. With the two growth methods, we will have a better understanding of the reaction pathway.

2) Obtained 1-2 mm sized high-quality 2M WS$_2$ single crystals.

We have found that the reaction proceeds through an intercalated hexagonal (2H) WS$_2$ phase at low temperatures and needs to be annealed at 800-850 °C to achieve the 2M crystal structure. At these temperatures, potassium thermally deintercalates and the structure reverts to the 2H phase. By fine-tuning the synthesis temperature and cooling rate, we can reduce this thermal deintercalation and produce large crystals of the K$_x$WS$_2$ phase with the correct 2M crystal structure. So far, we have successfully grown 1-2 mm sized 2M WS$_2$ crystals.
Identified superconductivity with unconventional paring symmetry in 2M WS\textsubscript{2} nanolayers

1) **Confirmed the diamagnetism below $T_c$ by magnetization measurements.**

We have confirmed the Meissner effect of the 2M WS\textsubscript{2} bulk crystals by magnetization measurements using the Physical Property Measurement System. These measurements were performed under both zero-field-cooled condition (ZFC) and field-cooled condition (FC). The Meissner effect was successfully observed with negative magnetization below the superconducting transition temperature $T_c$, being a clear signature of diamagnetism. The transition temperature determined from this measurement is $\sim 6.9$ K, which is slightly lower than the reported bulk value. We speculate that the reduced $T_c$ is because the measured bulk sample entirely is not a single crystal but made of a lot of small single crystals.

2) **Identified superconductivity in 2M WS\textsubscript{2} thin layers by electrical transport measurements.**

Identifying the layer dependence of superconductivity in 2M WS\textsubscript{2} is one focus of the project. Here, the main challenge is that different from other 2H phase 2D materials, the 2M phase WS\textsubscript{2} is extremely difficult to be exfoliated down to the atomic layers. We have successfully developed techniques to obtain 3.5 nm-thick 2M WS\textsubscript{2} layers. We further developed nanofabrication techniques (in collaboration with SNL) to make Hall bar devices on these 2M WS\textsubscript{2} thin layers ranging from 40 to 3.5 nm. Surprisingly, we found that the $T_c$ only varies from 8.75 K to 7.4 K as the thickness decreases from 40 to 3.5 nm.

3) **Confirmed the non-conventional pairing symmetry in 2M WS\textsubscript{2} thin layers.**

Understanding the pairing symmetry in 2M WS\textsubscript{2} is the key to identifying its non-trivial topological properties. By studying the relationship between the upper critical magnetic field $\mu_0 H_{c2}$ and the corresponding critical temperature $T_c$, we have found that our data deviates from the standard spin-singlet behavior, suggesting a possible different paring symmetry (such as the topological superconducting states) of the observed superconductivity in 2M-WS\textsubscript{2}. We further analyzed our data using the one-band Werthamer Helfand and Hohenberg (WHH) model, which can perfectly fit our results. To further clarify the possible unconventional superconductivity, more detailed studies have been planned, such as the angle and temperature dependences of the upper critical field $\mu_0 H_{c2}$.

4) **Determined superconducting gap of 2M WS\textsubscript{2} thin layers by LTSTM at 4.2 K.**

We have successfully measured the dI/dV spectra on the 2M WS\textsubscript{2} thin layers at low temperatures. At 4.2 K, a clear superconducting gap can be observed in the 2M WS\textsubscript{2} thin layers through dI/dV measurements by STM. The superconducting gap is consistent with what has been reported in the literature. This observation provides us strong confidence in the planned experiments – determining $T_c$ as the function of the thickness of the 2M WS\textsubscript{2} flakes.

5) **Observed Moiré patterns in 2M WS\textsubscript{2} thin layers by STM.**

We have also identified two distinct Moiré patterns. One exhibits as line patterns with a periodicity of $\sim 10$ nm and with the same orientation along the “$a$” axis of the single crystal 2M WS\textsubscript{2}. We believed that this moiré pattern might be caused by twisting the first layer 2M WS\textsubscript{2} with respect to the second layer by a certain angle. The second exhibits a hexagonal pattern with a periodicity of $\sim 10$ nm. With atomic resolution images taken on top of the layer exhibiting the hexagonal moiré pattern and the layer underneath it, we identified that it is a moiré pattern caused by 1T (top layer)
and 1T’ (bottom layer) phase of WS$_2$. This observation inspired us to further explore the influence of the moiré pattern on superconductivity and topological superconductivity.

**Future Plans**

In the next period, we plan to focus on the following aims:

1) We will continue to develop techniques to grow even larger size 2M WS$_2$ single crystals, and focus on doping these crystals with alkali metals.

2) We will further study the superconductivity on larger size bulk pure and/or alkali metal ions doped 2M WS$_2$ crystals by electrical transport measurements. On the other hand, we will measure the electrical properties of 2M WS$_2$ nanolayers down to the monolayer limit. This will allow us to complete the layer dependence of superconductivity in 2M WS$_2$.

3) We plan to perform the ARPES and STM/S measurements on thinner 2M WS$_2$ flakes. In particular, with these thin flakes, we will identify the thickness dependences of the superconductivity gap size and transition temperature. Furthermore, by applying magnetic fields, low-temperature STM in ANL will be used to study the MZMs.

4) We will carry out thermal conductivity and thermal Hall effect measurements on the bulk 2M WS$_2$ single crystals.

**Publications**

(I) Exclusively funded by this grant;


(II) Jointly funded by this grant and other grants with leading intellectual contribution from this grant;


(II) Jointly funded by this grant and other grants with relatively minor intellectual contribution from this grant;


Magneto electronic phenomena due to quantum magnetization fluctuations

Sergei Urazhdin, Emory University

Program Scope

The goal of the current program has been to elucidate the purely quantum aspects of magnetism and magneto electronic phenomena such as spin transfer (ST), i.e. the aspects that cannot be described in terms of the classical vector of magnetization and/or semiclassical magnetic dynamics described by spin waves. Experimental measurements have focused on thin ferromagnetic (F) films. They utilized anomalous Hall effect and/or anomalous magnetoresistance effects to detect the magnetization states, at frequencies extending from dc to the microwave range to characterize resonant magnetization dynamics. Since very little theoretical work has explored these effects, and in conjunction with the COVID-related shutdown of experimental labs, the project has also included simulations and conceptual development based on non-classical models of magnetic systems and of their interaction with spin-polarized transport electrons. In the process of analyzing dc magnetoelectronic signals, the project has also uncovered hitherto unexplored non-equilibrium current-induced phonon states in nanostructures, which resulted in two publications on this subject.

Recent Progress

One-dimensional (1d) tight-binding model of ST was developed. It included a chain of exchange-coupled quantum spins-1/2 interacting with a propagating electronic wave packet via s-d exchange interaction [Fig.1]. This model theoretically addressed one of the central questions posed by the project, namely the role of the quasiparticle energy and momentum conservation in ST. Simulations showed that the energies and the momenta of magnons generated by ST are determined by these conservation laws neglected in semiclassical models [Fig.2], and therefore the semiclassical approximation is not sufficient to determine the frequency and the amplitude of ST-induced magnetization dynamics. One of several significant consequences is the dependence of ST and electron scattering by F on their exchange stiffness [Fig.3], which does not appear in the semiclassical models of ST.
Analysis of antiferromagnets (AFs) predicted even larger non-classical ST effects. Spin angular momentum conservation dictates that a single electron can excite only one-magnon states in F, e.g. 6 such states for a chain of 6 atoms in Fig.4. On the other hand, a multitude of spin-conserving many-quasiparticle excitations are possible in AFs due to the existence of excitations with different spins [Fig.4]. Only a small fraction of these excitations are semiclassical. As a consequence, semiclassical approximation vastly under-estimates ST effects, as illustrated in Fig.5 by the comparison of the fully quantum [solid curves] vs semi-classical [dashed] predictions for an AF-coupled chain as a function of the AF ordering stabilized by a staggered field, for two spin polarizations of the scattered electron.

**Measurements.** One of the salient features of non-classical magnetization states is the modulation of the expectation value of magnetization due to the quantum interference between the spin wavefunction components. The experimental measurements focused on thin F films where the Curie temperature $T_C$ is suppressed due to the finite size effects. The magnitude of magnetization varies from zero above $T_C$ to a large saturation value sufficiently fellow below $T_C$, and may thus be expected to be easily modulated by external perturbations, if non-classical ST effects are indeed significant.

Figure 6 shows the dependences of anomalous Hall effect (AHE) resistance $R_H$ on field $H$ for a representative Ta(3)Pt(3)Cu(0.5)Co(0.35)Ni(0.35)Ta(3) structure, at temperatures $T$ ranging from 12K to 320K. Here, number are thicknesses in nanometers. The dependence is almost linear at high $T$, as expected for
the paramagnetic state. At smaller T, the curves become nonlinear, and a hysteresis emerges at T<50K, as expected for the ferromagnetic state below the Curie temperature T_C. All of the data are well fitted by the Landau theory of magnetism (top right panel), but the fitting requires two order parameters, with different transition temperatures (bottom right panel) T_c1=75K and T_c2=150K. T_c1 is the Curie temperature for the onset of ferromagnetism, but there is no spontaneous magnetism below T_c2, because the corresponding amplitude vanishes above T_c2.

The significance of non-classical ST effects is demonstrated by the second harmonic mixing resistance $R_{2\omega}$ measured on the film patterned into a micron-scale Hall bar, Fig.7, with $\mathbf{H}$ oriented in-plane parallel to the current I applied to the bar. The mixing signal originates from the current-induced oscillation of magnetization, consistent with the effects of damping-like spin torque. However, large signals persist far above the Curie temperature, where according to Fig.6 the magnetization is very small at the characteristic applied fields. This demonstrates that injection of spin current substantially modulates the magnetization. This is expected for non-classical ST effects, but not from the classical spin torque.

The existence of two order parameters and the observed non-classical ST effects can be interpreted in terms of the correlated hole states that likely become dominant in ultrathin films due to the band narrowing with decreased atomic coordination. The ansatz

$$|\psi_{S1}\rangle = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} |\uparrow, \uparrow\rangle(|L, -L\rangle - |L, L\rangle), \quad |\psi_{S0}\rangle = \frac{1}{2} (|\uparrow, \downarrow\rangle + |\downarrow, \uparrow\rangle)(|L, -L\rangle - |L, L\rangle), \quad |\psi_{S1}\rangle = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}$$

$$|\downarrow, \downarrow\rangle(|L, -L\rangle - |L, L\rangle)$$

describes two-hole correlations minimizing the kinetic and the Coulomb energy of holes at the neighboring atomic sites, and can be interpreted as a spin triplon. A similar ansatz can be written for the orbital triplon. The two observed phase transitions correspond to the condensation of the two types of triplons, while the non-classical ST effects - as Larmor precession of spin triplons injected due to the spin Hall effect.

**Future Plans**

It is planned to explore the correlated-electron physics and the interplay between spin and orbital electron degrees of freedom, by utilizing the following approaches.

Ferromagnetic heterostructures with different ferromagnetic and non-magnetic materials will be explored by the same magnetoelectronic techniques as described above to test the role of electron doping on the magnetic properties. Among the proposed ferromagnets will be alloys of Fe with Co (including FeCoB extensively used in applications), and Fe with Ni whose relative elemental concentrations will be varied to test the effects of d-level filling. The proposed nonmagnetic layers interfacing with F will include nonmagnetic 3d, 4d, and 5d transition metals, with the column varied (e.g. from Ti to Zn for 3d) to test the effects of the electron filling on correlations, and the row varied to explore the effects of spin-orbit variations that increase from 3d to 5d.

Dynamical measurements of magnetic resonance will be performed to establish the g-factors, which will provide direct evidence for orbital magnetism (g-factor =1 for pure orbital
magnetism, $g > 2$ for the predominantly spin magnetism, with some orbital contribution in late transitional metals). Since the relative roles of orbital vs spin magnetism are dependent on the external field, the standard approach to magnetic resonance measurements, which utilizes a field sweep at a fixed frequency, will not be useful. Instead, an approach based on frequency sweep at a fixed field will be developed, which will require analysis and optimization of frequency-dependent signal transmission.

To elucidate the microscopic origins of the observed phenomena, field- and temperature-dependent magneto-optical Kerr effect (MOKE) measurements will be performed by utilizing a custom variable-temperature MOKE system developed over the current project period. Preliminary measurements show that MOKE is completely insensitive to the orbital magnetism, but exhibits a surprising decrease of response at large fields (see Fig.8), which is likely associated with the reduction of spin magnetization due to the spin-orbit interaction with the orbital magnetization.

A microscopic two-orbital Hubbard model for the proposed phenomena will be developed and analyzed numerically and/or analytically. Because of the large size of Hilbert space, simulations will be limited to 2-4 sites, which may be sufficient to capture the essence of the observed phenomena. For larger systems, the possibility to develop a two-particle mean-field model, similar to BCS, will be also explored.

Beyond orbital/spin ferromagnetism, the proposed correlated-electron picture suggests a broad range of novel phenomena in thin transition-metal films. The planned research will focus on two materials: $\beta$-Ta and Mn. The d-shell of Mn is half-filled. According to the Mott criterion, it is expected to become an insulator for sufficiently small hopping, which can be achieved when the thickness of the film is sufficiently small.

$\beta$-Ta is known as a “strange” metal due to its resistivity decrease with $T$. The hypothesis to be tested is that its electronic properties can be approximated as a glassy state of nonlocal j-singlets. If the effective crystalline field of interfaces in thin films becomes dominant, this state is expected to transform into an antiferromagnetic order with perpendicular anisotropy, which is expected to become manifested as exchange bias in bilayers with ferromagnets.

References


Publications


Van der Waals Heterostructures: Novel Materials and Emerging Phenomena

Feng Wang, Michael Crommie, Steven G. Louie, Zi Q. Qiu, Mike Zaletel, Alex Zettl

Materials Science Division, LBNL

Program Scope

This program aims to exploit extraordinary new scientific opportunities enabled by designing van der Waals (vdW) heterostructures that allow creation of novel functional materials with unprecedented flexibility and control. We will explore a variety of quantum phenomena in these systems, ranging from 2D magnetism and spin liquids to moiré physics and exciton Bose-Einstein condensates in van der Waals heterostructures. The proposed objectives will be achieved by an integrated team effort combining materials development, advanced experimental characterization, and state-of-the-art theoretical calculations.

Recent Progress: Observation and Imaging of Wigner Crystals in WS2/WSe2 moiré heterostructures

Moiré superlattices offer a general and powerful way to engineer correlated electronic states in van der Waals heterostructures. Consider a simplified but highly informative toy model: a 2D electron gas in a periodic potential of periodicity $L$. The periodic potential leads to the formation of minibands in the electron bandstructure. The on-site Coulomb potential $U$ and the electronic bandwidth $W$ can be estimated as $U \sim \frac{e^2}{\varepsilon L}$ and $W \sim \frac{\hbar^2 k^2}{2m_e^*} \sim \frac{\hbar^2}{2m_e^*L^2}$, and the ratio $U/W$ scales linearly with $m_e^* L$. Here $\varepsilon$ is the effective dielectric constant and $m_e^*$ the electron effective mass. Strong correlation (with $U/W > 1$) can be readily achieved with sufficiently large $m_e^* L$, for example, with a moiré superlattice ($L \sim 10$nm) and an effective mass $m_e^* > 0.1m_0$ for $\varepsilon \sim 10$. The design criteria of large $m_e^* L$ can be satisfied in many moiré heterostructures. One successful instance is the ABC trilayer graphene/boron nitride moiré superlattice, which exhibits tunable Mott insulator, superconductor, and correlated Chern insulator states [1, 2, 3]. TMDC heterostructures represent another intriguing platform: the large effective mass ($m_e^* \sim 0.5m_0$) of TMDCs can lead to particularly strong correlation effects, and the strong light-matter interaction in TMDCs can enable optical detection and manipulation of the correlated quantum states of matter.

In a collaborative research led by Wang, Zettl, and Crommie, we observed for the first time

Fig. 1. Optically detected resistance and capacitance (ODRC) technique. The speed and magnitude of the charge redistribution is measured optically, which can be used to determine the RC constant and the quantum capacitance.
the Mott insulator and Wigner crystal states in a semiconducting WSe$_2$/WS$_2$ moiré superlattice. [4] Taking advantage of TMDCs’ strong light-matter interactions, we developed a novel spectroscopy technique that enables optical detection of quantum capacitance and electrical resistance (ODRC) of the moiré heterostructure. Figure 1 illustrates this ODRC technique, where the dynamic change of charge distribution induced by a local gate is detected by spatially and temporally resolved spectroscopy. This ODRC technique avoids complications from bad electrical contact typical of TMDC moiré superlattices.

Using the ODRC technique, we show that the WS$_2$/WSe$_2$ moiré superlattice exhibit a pronounced resistance peak the hole filling factor $\nu = 1$ (i.e. 1 hole per superlattice unit cell, SUC) (Fig. 2a, 2b). This is a hallmark of the Mott insulating state, which persists exist up to 45 K in WSe$_2$/WS$_2$ moiré superlattices.

Surprisingly, we also observe additional Wigner transitions at fractional filling factors $\nu = 1/3$ and 2/3. (Fig. 2b) Such insulating state at fractional fillings of the lattice sites cannot be described by a Mott insulator or Hubbard model with only on-site repulsion energy. We attribute these insulating states at $\nu = 1/3$ and $\nu = 2/3$ generalized Wigner crystal states in the TMDC moiré superlattice. Figure 2c and 2d illustrate the real-space configurations of such Wigner crystal states, where holes try to avoid not only double-occupation in one site, but also simultaneous occupation of adjacent sites. The emergence of these zero-field Wigner crystal states suggests strong inter-site (long-range) interactions in the TMDC moiré superlattice, confirming the very strong correlation in the system.

To conclusively demonstrate the Wigner crystal states, it is desirable to directly image the correlated electron lattice directly. However, such direct observation of the 2D Wigner crystal lattice have proved a daunting challenge ever since the Wigner crystal was first proposed nearly 90 years ago. Scanning tunneling microscopy (STM) in principle has sufficient spatial resolution

![Fig. 2. Mott and Wigner crystal states. (a) Resistance as a function of hole doping in the WS$_2$/WSe$_2$ moiré heterostructure. The pronounced resistance peak at $\nu=1$ is from the Mott insulator state. The resistance peaks at $\nu=1/3$ and $2/3$ are attributed to generalized Wigner crystal states. (b) Illustration of the Mott insulator state. (c) and (d) Illustrations of the $\nu=1/3$ and $2/3$ Wigner crystal states, respectively.](image-url)
to image a Wigner crystal, but conventional STM measurements can potentially alter fragile Wigner crystal states in the process of measurement.

In another collaborative effort lead by Crommie and Wang, we developed a novel non-invasive STM spectroscopy technique for imaging delicate electron lattices. In this new technique, we employ a monolayer graphene in close proximity to the WSe\(_2\)/WS\(_2\) moiré superlattice as a sensing layer, where the local STM tunneling current into the graphene sensing layer is modulated by the underlying electron lattice of the Wigner crystal in the WSe\(_2\)/WS\(_2\) heterostructure. Figure 3a illustrates the mechanism of this new non-invasive STS spectroscopy.

![Fig. 3. (a) A monolayer graphene near the WS\(_2\)/WSe\(_2\) moire superlattice acts as a sensing layer for noninvasive STS of the Wigner crystal states. (b) STM topography image of the WSe\(_2\)/WS\(_2\) moiré superlattice. Solid red dots show moiré sites that can host electrons. (c,d,e) Differential conductivity maps for Wigner crystal states having \(v = 2/3\), \(v = 1/3\), and \(v = 1/2\), respectively. Solid red dots show locations of electrons, while hollow circles represent electron-empty sites.](image)

Using this new technique, our measurement directly visualizes different lattice configurations associated with Wigner crystal states at fractional electron fillings of \(v = 1/3\), \(1/2\), and \(2/3\) (Fig. 3c-e). [5] The \(v=1/3\) and \(v=2/3\) Wigner crystals are observed to exhibit a triangle and a honeycomb lattice, respectively, in order to minimize nearest-neighbor occupations. The \(v = 1/2\) state, on the other hand, spontaneously breaks the original C3 symmetry and forms a stripe structure in real space. Our study lays a solid foundation toward the fundamental understanding of rich Wigner crystal states in WSe\(_2\)/WS\(_2\) moiré heterostructures. Furthermore, this new STM technique is generally applicable to imaging novel correlated electron lattices in different van der Waals moiré heterostructures.

**Future Plans**

We propose to further explore novel strongly correlated electron phases in 2D TMD Moiré superlattices.

1. We will use the novel non-invasive STS technique to quantitative understand the different Wigner crystal phases in different TMD moire heterostructures. In addition to the more robust \(1/3\), \(2/3\), and \(1/2\) fillings, we will image Wigner crystals at other fractional fillings. We will examine the effect of atomic defects on the local Wigner crystal structures. We will investigate how the rotational symmetry gets broken in some of the Wigner crystal states and their coupling
to local strain. Furthermore, we will examine the real-space evolution of the metal-insulator phase transition when charge carrier are doped into the Wigner crystal states.

(2) We will explore other novel correlated phases that can emerge in the TMD moire superlattices, such as exciton insulators and correlated Chern insulators, by combining electrical transport, optical spectroscopy, scanning probe spectroscopy, and advanced theoretical calculations.

References

   https://doi.org/10.1038/s41586-019-1393-y
Publications


10. Mengmeng Yang, Qian Li, Rajesh V. Chopdekar, Camelia Stan, Stefano Cabrini, Jun Woo Choi, Sheng Wang, Tianye Wang, Nan Gao, Andreas Scholl, Nobumichi Tamura, Chanyong Hwang, Feng Wang, Ziqiang Qiu, Highly enhanced curie temperature in ga-implanted fe3gete2 van der waals material, ADVANCED QUANTUM TECHNOLOGIES, n/a(n/a), 2000017 doi:10.1002/qute.202000017


Designing Metastability: Coercing Materials to Phase Boundaries
T. Zac Ward, Oak Ridge National Laboratory

Program Scope

The research in this project aims to understand and, ultimately, predictively design materials’ behaviors in close proximity to electronic and magnetic phase boundaries in strongly correlated electron systems. Transition metal oxides often possess metastable and non-equilibrium states which can interact across multiple length scales to give highly desirable emergent properties, ranging from metal-insulator transitions to superconductivity to multiferroicity. Due to the strong coupling between the spin, charge, orbital, and lattice parameters in these materials, even small changes to the underlying crystal lattice structure and composition can have a dramatic impact on the emergence of macroscopic phenomena. Effective control over the crystal lattice not only facilitates the understanding of multiple interactions in strongly correlated systems but can also be used to create new phases and functionalities. Central to our effort are the ability to control structural lattice symmetries through strain doping and the ability to probe spin and exchange coupling symmetry breaking by creating crystals with high compositional complexity. These approaches are making it is possible to gain insight into how local environments can lead to emergent meso- and macroscopic responses as we move through phase boundaries. The specific aims of this research are: (1) to design new metastable ferroic states, (2) to understand local inhomogeneity’s role in the formation of macroscopic functional phases, and (3) to identify relevant differences between the effects of the strong and weak disorder limits. Continuous manipulation of order parameters provides fundamental insights into correlation effects while opening new phase spaces to functionalization. The ability to make fine adjustments to individual parameters allows us to home in on metastable degeneracies at phase boundaries.

Recent Progress

The preliminary studies in this project relied on manipulation of lattice symmetry by placing low concentrations of helium atoms interstitially in correlated systems\(^1\),\(^2\); we have found that this approach to symmetry modification allows continuous and iterative manipulation of phase dynamics that can be applied to control magnetic anisotropy energies\(^3\), bandgaps\(^4\), and morphotropic multiferroic phases\(^5\). Building off of these results, we have begun to develop a novel means of controlling symmetry and distortions through the inherent effects of chemical pressure exerted by compositional disorder on ordered single crystal lattices. We have done this by refining the synthesis of configurationally complex single crystals and have demonstrated the first examples of heteroepitaxial growth of perovskite \((ABO_3)\)\(^6\)–\(^8\), Ruddlesden-Popper \((A_2BO_4)\)\(^9\), and spinel \((AB_2O_4)\)\(^10\) films where one or more of the cation sublattices host 5 or more elements. This approach gives a means of not only controlling gross crystallographic atomic positional symmetries but also the means to break specific parameter symmetries on positionally ordered
lattices. From this, we have been able to interrogate the role of local spin, charge, and exchange discontinuities on the emergence of macroscopic magnetic and electronic phases in several strongly correlated systems.

**Compositionally complex single crystals**

Configurational disorder can have a dominating role in the formation of macroscopic functional responses in strongly correlated quantum materials. However, traditional enthalpy-driven synthesis approaches often create materials that possess unintended secondary crystal phase formations or defects which generate extrinsic contributions when more than a few elements are combined. This limits our ability to cover a continuously tunable parameter phase space that can be simply modelled using only intrinsic parameter variables. We have developed entropy-assisted synthesis to create single-crystal epitaxial $ABO_3$ perovskite thin films which can be made to host 5 or more cations on either the A-site or B-site sublattices (Fig 1). Manipulating A-site cation radius variance makes it possible to directly shift electron-phonon interactions and to indirectly influence B-site sublattice charge state, coordination, orbital population, and/or bond symmetries.$^6$ We found that adjusting the complexity of the constituent B-site elements in transition metal oxides provides a more direct route to accessing the local spin and exchange coupling parameters. As example, we find that PLD-grown La(Cr$_{0.2}$Mn$_{0.2}$Fe$_{0.2}$Co$_{0.2}$Ni$_{0.2}$)O$_3$ films possess exceptional crystallinity, smooth film surfaces, and uniform mixing of the 3$d$ transition-metal cations throughout the B-site sublattice; these new materials behave fundamentally differently than would be expected from a simple sum of the ternary parent compounds.$^7,8$ Magnetometry and neutron experiments show that these compositionally disordered materials have strong magnetic anisotropy and can paradoxically contain long-range magnetic order. This work suggests a new approach to design magnetic responses by tailoring combinations of B-site stoichiometries, in which the disordered spin and exchange coupling parameters might be continuously manipulated by adjusting cation ratios (Fig 2).

**Fig 1.** STEM-EELS and AFM of single crystal La(Cr$_{0.2}$Mn$_{0.2}$Fe$_{0.2}$Co$_{0.2}$Ni$_{0.2}$)O$_3$ $ABO_3$ perovskite films show chaotic mixing of B-site cations on a positionally uniform crystal lattice.

**Fig 2.** There are 15 possible nearest-neighbor magnetic exchange interactions ranging from ferromagnetic (FM) to antiferromagnetic (AFM) in La(Cr$_{0.2}$Mn$_{0.2}$Fe$_{0.2}$Co$_{0.2}$Ni$_{0.2}$)O$_3$. Shifting compositional ratio allows full tunability from percolated FM to AFM while giving access to metastable states arising from nearest-neighbor spin frustrations.
Future Plans

Frustration and degeneracy are critical in the formation of dynamic and metastable states. In magnetic systems, degeneracy-driven metastability can be accessed by manipulating the underlying spin states of the constituent elements and nearest neighbor magnetic exchange interactions. We are following up on initial results showing the stabilization of extraordinarily complex spin and exchange environments through cation composition (Fig 3).

Maximizing the number of populated microstates through increasing parameter disorder on a positionally ordered lattice provides new opportunities to create highly tunable states and never before possible functionalities—exemplified by the observation of controllable exchange bias responses. Importantly, this is the first ever example of exchange bias effects in a 3D monolithic crystal.

Frustration has been explored extensively on triangular lattices, where dynamic magnetic behaviors such as spin liquids can be attributed to degenerate ground states relying on geometric frustration. In magnetically complex entropy-stabilized oxides such as those described above, we are working to understand if it is possible to replace geometric frustration by exchange frustration controlled by modifying the variance of exchange couplings populating a square lattice. Additionally, we are working with theory collaborators to explore how our new ability to shift local variances in spin and coupling types while maintaining position symmetries may lead to experimental testbeds for exploration of novel Griffiths phases or quantum many-body systems with tunable critical behaviors.

References


7. Sharma, Y. et al. Magnetic anisotropy in single-crystal high-entropy perovskite oxide La(Cr0.2Mn0.2Fe0.2Co0.2Ni0.2)O3 films. Phys. Rev. Mater. 4, 014404 (2020).

8. Brahlek, M. et al. Unexpected crystalline homogeneity from the disordered bond network in La(Cr0.2Mn0.2Fe0.2Co0.2Ni0.2)O3. Phys. Rev. Mater. 4, 054407 (2020).


Publications (FY20 & FY21)

1. A.R. Mazza, E. Skoropata, J.M. Lapano, J. Zhang, Y. Sharma, B.L. Musico, V. Keppens, Z. Gai, M. Brahlek, A. Moreo, D.A. Gilbert, E. Dagotto, T.Z. Ward, Charge Doping Effects on Magnetic Properties of Single Crystal La1-xSrx(Cr0.2Mn0.2Fe0.2Co0.2Ni0.2)O3 (0 ≤ x ≤ 0.5) High Entropy Perovskite Oxides, Physical Review B X, XXX (2021) In-press.


4. Y. Sharma, Q. Zheng, A.R. Mazza, E. Skoropata, T. Heitmann, Z. Gai, B. Musico, P.F. Miceli, B.C. Sales, V. Keppens, M. Brahlek, T.Z. Ward, Magnetic anisotropy in single-crystal high-entropy perovskite oxide La(Cr0.2Mn0.2Fe0.2Co0.2Ni0.2)O3 films, Physical Review Materials 4, 014404 (2020).


13. M. Brahlek, A.R. Mazza, K.C. Pitike, E. Skoropata, J. Lapano, G. Eres, V.R. Cooper, T.Z. Ward, *Unexpected crystalline homogeneity from the disordered bond network in La(Cr\(_{0.2}\)Mn\(_{0.2}\)Fe\(_{0.2}\)Co\(_{0.2}\)Ni\(_{0.2}\))O\(_3\) films*, Physical Review Materials **4**, 054407 (2020) (*Editor’s Suggestion*).


Topological Surface and Bulk States in Dirac Semimetal \(\alpha\)-Sn Thin Films

Mingzhong Wu, Department of Physics, Colorado State University

Program Scope

This program will advance the fundamental understanding of topological surface and bulk states in TDS \(\alpha\)-Sn thin films and pave the way to new technology. The program consists of six focus topics: (1) film growth, (2) Fermi level tuning, (3) BMER effects, (4) quantum oscillations, (5) negative magnetoresistance, and (6) magnetization manipulation. Our recent work shows that Sn films grown on Si substrates exhibit pure \(\alpha\) phase only when the thicknesses are no larger than 6 nm. Under Topic (1), we aim to overcome this thickness limitation through several strategies that include growth at lower temperatures, post-cooling, and metallic capping. Under Topic (2), we will investigate how to tune the Fermi level via doping, metallic capping, and voltage gating. Our preliminary data indicate the existence of the BMER effect in TDS \(\alpha\)-Sn thin films. Under Topic (3), we will fully examine this effect through field angle-dependent, second-harmonic resistance measurements. The goals of Topics (4) and (5) are to demonstrate the TSS-associated quantum oscillations and the negative magnetoresistance associated with a topological Dirac-to-Weyl phase transition, respectively. This will be done through the measurements of resistance as a function of a magnetic field at low temperatures. Topic (6) aims to establish the high potential of TDS \(\alpha\)-Sn thin films for spintronics applications through two model experiments: SOT-induced magnetization switching in small ferromagnetic islands and SOT-driven domain wall motion in narrow ferromagnetic strips, both with strong perpendicular magnetic anisotropy.

Recent Progress

The major achievements since the last PI meeting include the following three works.

(1) Large damping enhancement in Dirac-semimetal – ferromagnetic-metal layered structures caused by topological surface states. We observed damping enhancement in a ferromagnetic NiFe thin film due to an adjacent \(\alpha\)-Sn thin film.\(^1\) Ferromagnetic resonance studies show that an \(\alpha\)-Sn film separated from a NiFe film by an ultrathin Ag spacer can cause an extra damping in the NiFe film that is three times bigger than the intrinsic damping of the NiFe film. Such an extra damping is absent in structures where the \(\alpha\)-Sn film interfaces directly with a NiFe film, or is replaced by a \(\beta\)-Sn film. The data suggest that the extra damping is associated with topologically nontrivial surface states in the topological Dirac semimetal phase of the \(\alpha\)-Sn film. This work suggests that, like topological insulators, topological Dirac semimetal \(\alpha\)-Sn may have promising applications in spintronics. Figure 1 shows the
ferromagnetic resonance (FMR) representative data. We can see that the FMR peak in (c) is significantly broader than that in (b). We can also see from (d) that the sample with $\alpha$-Sn has a notably larger damping than that without $\alpha$-Sn.

(2) Switching of a magnet by spin-orbit torque from a topological Dirac semimetal.
Recent experiments show that topological surface states (TSS) in topological insulators (TI) can be exploited to manipulate magnetic ordering in ferromagnets. In principle, TSS should also exist for other topological materials, but it remains unexplored whether such states can also be utilized to manipulate ferromagnets. We recently demonstrated current-induced magnetization switching enabled by TSS in a non-TI topological material, namely, a topological Dirac semimetal $\alpha$-Sn. Our experiments used an $\alpha$-Sn/Ag/CoFeB tri-layer structure. The magnetization in the CoFeB layer can be switched by a charge current at room temperature, without an external magnetic field. The data show that the switching is driven by the TSS of the $\alpha$-Sn layer, rather than spin-orbit coupling in the bulk of the $\alpha$-Sn layer or current-produced heating. The switching efficiency is as high as in TI systems. This shows that the topological Dirac semimetal $\alpha$-Sn is as promising as TI materials in terms of spintronic applications. Figure 2 gives representative data. The hysteresis loops in (b) and (c) show field- and pure current-induced magnetization switching responses, respectively, in the tri-layered depicted in (a).

(3) Large Magneto-Electric Resistance in the Topological Dirac Semimetal $\alpha$-Sn. The spin-momentum locking of surface states in topological quantum materials can produce a resistance that scales linearly with magnetic and electric fields. Such a bilinear magneto-electric
resistance (BMER) effect offers a completely new approach for magnetic storage and magnetic field sensing applications. The effects demonstrated so far, however, are relatively weak or for low temperatures. Strong room-temperature BMER effects have now been found in topological Dirac semimetal $\alpha$-Sn thin films. The epitaxial $\alpha$-Sn films were grown by sputtering on silicon substrates. They showed BMER responses that are $10^6$ times larger than previously reported at room temperature and also larger than that previously reported at low temperatures. These results represent a major advance toward realistic BMER applications. The data also made possible the first characterization of the three-dimensional, Fermi-level spin texture of topological surface states in $\alpha$-Sn. We are currently carrying out some control measurements to further support our conclusions and also advance our understanding on the physical mechanisms underlying the strong effect we observed.

Future Plans

Our major plans for the next one-year period include: (1) finalizing of our study on the bilinear magneto-electric resistance effect in topological Dirac semimetal $\alpha$-Sn thin films, (2) characterization of spin-orbit coupling in topological surface states in $\alpha$-Sn thin films through comprehensive spin-torque ferromagnetic resonance measurements, and (3) exploration of quantum oscillations and negative magnetoresistance in $\alpha$-Sn thin films.

References


Publications

2-year list of publications supported by BES (since August 2019)


“Chiral spin-wave velocities induced by all-garnet interfacial Dzyaloshinskii-Moriya interaction in ultrathin yttrium iron garnet films,” Hanchen Wang, Jilei Chen, Tao Liu, Jianyu Zhang, Korbinian Baumgaertl, Chenyang Guo, Yuehui Li, Chuanpu Liu, Ping Che, Sa Tu, Song Liu, Peng Gao, Xiufeng Han, Dapeng Yu, Mingzhong Wu, Dirk Grundler, and Haiming Yu, Physical Review Letters 124, 027203 (2020).

Non-volatile active control of spin transport using interfaces with molecular ferroelectrics

Xiaoshan Xu

Department of Physics and Astronomy, University of Nebraska-Lincoln

Program Scope

The overarching goal of this project is to realize the non-volatile electric-field control of spin transport across interfaces [1] and in spin-orbit coupled materials, which is crucial for the operations in spin-based circuitry. Particularly, this project exploits non-volatile control using interfaces with ferroelectrics in both spin-polarized charge current and in non-magnetic spin-orbit coupled materials, especially the recently discovered molecular ferroelectrics that have large polarizations and small switching fields [2]. The specific aims are 1: elucidate the effect of polarization on the spin transport through the ferromagnet/molecular ferroelectrics interfaces [3]; 2: gain fundamental understanding on the effect of polarization on the charge/spin conversion in spin-orbit coupled materials at the interfaces with molecular ferroelectrics. 3: characterize spin transport in crystalline molecular ferroelectrics.

Recent Progress (Persistent Opto-ferroelectric Control of Molecular Ferroelectrics Based on Proton Metastable States)

Previously, we have demonstrated the ferroelectric control of spin transport employing the electrostatic effect (energy landscape change) due to the polarization reversal in a magnetic tunneling junction using proton-transfer type molecular ferroelectrics as the tunneling barrier. Molecular ferroelectric materials are more suitable for realizing this effect because of the weak structural coupling at the organic/inorganic interfaces and the small dielectric constant of organic materials that enable a large depolarization field and large electric potential shift and maximize the electrostatic effect. Another advantage of the molecular ferroelectrics is the potentially large optical control of ferroelectricity due to the strong electron-proton coupling and the proton-transfer origin of polarization switching. The recent progress of our work demonstrates that in addition to the electric control of ferroelectric properties, molecular ferroelectrics exhibit persistent photo-response in their ferroelectric properties, suggesting opto-ferroelectric tunability.

Persistent photo-response relies on metastable states and photoexcitation to them. The bistable polarization states in ferroelectric materials offer natural candidates for ionic metastable states. However, photoexcitation to these states is unlikely due to the indirect photon-ion interactions. As illustrated in Figure 1a, according to the Frank-Condon principle, photoexcitation mostly starts with electronic excitation in a “vertical” fashion in femtoseconds without changing the vibrational states of the ions (or nuclei). The excited electronic states modify the potential energy landscape of the ions and change the vibrational eigenstates. The ions acquire energy indirectly, in the form of only a few vibrational energy quanta (phonons) by transitioning to the modified eigenstates in picoseconds. Whether the vibrational energy acquired by ions in the Frank-Condon process can promote them to the metastable states depends on the distortion of the ionic potential energy caused by the electronic excited states and the mass of the ions. In this regard, the proton-transfer type molecular ferroelectrics is promising given the strong electron-proton coupling and the small mass of proton.

A prototypical example of proton-transfer type molecular ferroelectrics is croconic acid (CA), which consists of stacked herringbone layers, as shown in Figure 1b. While these layers are held together by the van der Waals interactions, the molecules within a layer are connected by the (ridge
and plane) hydrogen bonds (H-bond). As depicted in Figure 1c, the protons in the hydrogen bonds have two energy minima resulting from the double-well potentials. CA crystals exhibit spontaneous polarization due to the ordering of proton positions on the same side of the double wells with a Curie temperature higher than 400 K. Polarization switching of CA corresponds to the collective transfer of protons to the other wells, or transition between two tautomers. The large spontaneous polarization (≈ 20 μC/cm²) originates from both the ordered protons and the distorted π electronic cloud. The electronic excitation is expected to have a significant impact on the proton potential well. The vibrational energy quantum can be estimated as ~ 0.1 eV, which is comparable to the hydrogen-bond energy. Therefore, the electronic excited states are likely to transfer protons to the other well as a metastable state.

Positive photostriction is expected for CA crystals, because photoexcitation reduces the order of the positions of protons and molecules which are otherwise tightly packed. We studied the photostriction and its timescale of polycrystalline CA films using the time-resolved x-ray diffraction (XRD), as depicted in Figure 2a. The results are plotted in Figure 2b and 2c as a function of time. Starting at zero time in Figure 2b, the film sample was photoexcited. All lattice constants increase, consistent with the expected positive photostriction. At about 300 s, while the lattice expansion continues, the rate of lattice expansion reduces; this trend remains for the rest of the measurement with the photoexcitation. Figure 2c displays the lattice change after the photoexcitation is stopped at zero time. The lattice constants decrease slowly until they relax back to approximately the original values before the photoexcitation. Interestingly, there appears to be two timescales including a fast one and a slow one on the order of $10^2$ s and $10^3$ s respectively.

To check the impact of temperature increase (due to the light absorption) to the lattice expansion, we measured the thermal expansion of the CA films directly. As shown in Figure 2d, the thermal expansion coefficients are 50, 80, and 27 ppm/K along the $a$, $b$, and $c$ axes, respectively, with a large anisotropy. The anisotropy of the thermal expansion is consistent with the crystal structural anisotropy of CA and previous measurements: the largest expansion is along the $b$ axis which is the direction along which the herringbone layers are held together by the van der Waals
interaction. The large difference in anisotropy between Figure 2b and Figure 2d suggests that the impact of thermal expansion to the observed photostriction is minimal.

The transfer of protons to the metastable states may also manifest in the ferroelectric properties of the CA films, since the proton displacements generate local electric dipole moments. To reveal the photoinduced modification of polarization, we studied the ferroelectric switching behavior of the photoexcited CA films using piezoresponse force microscopy (PFM). As depicted in Figure 3a, using the PFM, the time evolution of piezoresponse of the CA grains were measured. Clear butterfly-type hysteresis loops have been observed, indicative of polarization switchability. The coercive voltage is about 6 V, in agreement with our previous results measured on films grown under similar conditions [4]. Interestingly, the piezoresponse hysteresis loops, after photoexcitation, show dramatic asymmetry in Figure 3b. The hysteresis loops are shifted to the right immediately after stopping the photoexcitation; correspondingly, the piezoresponses for the positively and negatively poled states at zero bias show large contrasts (> 2). The voltage shift of the hysteresis loop in Figure 3b indicates the existence of an internal bias field. The asymmetry slowly decays overtime after the photoexcitation is turned off and the hysteresis loop becomes symmetric after about 1 hour. To analyze the time evolution of the asymmetry, we plotted the internal bias as a function of time after the photoexcitation in Figure 3c; a fit assuming exponential decay results in a time constant of 1513 s, consistent with the timescale of the slow process observed in photostriction.

Figure 2. Photostriction in croconic acid thin film and its relaxation. (a) Experimental setup for time-resolved synchrotron x-ray diffraction. (b) Time-resolved lattice distortion along three axes under photoexcitation starting at zero time. (c) Lattice relaxation after the laser is turned off at zero time. (d) Lattice change due to the thermal expansion with a large anisotropy with respect to the room-temperature values.

Figure 3. Effect of photoexcitation on the piezoresponse of croconic acid grains. (a) Schematic diagram of the internal bias study via piezoresponse force microscope (PFM) under the illumination. (b) Hystereic piezoresponse amplitude at different time after photoexcitation stops, showing shape distortions and shifts of the response along the voltage axis. (c) Internal bias from (b) as a function of relaxation time and the corresponding fit assuming exponential decay. The error bar is 0.0125 MV/cm.
Combining the results from the measurement of photostriction and the measurement of photo-induced changes in piezoresponses, there appears to be two metastable states of different time scales. The $10^2$ s timescale was observed in photostriction but not in change of piezoresponse in the polarization switching processes, suggesting that the energy scale of this metastable state is comparable or less than that of the ferroelectric domain walls. This is consistent with the metastable states resulting from proton transfer along the hydrogen bonds, indicated as route A in Figure 1c; the configuration can be viewed as the reversed single-molecule ferroelectric domain. We call this domain-like metastable state. The $10^3$ s timescale was observed in both measurements, suggesting a different metastable state. The longer timescale of this metastable state is consistent with a larger energy scale than that of the domain walls since the polarization switching process cannot remove this metastable state. We propose that this metastable state results from proton transfer to another nearby oxygen site, indicated as route B in Figure 1c. Also depicted in Figure 1c is the slight bending (155 degree) of hydrogen bond toward the other oxygen along the route B in the crystal structure, suggesting sizable attractive force. In this metastable state, with the broken hydrogen bond, the hydrogen is bonded to only one oxygen site, generating an interstitial/vacancy defect. We call this defect-like metastable state. The proton is further away from the originally bonded oxygen site, making it more difficult to return to the ground state, consistent with the internal bias field that cannot be removed by the polarization switching process. Another possible origin for the internal bias is the charge carriers in trap states, which can be ruled out according to our photoconductivity measurements.

**Future Plans**

1. Study the persistent opto-ferroelectric control on charge and spin transport properties. The effect of photoconductivity can be separated according to the time scale.

2. Extend the study of persistent photo-response to other molecular ferroelectrics such as methyl benzimidazol (MBI) and 3-hydroxyphenalenone (3-HPLN). These molecular ferroelectrics have smaller polarization due to smaller density of H-bonds, while the electron-proton coupling is similar to that of the croconic acid, which suggests the possibility of persistent photo-response.

**References**


Project Title: Sub-Nanosecond Switching of Antiferromagnets Driven by Interfacial Spin-Orbit Torque

Principle Investigator: Fengyuan Yang
Mailing Address: Department of Physics, The Ohio State University, Columbus, OH 43210

Program Scope:

The goal of this project is to investigate fast spin-orbit torque (SOT) switching of antiferromagnets (AFM) enabled by their interface with heavy metals (HM) or topological insulators (TI) driven by electrical pulses with duration down to 0.3 nanosecond. Compared to ferromagnets (FM), AFMs offer numerous advantages such as low damping loss, robustness against stray magnetic field, ultrafast picosecond speed, terahertz dynamics, and abundancy for spintronics. Recent breakthroughs in electrical switching of AFMs have led to the emergence of antiferromagnetic spintronics as one of the most exciting frontiers in condensed matter physics. SOT has become the preferred choice for controlling both FMs and AFMs with high scalability and novel functionalities. Given the infancy of the new field of antiferromagnetic spintronics, the electrical switching of AFMs at fast time scales (~ns) has been essentially unexplored, which is needed for the understanding of ultrafast AFM spin dynamics and the development of high-speed AFM spintronic devices. This project has the following aims to uncover the fast switching behaviors of AFM spins and the underlying mechanisms: (1) achieve spin-orbit torque switching of AFM insulators (e.g., Fe₂O₃ and NiO) and semiconductor (MnTe) enabled by an adjacent TI layer (e.g., Bi₂Se₃); (2) probe electrical switching in HM/AFM and TI/AFM bilayers using pulses with duration ranging from quasi-DC to 0.3 ns and understand the time-energy scales of fast AFM switching.

This research project focuses on AFM insulators and semiconductor with high Néel temperatures and moderate anisotropies, which ensure AFM stability and allow for electrical switching at room temperature. TIs can provide high charge-to-spin conversion efficiency and giant SOT due to the surface spin-momentum locking. This project will demonstrate electrical switching of AFMs by an adjacent TI with high charge-to-spin conversion efficiency.

Recent Progress

1. Tunable topological Hall effects in noncollinear antiferromagnet Mn₃Sn/Pt bilayers

Non-collinear AFM intermetallics attract significant interests recently because of the theoretical prediction and experimental conformation of anomalous Hall effect (AHE) in these AFMs with a Kagome lattice of Mn (Fig. 1a) arising from the topological band structure and momentum space Berry curvature. Interestingly, noncollinear AFMs such as Mn₃Sn and Mn₃Ge have been predicted to be magnetic Weyl semimetals. In addition, it is expected that heavy metals, such as Pt, with large spin-orbit coupling can induce a sizable interfacial Dzyaloshinskii-Moriya interaction (DMI) in Pt/AFM bilayers.

Figure 1. (a) Schematic of a-b plane of hexagonal Mn₃Sn with noncollinear AFM spins on Mn.¹ (b) STEM image of a Mn₃Sn(45 nm)/Pt(3 nm) bilayer on Al₂O₃ (0001).
leading to the formation of AFM topological spin textures. The investigation of AFM topological spin textures in these HM/AFM bilayers will provide an alternative angle for probing the topological spin and band structures in these intriguing materials.

Under the primary support of this DOE grant, we investigated the existence of AFM topological spin textures in Mn₃Sn/Pt bilayers via the detection of topological Hall effect (THE) as well as the presence of out-of-plane AHE. For the epitaxial growth of Mn₃Sn (0001) films, we first grow a thin Pt at a substrate temperature of 260°C as an epitaxial buffer layer on Al₂O₃ (0001) substrate, followed by the in-situ growth of Mn₃Sn at 210°C on Pt by off-axis sputtering. The hexagonal Mn₃Sn (0001) plane is well matched (~1% lattice mismatch) to the FCC Pt(111) plane. X-ray diffraction and scanning transmission electron microscopy (STEM) imaging (Fig. 1b) confirm the good crystalline quality of the Mn₃Sn epitaxial films.

Figure 2a shows a schematic of Hall measurement on a Mn₃Sn(5 nm)/Pt(1.5 nm) bilayer with an out-of-plane magnetic field. Figures 2b and 2c show the longitudinal magnetoresistance MR = ρₓₓ/ρ₀ (ρ₀ is the zero-field resistivity) and the Hall resistivity (ρₓᵧ), respectively, as a function of the out-of-plane field, H // Mn₃Sn[0001]. The ordinary Hall effect (OHE) contribution, ρₒHₑ, with a linear field dependence has been subtracted in Fig. 2c. At T = 300K, a large anomalous Hall resistivity ρₐHₑ = 43 nΩ cm is observed. The non-ferromagnetic origin of the AHE is confirmed by the longitudinal MR as shown in Fig. 2b, which is non-hysteretic with a magnitude of only <0.05% up to 14 T.

Surprisingly, as temperature increases, the magnitude of ρₐHₑ decreases and changes sign at ~330 K (Fig. 2c), while the longitudinal MR has essentially no change (Fig. 2b). Because the observed AHE in Mn₃Sn is not ferromagnetic in origin, we fit the ρₐHₑ loops using the Langevin equation as shown in Fig. 2c, which is subtracted from ρₓᵧ to obtain an additional Hall signal (other than OHE and AHE) in Fig. 2d. In general, ρₓᵧ = ρₒHₑ + ρₐHₑ + ρₜHₑ where the last term

![Figure 2](image_url)

Figure 2. (a) Schematic of Hall measurement on a Mn₃Sn(5 nm)/Pt(1.5 nm) bilayer with an out-of-plane field. (b) Longitudinal magnetoresistance Δρₓₓ/ρ₀ at T = 300 to 355 K. (c) Hall resistivity ρₓᵧ − ρₒHₑ measured from 300 to 355 K, where the black curve is the fitting for ρₐHₑ with Langevin function. (d) ρₜHₑ after subtraction of the fitting curve for ρₐHₑ in (c) at each temperature.
arises from the topological Hall effect typically attributed to the formation of topological spin textures. The maximum magnitude of $\rho_{\text{THE}}$ occurs near the temperature where $\rho_{\text{AHE}}$ reserves its sign, which is similar to the previous reports of SrRuO$_3$/SrIrO$_3$ bilayers.

To further exclude the possibility of spurious signals, we measure the longitudinal and Hall resistivities of the Mn$_3$Sn(5 nm)/Pt(1.5 nm) bilayer with an in-plane field $H \parallel$ Mn$_3$Sn[1120]. Non-zero in-plane $\rho_{\text{AHE}}$ is detected; however, the magnitude of in-plane $\rho_{\text{AHE}}$ is approximately an order of magnitude smaller than that of out-of-plane $\rho_{\text{AHE}}$. The Hall resistivity after subtracting the fitted $\rho_{\text{AHE}}$ contribution shows no detectable topological Hall signal.

Next, we perform similar measurements on different Mn$_3$Sn thicknesses ranging from 3 to 15 nm, all of which exhibit topological Hall peaks in an out-of-plane field. The magnitude of $\rho_{\text{THE}}$ decreases from 5 nm to 15 nm and vanishes at 45 nm Mn$_3$Sn. This agrees with the behavior expected from the interfacial DMI due to broken inversion symmetry at the Mn$_3$Sn/Pt interface. However, the values of $\rho_{\text{THE}}$ for the 3 and 4 nm samples are smaller than that of the 5 nm sample, which may be due to the lower quality of the Mn$_3$Sn film at thickness below 5 nm.

Figure 3 summarizes the field-temperature phase diagrams of $\rho_{\text{THE}}$ for the 3, 5, 10, and 15 nm Mn$_3$Sn films for both the decreasing and increasing field branches of the hysteresis loops, indicating the phase space of topological spin textures. As the thickness of Mn$_3$Sn increases, the temperature range of $\rho_{\text{THE}}$ increases from 210-225 K for the 3 nm Mn$_3$Sn to 345-365 K for the 15 nm Mn$_3$Sn. Previously, the THE in Mn$_3$Sn was observed only at $T < 50$ K, where the triangular spin state transitions into a glassy ferromagnetic state. For the triangular spin state of Mn$_3$Sn, the small intrinsic DMI vector is perpendicular to the in-plane (0001). Thus, it is predicted that the spin chirality of Mn$_3$Sn is small. However, heavy metal like Pt provides a strong interfacial DMI in Mn$_3$Sn/Pt bilayers, which can generate topological spin

![Figure 3](image-url)

Figure 3. (a) to (h) $H$–$T$ phase diagrams of topological Hall resistivity for Mn$_3$Sn($t$)/Pt(1.5 nm)/Al$_2$O$_3$(0001) with $t = 3, 5, 10$ and 15 nm. The plots on the left have the field sweeping from positive to negative field, and the plots on the right have the field sweeping in the opposite direction.
textures in Mn$_3$Sn. The emergency of topological spin textures in frustrated triangular AFMs with DMI has been theoretically predicted by Monte-Carlo simulations. The observation of topological Hall effect offers evidence for the existence of chiral spin textures in the Mn$_3$Sn/Pt bilayers.

Recently, it is proposed that the THE-like signal observed in some systems could be due to the superposition of different AHE contributions with opposite signs. However, it is not likely to be the case here. AHE sign change occurs in our 5 nm Mn$_3$Sn sample with both out-of-plane and in-plane fields. If the THE-like signal is originated from the superposition of two opposite AHE signals, it should appear in both field orientations. We only detect THE when the field is out-of-plane, which is consistent with the prediction that the interfacial DMI tilts the noncollinear spins towards out-of-plane, resulting to non-zero topological charges. This work was published in APL Materials$^2$ in May 2021.

2. **Third Harmonic Characterization of Antiferromagnetic Heterostructures**

Electrical switching of AFMs is an exciting recent development in spintronics, which promises active antiferromagnetic devices with high speed and low energy cost. In this emerging field, there is an active debate about the mechanisms of current-driven switching of AFMs. Harmonic characterization is a powerful tool to quantify current-induced spin-orbit torques and spin Seebeck effect in HM/FM systems. However, the harmonic measurement technique has never been verified in AFM heterostructures. Under the primary support of this DOE grant, we perform harmonic measurements in Pt/$\alpha$-Fe$_2$O$_3$ bilayers, which are explained by our modeling of higher-order harmonic voltages. As compared with FM heterostructures where all current-induced effects appear in the second harmonic signals, the damping-like torque and thermally-induced magnetoelastic effect contributions in Pt/$\alpha$-Fe$_2$O$_3$ emerge in the third harmonic voltage. Our results provide a new path to probe the current-induced magnetization dynamics in antiferromagnets, promoting the application of antiferromagnetic spintronic devices. This work is currently under review.$^3$

**Future Plans**

To investigate fast spin-orbit torque switching of AFM spins in HM/AFM and TI/AFM heterostructures using nanosecond electrical pulses, we have recently implemented experimental apparatus in the PI’s lab that include an electrical pulser down to 300 ps, a 6 GHz oscilloscope, fast switch boxes, other electronic meters, and computer control programs. We have grown high quality AFM epitaxial films such as $\alpha$-Fe$_2$O$_3$, NiO, LaFeO$_3$, and MnTe using off-axis sputtering and molecular-beam epitaxy. For the coming year, this DOE project will focus on electrical switching of HM/AFM bilayers using pulses with duration ranging from ms to sub-ns, as well as characterization of the AFM characteristics, such as anisotropy and spin configuration, and their dependence on AFM film thickness, crystal orientation, and external magnetic field.

**References:**

Publications supported by this DOE grant (2019 – 2021)


Quantum Hall Systems In and Out of Equilibrium

Michael Zudov, University of Minnesota – Twin Cities

Program Scope

This program studies quantum transport phenomena in semiconductor nanostructures focusing on the roles of microwave radiation, dc electric field, in-plane magnetic field, carrier density, and disorder. The research expands upon the area originated by the discoveries of integer and fractional quantum Hall effects [1], followed by discoveries of other phenomena, such as quantum Hall stripes (QHSs) and bubbles [2], microwave-induced resistance oscillations and zero-resistance states [3], etc. The proposal is aimed to address issues of contemporary interest related to both nonequilibrium and equilibrium physics in quantum Hall systems.

Recent Progress

Two-dimensional electrons in GaAs quantum wells can support a variety of phases when subjected to quantizing magnetic fields and low temperatures. At half-integer filling factors \( \nu = i/2, \ i = \text{odd integer} \), these states include composite fermion metals \( i = 1,3 \) [4], quantum Hall insulators \( i = 5,7 \) [5], and quantum Hall stripe (QHS) phases \( i = 9,11, \ldots \) [2]. The QHS phases can be viewed as unidirectional charge density waves, composed of parallel strips with alternating integer filling factors \( \nu = (i \pm 1)/2 \). The QHSs exhibit very large resistance anisotropies and are usually aligned along \(<110>\) axis of GaAs.

The generic QHS features are a maximum (minimum) in a longitudinal resistance \( R_{xx} \) \( (R_{yy}) \), which develop at temperatures \( T \lesssim 0.1 \) K, and a nonquantized Hall resistance \( R_H \). More precisely, the QHSs form when partial filling factor \( \nu^* \) falls in the range of \( 0.4 \lesssim \nu^* \lesssim 0.6 \). The resistance

![FIG. 1. Longitudinal resistances \( R_{xx}, R_{yy} \) (left axis) and Hall resistance \( R_H \) (right axis) as a function of perpendicular magnetic field \( B \) measured at \( T = 30 \) mK. At filling factor \( \nu = 11/2 \), one observes the QHS phase characterized by the \( R_{xx} \) maximum, the \( R_{yy} \) minimum, and the featureless \( R_H \). At \( \nu = 13/2, 15/2, \) and \( 17/2 \) the data reveal ANSs, characterized by the \( R_{xx} \) minima, the \( R_{yy} \) maxima (here, resolved only at \( 13/2 \)), and the plateau-like features in \( R_H \), with values close to \( 2R_K/13, 2R_K/15, 2R_K/17 \), where \( R_K = h/e^2 \) is the von Klitzing constant. All of our samples are 4×4 mm squares fabricated from 29-30 nm wide GaAs/Al\(_{0.24}\)Ga\(_{0.76}\)As quantum wells. The density is \( n_e \approx 3.0 \times 10^{11} \) cm\(^{-2}\), the mobility is \( \mu \gtrsim 2 \times 10^7 \) cm\(^2\) V\(^{-1}\) s\(^{-1}\).]
anisotropy ratio $R_{xx}/R_{yy}$ achieves a single maximal value $R_{xx}/R_{yy} \gg 1$ at $\delta \nu \equiv \nu^* - 0.5 \approx 0$ and quickly drops to $R_{xx}/R_{yy} \approx 1$ at $\delta \nu \approx \pm 0.1$. This drop occurs due to a monotonic decrease (increase) of the $R_{xx} (R_{yy})$ with $|\delta \nu|$.

In our recent study [6], we reported on anomalous nematic states (ANSs) which are distinguished from the QHS phases by the opposite dependencies of the $R_{xx}$ and the $R_{yy}$ on the detuning from half-filling $|\delta \nu|$ and on the temperature $T$. In particular, unlike the QHS phases characterized by a maximum (minimum) in the $R_{xx} (R_{yy})$ at $\delta \nu \approx 0$, the ANSs are marked by a minimum (maximum) in the $R_{xx} (R_{yy})$ and exhibit much smaller anisotropy ratio $R_{xx}/R_{yy} > 1$ [see Fig. 1(a)]. In addition, the Hall resistance $R_H$ near $\nu = i/2$ develops plateau-like features with the values close to $R_H = 2R_K/i$, where $R_K = h/e^2$ is the von Klitzing constant [see Fig. 1(b)]. As shown in Fig. 1(a), a small detuning of $|\delta \nu| \approx 0.08$ transforms the ANSs into the QHSs phases (cf. vertical dashed lines), reflecting tight competition between these ground states.

As illustrated in Fig. 2, the ANSs emerge from the QHSs upon further cooling. Indeed, at $T = 135$ mK, one finds the QHS phase at $\nu = 13/2$ and the isotropic liquid phases at $\nu = 11/2$ and $15/2$. At $T = 100$ mK, the QHS phase at $\nu = 13/2$ is replaced by the ANS and the QHS phases emerge at both $\nu = 11/2$ and $15/2$. At $T = 60$ mK, the QHS yields to the ANS also at $\nu = 15/2$, but persists at $\nu = 11/2$. Upon further cooling, the ANSs at $\nu = 13/2$ and $\nu = 15/2$ become more pronounced, whereas the QHS phase at $\nu = 11/2$ remains the ground state. Further studies are needed to understand why the ANSs are favored at $\nu = 13/2$ and $\nu = 15/2$, but not at $\nu = 11/2$.

We have also investigated the response of the ANSs to the in-plane components of the magnetic field $B_\parallel = B_x$ and $B_\parallel = B_y$ [7]. We have found that the immediate effects of $B_\parallel$ are to transform the minimum (maximum) in the $R_{xx} (R_{yy})$ at half-filling into a maximum (minimum), to eliminate the plateau in the $R_H$, and to restore the anisotropy ratio $R_{xx}/R_{yy}$ to values consistent with the QHS phases. Remarkably, the ANSs respond to $B_\parallel$ in essentially the same manner when $B_\parallel$ is applied along either the $x$ or the $y$ direction; in both cases the revived QHS phase is aligned along
its native <110> direction. This is in contrast with the effect of $B_{\parallel}$ on the QHS phases which respond very differently to $B_x$ and $B_y$, whereas persisting to much higher $B_{\parallel}$ [8,9].

The effect of $B_{||} = B_y$ on the ANS is illustrated in Fig. 3. The evolution of the $R_{xx}$ in the QHS phase at $\nu = 11/2$ with $B_y$ is consistent with previous studies [9,10]; upon tilting, the $R_{xx}$ decreases, as the QHS phase starts to reorient perpendicular to $B_y$. In contrast, the $R_{xx}$ in the ANS at $\nu = 13/2$ grows with the tilt angle, the characteristic minimum quickly disappears, and the Hall plateau with $R_{H} \approx 2R_K/13$ is destroyed. As shown in Fig. 4, the QHS phase at $\nu = 11/2$ reorients twice under $B_y$, as previously reported [9]. At $\nu = 13/2$, the immediate effect of $B_y$ is to increase (decrease) the $R_{xx}$ ($R_{yy}$) to a value consistent with the QHS phases. As a result, $R_{xx}/R_{yy}$ grows from $\approx 10$ at $B_y = 0$ to $\approx 300$. The effect of $B_{||} = B_x$ on the ANS is qualitatively the same [7].

Distinct effects of $B_y$ on the ANS and on the QHS phase are further highlighted by opposite dependencies on the detuning from half-filling $|\delta \nu|$. Near $\nu = 13/2$, the response of the ANS to $B_y$ is the strongest at $\delta \nu = 0$ resulting in the disappearance of the $R_{xx}$ minimum and the restoration of a single maximum. This is in contrast to the QHS phase at $\nu = 11/2$, at which the response to $B_y$ is the strongest away from half-filling (cf. two deep $R_{xx}$ minima). Finally, (a) since $B_{||}$ regardless of its orientation, causes a transition from the ANS to the QHS phase aligned along its native direction and (b) since $B_y$ ($B_x$) should raise (lower) the energy of the QHS phase with the native orientation, we conclude that $B_{||}$ raises the energy of the ANS above its value at $B_{||} = 0$. In summary, the ANSs yield to the QHS phases (i) with increasing $T$ [6], (ii) with increasing detuning from half-filling $|\delta \nu|$ [6], and (iii) under modest in-plane magnetic field $B_{||} = B_x$ or $B_{||} = B_y$ [7].
Future Plans

We plan to study the role of density on the QHSs reorientation under $B_\parallel$ applied perpendicular to the native QHSs. This study should provide an insight on possible coupling between $B_\parallel$-induced and native symmetry-breaking potentials [9]. We also plan to investigate the ANSs can be realized in lower density samples with higher carrier mobility. In the area of non-equilibrium transport, we will study microwave-induced resistance oscillations (MIROs) in a tunable-density GaAs quantum well in the regime when the second subband is populated. In particular, we will look for changes in the amplitude, the quantum lifetime, and the effective mass.

References

Publications (2019-2021)


2. X. Fu, Yi Huang, B. I. Shklovskii, M. A. Zudov, G. C. Gardner, and M. J. Manfra, “Hidden quantum Hall stripes in Al$_x$Ga$_{1-x}$As/Al$_{0.24}$Ga$_{0.76}$As quantum wells”, Physical Review Letters 125, 236803 (2020) [Editors’ Suggestion]


7. X. Fu, Q. Shi, M. A. Zudov, G. C. Gardner, J. D. Watson, and M. J. Manfra, “Two- and three-electron bubbles in Al$_x$Ga$_{1-x}$As/Al$_{0.24}$Ga$_{0.76}$As quantum wells”, Physical Review B – Rapid Communications 99, 151402(R) (2019) [Editors’ Suggestion]
Author Index
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Long, Jeffrey</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louie, Steven</td>
<td>136, 390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lukashev, P</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacDonald, Allan H</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madhavan, Vidyaa</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mak, Kin Fai</td>
<td>38, 363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mandrus, David</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manfra, Michael J</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maple, M. Brian</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May, Andrew F</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McGuire, Michael A</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McQueeny, Robert J</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miao, Hu</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mitchell, John F</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moler, Kathryn A</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moore, Joel</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morosan, Emilia</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Movshovich, Roman</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Musfeldt, Janice L</td>
<td>310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Natelson, Douglas</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni, Ni</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nikolić, Branislav K</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Novosad, Valentine</td>
<td>248, 278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ojeda-Aristizabal, Claudia</td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ong, N. Phuan</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orenstein, Joseph</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orth, Peter P</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ouyang, Min</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paglione, Johnpierre</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmstrøm, Christopher J</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pan, Wei</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perakis, Ilias E</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pfaff, Wolfgang</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phelan, Daniel</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plisch, Monica</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prozorov, Ruslan</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Qiu, Zi Q</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raghu, S</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph, Daniel C</td>
<td>339</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramesh, R</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramshaw, Brad</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rondinelli, James</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ronning, Filip</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosa, Priscila</td>
<td>242, 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosenbaum, Thomas F</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rossi, Enrico</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roy, Sujoy</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salahuddin, Sayeef</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sales, Brian C</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiffer, Peter</td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schleife, Andre</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schuller, Ivan K</td>
<td>358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shabani, Javad</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shan, Jie</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shand, P</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shayegan, Monsour</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Singleton, John</td>
<td>242</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smirnov, Dmitry</td>
<td>372</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Arthur R</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stollenwerk, A</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strauss, L</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tanatar, Makariy</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tang, Jinke</td>
<td>111, 381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Sean</td>
<td>344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tian, Jifa</td>
<td>111, 381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ueland, Ben G</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urazhdin, Sergei</td>
<td>385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaknin, David</td>
<td>91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valla, Tonica</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vlasko-Vlasov, V</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, Fred</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wang, Feng</td>
<td>136, 390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wang, Linlin</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wang, Lin-Wang</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, T. Zac</td>
<td>289, 397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wasielewski, Michael</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Welp, U</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wu, Mingzhong</td>
<td>402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Xiao, John Q</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Xiao, Z.-L.</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Xu, Xiaoshan</td>
<td>406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yan, Jiaqiang</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yang, Fengyuuan</td>
<td>411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yi, Ming</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yin, Weiguo</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young, Andrea</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zaletel, Mike</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zettl, Alex</td>
<td>136, 390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zhou, Haidong</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zudov, Michael</td>
<td>417</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zuo, Jian-Min</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Participant List
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Organization</th>
<th>Email</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ahn, Charles</td>
<td>Yale University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:charles.ahn@yale.edu">charles.ahn@yale.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrei, Eva</td>
<td>Rutgers</td>
<td><a href="mailto:eandrei@physics.rutgers.edu">eandrei@physics.rutgers.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashoori, Raymond</td>
<td>Massachusetts Institute of Technology</td>
<td><a href="mailto:ashoori@mit.edu">ashoori@mit.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balicas, Luis</td>
<td>Maglab / FSU</td>
<td><a href="mailto:balicas@magnet.fsu.edu">balicas@magnet.fsu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basov, Dmitri</td>
<td>Columbia</td>
<td><a href="mailto:db3056@columbia.edu">db3056@columbia.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhattacharya, Anand</td>
<td>Argonne National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:anand@anl.gov">anand@anl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bisogni, Valentina</td>
<td>Brookhaven National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:bisogni@bnl.gov">bisogni@bnl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bockrath, Marc</td>
<td>The Ohio State University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:bockrath.31@osu.edu">bockrath.31@osu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bougher, Cortney</td>
<td>American Physical Society</td>
<td><a href="mailto:bougher@aps.org">bougher@aps.org</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bud'ko, Sergey</td>
<td>Ames Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:budko@ameslab.gov">budko@ameslab.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Butov, Leonid</td>
<td>University of California, San Diego</td>
<td><a href="mailto:lvbutov@physics.ucsd.edu">lvbutov@physics.ucsd.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cantoni, Claudia</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:claudia.cantoni@science.doe.gov">claudia.cantoni@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cha, Judy</td>
<td>Yale University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:judy.cha@yale.edu">judy.cha@yale.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chakhalian, Jak</td>
<td>Rutgers university</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jak.chakhalian@rutgers.edu">jak.chakhalian@rutgers.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chang, Cui-Zu</td>
<td>Penn State</td>
<td><a href="mailto:cxc955@psu.edu">cxc955@psu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Checkelsky, Joseph</td>
<td>Massachusetts Institute of Technology</td>
<td><a href="mailto:checkelsky@mit.edu">checkelsky@mit.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chen, Shawn</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:shawn.chen@science.doe.gov">shawn.chen@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chien, TeYu</td>
<td>University of Wyoming</td>
<td><a href="mailto:tchien@uwyo.edu">tchien@uwyo.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Csathy, Gabor</td>
<td>Purdue University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:gcscathy@purdue.edu">gcscathy@purdue.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dessau, Dan</td>
<td>University of Colorado</td>
<td><a href="mailto:dessau@Colorado.edu">dessau@Colorado.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engel, Lloyd</td>
<td>Florida State University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:engel@magnet.fsu.edu">engel@magnet.fsu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eom, Chang-Beom</td>
<td>University of Wisconsin, Madison</td>
<td><a href="mailto:eom@engr.wisc.edu">eom@engr.wisc.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fecko, Chris</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:christopher.fecko@science.doe.gov">christopher.fecko@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finkelstein, Gleb</td>
<td>Duke University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:gleb@phy.duke.edu">gleb@phy.duke.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisher, Ian</td>
<td>SLAC &amp; Stanford University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:irfisher@stanford.edu">irfisher@stanford.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freedman, Danna</td>
<td>Massachusetts Institute of Technology</td>
<td><a href="mailto:danna@mit.edu">danna@mit.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frolov, Sergei</td>
<td>University of Pittsburgh</td>
<td><a href="mailto:frolovsm@pitt.edu">frolovsm@pitt.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graf, Matthias</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:matthias.graf@science.doe.gov">matthias.graf@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Halperin, Bill</td>
<td>Northwestern University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:w-halperin@northwestern.edu">w-halperin@northwestern.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, Neil</td>
<td>Los Alamos National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:nharrison@lanl.gov">nharrison@lanl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hellman, Frances</td>
<td>UC Berkeley/Lawrence Berkeley National Lab</td>
<td><a href="mailto:fhellman@berkeley.edu">fhellman@berkeley.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoffmann, Axel</td>
<td>University of Illinois, Urbana-Champaign</td>
<td><a href="mailto:axelh@illinois.edu">axelh@illinois.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hone, James</td>
<td>Columbia University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jh2228@columbia.edu">jh2228@columbia.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hsieh, David</td>
<td>California Institute of Technology</td>
<td><a href="mailto:dhsieh@caltech.edu">dhsieh@caltech.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hu, Jin</td>
<td>University of Arkansas</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jinhu@uark.edu">jinhu@uark.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunt, Benjamin</td>
<td>Carnegie Mellon University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:bmhunt@andrew.cmu.edu">bmhunt@andrew.cmu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hwang, Harold</td>
<td>SLAC National Accelerator Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:hyhwang@stanford.edu">hyhwang@stanford.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jiang, Zhigang</td>
<td>Georgia Institute of Technology</td>
<td><a href="mailto:zhigang.jiang@physics.gatech.edu">zhigang.jiang@physics.gatech.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerch, Helen</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:helenkm@gmail.com">helenkm@gmail.com</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kidd, Timothy</td>
<td>University of Northern Iowa</td>
<td><a href="mailto:tim.kidd@uni.edu">tim.kidd@uni.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kim, Philip</td>
<td>Harvard University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:pkim@physics.harvard.edu">pkim@physics.harvard.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kono, Junichiro</td>
<td>Rice University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:kono@rice.edu">kono@rice.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Affiliation</td>
<td>Email</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kwok, Wai-Kuong</td>
<td>Argonne National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:wkwoke@anl.gov">wkwoke@anl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lau, Jeanie</td>
<td>The Ohio State University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:lau.232@osu.edu">lau.232@osu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lee, Ho Nyung</td>
<td>Oak Ridge National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:hnllee@ornl.gov">hnllee@ornl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lee, Minhyea</td>
<td>University of Colorado, Boulder</td>
<td><a href="mailto:minhyea.lee@colorado.edu">minhyea.lee@colorado.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Li, Lu</td>
<td>University of Michigan</td>
<td><a href="mailto:luli@umich.edu">luli@umich.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Li, Qi</td>
<td>Penn State University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:qil1@psu.edu">qil1@psu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Li, Qiang</td>
<td>Brookhaven National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:qiangli@bnl.gov">qiangli@bnl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madhavan, Vidya</td>
<td>University of Illinois, Urbana-Champaign</td>
<td><a href="mailto:vml@illinois.edu">vml@illinois.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mak, Kin Fai</td>
<td>Cornell University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:km627@cornell.edu">km627@cornell.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manfra, Michael</td>
<td>Purdue University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mmanfra@purdue.edu">mmanfra@purdue.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maple, M. Brian</td>
<td>University of California, San Diego</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mmbmaple@ucsd.edu">mmbmaple@ucsd.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McGuirey, Michael</td>
<td>Oak Ridge National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mcguirey@ornl.gov">mcguirey@ornl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McQueeney, Robert</td>
<td>Ames Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mcqueeney@ameslab.gov">mcqueeney@ameslab.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mitchell, John</td>
<td>Argonne National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mitchell@anl.gov">mitchell@anl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morosan, Emilia</td>
<td>Rice University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:emorosan@rice.edu">emorosan@rice.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Musfeldt, Janice</td>
<td>University of Tennessee</td>
<td><a href="mailto:musfeldt@utk.edu">musfeldt@utk.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Natelson, Douglas</td>
<td>Rice University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:natelson@rice.edu">natelson@rice.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ni, Ni</td>
<td>University of California, Los Angeles</td>
<td><a href="mailto:nini@physics.ucla.edu">nini@physics.ucla.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ojeda-Aristizabal, Claudia</td>
<td>California State University, Long Beach</td>
<td><a href="mailto:claudia.ojeda-aristizabal@csulb.edu">claudia.ojeda-aristizabal@csulb.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ong, Nai-Phuuan</td>
<td>Princeton University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:npo@princeton.edu">npo@princeton.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orenstein, Joseph</td>
<td>Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jworenstein@lbl.gov">jworenstein@lbl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ouyang, Min</td>
<td>University of Maryland, College Park</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mouyang@umd.edu">mouyang@umd.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paglione, Johnpierre</td>
<td>University of Maryland</td>
<td><a href="mailto:paglione@umd.edu">paglione@umd.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmstrøm, Chris</td>
<td>University of California, Santa Barbara</td>
<td><a href="mailto:cjpalm@ucsb.edu">cjpalm@ucsb.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pechan, Mick</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:michael.pechan@science.doe.gov">michael.pechan@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perakis, Ilias</td>
<td>University of Alabama, Birmingham</td>
<td><a href="mailto:iperakis@uab.edu">iperakis@uab.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phelan, Daniel</td>
<td>Argonne National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:dphelan@anl.gov">dphelan@anl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plisch, Monica</td>
<td>American Physical Society</td>
<td><a href="mailto:plisch@aps.org">plisch@aps.org</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph, Dan</td>
<td>Cornell University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:dcr14@cornell.edu">dcr14@cornell.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramirez, Arthur</td>
<td>University of California, Santa Cruz</td>
<td><a href="mailto:apr@ucsc.edu">apr@ucsc.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramshaw, Brad</td>
<td>Cornell University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:bradramshaw@cornell.edu">bradramshaw@cornell.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roizen, Jennifer</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jennifer.roizen@science.doe.gov">jennifer.roizen@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ronning, Filip</td>
<td>Los Alamos National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:fronning@lanl.gov">fronning@lanl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosenbaum, Thomas</td>
<td>California Institute of Technology</td>
<td><a href="mailto:tfr@caltech.edu">tfr@caltech.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rossi, Enrico</td>
<td>College of William &amp; Mary</td>
<td><a href="mailto:erossi@wm.edu">erossi@wm.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiffer, Peter</td>
<td>Yale University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:peter.schiffer@yale.edu">peter.schiffer@yale.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schuller, Ivan</td>
<td>University of California, San Diego</td>
<td><a href="mailto:ischuller@ucsd.edu">ischuller@ucsd.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schwartz, Andrew</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:andrew.schwart@science.doe.gov">andrew.schwart@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sefat, Athena</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:athena.sefat@science.doe.gov">athena.sefat@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shan, Jie</td>
<td>Cornell University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jie.shan@cornell.edu">jie.shan@cornell.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shayegan, Mansour</td>
<td>Princeton University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:shayegan@princeton.edu">shayegan@princeton.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smirnov, Dmitry</td>
<td>National High Magnetic Field Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:smirnov@magnet.fsu.edu">smirnov@magnet.fsu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Arthur</td>
<td>Ohio University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:smitha2@ohio.edu">smitha2@ohio.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Institution</td>
<td>Email</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thiyagarajan, Pappannan</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:p.thiyagarajan@science.doe.gov">p.thiyagarajan@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tian, Jifa</td>
<td>University of Wyoming</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jitian@uwyo.edu">jitian@uwyo.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urazhdin, Sergei</td>
<td>Emory University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:surazhd@emory.edu">surazhd@emory.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wang, Feng</td>
<td>Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:fengwang76@berkeley.edu">fengwang76@berkeley.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, Zac</td>
<td>Oak Ridge National Laboratory</td>
<td><a href="mailto:wardtz@ornl.gov">wardtz@ornl.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wu, Mingzhong</td>
<td>Colorado State University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mwu@colostate.edu">mwu@colostate.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Xiao, John</td>
<td>University of Delaware</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jqx@udel.edu">jqx@udel.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Xu, Xiaoshan</td>
<td>University of Nebraska, Lincoln</td>
<td><a href="mailto:xiaoshan.xu@unl.edu">xiaoshan.xu@unl.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yang, Fengyuan</td>
<td>The Ohio State University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:yang.1006@osu.edu">yang.1006@osu.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yi, Ming</td>
<td>Rice University</td>
<td><a href="mailto:mingyi@rice.edu">mingyi@rice.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Young, Andrea</td>
<td>University of California, Santa Barbara</td>
<td><a href="mailto:andrea@physics.ucsb.edu">andrea@physics.ucsb.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zettl, Alex</td>
<td>University of California, Berkeley</td>
<td><a href="mailto:azettl@berkeley.edu">azettl@berkeley.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zhou, Haidong</td>
<td>University of Tennessee</td>
<td><a href="mailto:hzhou10@utk.edu">hzhou10@utk.edu</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zhu, Jane</td>
<td>Department of Energy</td>
<td><a href="mailto:jane.zhu@science.doe.gov">jane.zhu@science.doe.gov</a></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zudov, Michael</td>
<td>University of Minnesota</td>
<td><a href="mailto:zudov001@umn.edu">zudov001@umn.edu</a></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>